1956

Diary

Samarai

Facination of toopies not as in Seris orcisical

at

<u>Wed. March 21</u>: Rain from about 3 A.M. to noon, and thick weather after that. A Catalina was prevented from calling on a flight from Rabaul (with U.N. delegates) to take on at Moresby a woman (Mrs. Bruce Hamilton) dangerously ill with a gangerous leg.

Engaged as transport man at L70 a month Lionel Evannett, Papuan born and reputed to be a good bushman and linguist. We knew him as the master of a small ship in 1953. He starts April 1st.

Most of day spent in paper work - going over maps and notes with Lionel, letter writing, etc.

Met at guest house Bruce Hamilton, born on Woodlark Island, author of "Folk Tales of the Muzzie Wuzzies," and now manager of the Gili Gili plantation. Rather drunk, and not well thought of in town, because of neglect of family. He gave me an autographed copy of his book.

<u>Thursday, Mar. 22</u>: Another wet morning, more letter writing. Formal application for release of one cargo from bond. Kelly, Customs man, is in measles quarantine, and Paul, schoolmaster, is acting Collector. A radie about the cargo went to Moresby yesterday. Talked by radiophone with Bennie Ryan of B.P. in Moresby and had confirmation of an arrangement for Carr Air to meet Rus Petersen's plane on April 6 if Rus arrives in Moresby then.

To dinner with the W. Cothrell-Dormers (Dept. of Agriculture). Pleasant evening at their house on south shore of island. Dormer was formerly director of the department of P. N. G.. Has had experience in Malaya and Tonga. Has two assistants in Samarai. Doing much planting of pilot plots of coffee - mainly arabica, some robesta. Runs extension courses for select natives from as far distant as the Sepik. Also concentrating on the growing of dry rice as a native food crop. Mrs. Dormer is a sister of Mick Healy.

Dormer spoke of Woodlark Island as having a rich and in some ways peculiar flora, with similarities to country about SALMMO, or Fergusson Isl.

Friday, Mar. 23: Still somewhat rainy in A.M., breeze continues SW; heavy dark cloud over mainland mountains.

Cargo released and moved into Bunting's bulk store, in same position as 1953. I have 14 of the 17 crates unpacked. Buntings have loaned me two good boys.

Talked with Cottrell-Dormer's office and he loaned me copies of his reports on Woodlark Id., etc. D.C. Clifton-Barrett loaned me Terrain Study 34 on the Louisiade Archipelago.

Samarai weather is sultry, but temperatures (82" max. today) are not too oppressive except in Bunting's bulk store, when I sweated copiously today.

A new arrival at guest house today was a young, rather brash man from Chicago who for some months has been European Medical Assistant at Baniara. Probably no great ornament to the service. Loud in talk about drink and women as his particular requirements. Name: Stan Tech.

Sat. Mar. 24: No rain today. Spent the morning completing the unpacking of the cargo and partly emptying the boxes for reorganization of supplies. Have the empty crates piled against the wall for use as storage shelves.

Much of the afternoon spent in only partly successful attempts to fix my new portable

and the second

A DESCRIPTION AND A D

And the second structures of the second s

the set of the second exception of the set of the second exception of the seco

in the second of the second of the second of the second second second second second second second second second

Smith-Corona. Though carefully packed by me in New York, the plastic was badly out of shape when taken from the box in which it was shipped. The fancy frame of the machine, made of very thin metal, was pressed in in front so that the space bar could not move up and down. Most trouble was caused by the ribbon rewind mechanism, which still works only one way.

To Dusty Miller's for dinner. There one of his boat captains (Ian) reported his arrival with our recruits from Goodenough and Fergusson. It appears that he has a couple of boys we had last time who were not satisfactory, and whom we did not want to employ again.

During the morning Norman Izod arrived from Normanby Island and went into hospital for observation and X-ray examinations. Has closed down his sawmill preparatory to going to Australia for a holiday of several months. He has a white caretaker in charge. Offers us the use of a roomy native built house on the beach for use as a base, or if that is not well situated for us, the use of a partly built house at the summill, some three quarters of a mile inland, on the edge of good tall forest. Izod reports big bat caves at Bunama, on SE Normanby. Bert Crozier, an old times, who has prospected on the island and now lives near Izod, might be a useful source of information for us. The Rev. Ralph Grant, i.e. Methodist Mission at East Cape also has a lot of local knowledge, but Izod does not vouch for his veracity.

Miller has a missing black and white film of a dance we saw at Opaigwari in 1953. He developed the firm and made prints for Wynn, who actually made the photos with my Leica camera.

Sunday, March 25: North breeze; no rain but considerable cloudiness.

Day spent abstracting Terrain Studies of Woodlark and the Louisiades forxinformation areport of Cottrell-Dormer on Woodlark. Wrote to Rutledge, A.D.C. Esa'ala for information on Fergusson Island. Also wrote Adamach and Willis.

On a walk down to the waterfront and swimming baths with Dusty and Ailsa in late afternoon, , saw the big overseas vessel "Maybank" tied up to load cogra, and met Dr. Nespor, Medical officer of Samarai. Nespor a Lithuianian person. Was stationed at Baniara several years ago and while there went into the Tapitapipi bat caves with Cruttwell, and I think also to the Top of Mt. Simpson with Cruttwell and a control officer.

Monday, March 26: Northerly again; fine day; not much cloud; hot on the flat out of the wind. Inspected our 8 recruits, after which Buntinh documented them, they had medical examination, and were outfitted. There are only two of the boys we had last time. Kim the cook and Isulele, a mammal boy. Isulele is not a boy I asked to have back, but as his previoux not 100% satisfactory service may not have been due to the influence of older countrymen of the Norima coast who were in our party, I took him on. The Cook is signed on at 6 pounds a month, the others at 25 shillings. Three are from Goodenough Island, 3 from Kalo Kalo on Fergusson; and 2 from Morima on Fergusson. Several are of good physique for islanders, all look intelligent and alert, one Kalo Kalo has eyes that I don't quite like and therefore he will have to be one of my boys. One Goodenough is badly infected with the ringworm known sipoma, but this should soon clean up under treatment.

Talked with old Tom Craig, a wily old timer resident in Samarai for some years and reputed to have made, and kept, several fortunes as a trader in different places, the last being a business established in recent years in Port Moresby and sold lately for 80,000 pounds (ca. \$160,000). Craig was on Sudest Island for 13 04 14 years . He knew places by name but, perhaps through failing sight, was not very good at finding them on the map. Recommended landing at Rambuso on the northeast coast for good forest (Father Eard did the same); from there the island can be crossed in a day to Pewa, where Williams livesand there is good forest. Bowla on central north coast recommended as landing place for Mt. Rattlesnake, as there is considerable population and a village policeman there; from base at Bowla strike inland either from the 16-mile or Joe landing, to west of the village. Could aldo go to Mt. Rattlesnake from Hinni Bay on south coast , where there is population and according to the map (Sheet 8 of Hydrographic Office chart for Papua- Louisiade Archipelago²) a spacious valley. Craig lives in Hinae Bay. He says a boat could be chartered from the Catholic Mission on Nimoa Island; Mission has small, coccent plantation on north coast. . .

and a sub-statistic reput to be

Craig says there are no wallabies on Sudest; "ringtail possums" are there, also rats; natives do not hunt in the mountains.

Visited Izod in hospital. He described what appeared to be <u>Bactylopsila</u> for Normanby Island. Izod came to Papua from England in 1911; an engineer or skipper of a small vessel, he was on the Vailala River when oil was first found by a hand drill about 1916.

According to Craig the "gum" exported from Sudest and Rossel is from a species of kauri pine (Agathis). Womersley says it is from <u>Vatica papuana</u>, a dipterocarp. Craig states that he sent a sample of the gum tree timber to Sydney, and it was reported on unfavor-ably as a commercial timber (a soft, yellowish wood).

Tuesday, March 27; Strong, northerly breeze at times; hot; little cloud.

Morning spent in reorganization of collecting supplies, and waterproofing pack clothes. If ifternoon went with Dusty and Ailsa to Burrough's slip on Sariba Island on Bunting's "Ksdeluma" (Rogea for old woman". The "Crystal Star" (65 footer) being rebuilt for Bunying at this slipway. Dusty pointed out a spot on the mainland, across China Strait from Sariba, where the Eichhorn Brothers lived and where there is a small cocoanut plantation. One of the brothers said to be buried there.

<u>Wed. March 28</u>: Not so much norther today; and very hot out of the shade and the breeze. Lost much sweat at work in Bunting's godown. Have gone about as far as I can in reorganizing gear. Now there is floor space, I can order foodstuffs abd get them placed in spare koxes field boxes which we will return full of specimens.

Being unable to open the back of my new Zenith portable radio set, for insertion of the battery, I took it around to the radio technician, , who opened the thing at once and gave advice on running it. A map on the wall in the shop was stuck with 35 or 38 teleradio stations in the Samarai area, four or five pink pins indicating stations presently out of order or unattended. People who have only receiving sets, such as ourselves, have important messages broadcast to them at 8;05 and 11;15.A.M. This service is free. There is no licensing fee for a receiving set.

Thursday, March 929: Another hot day; breeze holds from ca. north; slight showers in afternoon.

With W. Cottrell-Dormer, his wife, a Miss Kemp who is a visiting Girl Guide Commis-Liddle (Native Authority expert visiting from Rabaul) Peter Seekey, A.D.C. sioner, Samarai, and Assistant Agriculturist John Wallace on the Govt. launch to Kuiaro Agriculturist and extension school on the mainland opposite Samarai. Established within the last two years, the station has buildings which used to belong to Burrough the ship-master who is now on Sariba Island. Student body varies from about 45 to 60, mostly from eastern Papua and islands, but some from as far as the Sepik River. Emphasis is on Rice culture and the establishment of pilot plots of robusta and arabica coffee. A little Coffee liberica also being planted. Coffee seeds germinated on top of ground, under a grass mulch, then transplanted to individual baskets which are placed on benches under shade houses. Pepper also being established at Kuriaro; some tea is planted; peanuts also being emphasized as a food crop. Students taught the laying out of coffee plantings (10 foot spacings, on the triangle system), and contour planting with the aid of what is called an A frame and plumb-bob. Each student makes his own rice-hulling mortar of yellowish-red Pterocarpus indicus wood) and winnowing basket of split rattan. Much attention given to leguminous , pigeon pea, etc.) for coffee. cover crops and shade plants (Lucaeum, Crotalaris

After a demonstration of rice hulling and winnowing, and inspections of the plantings, we went across to Kwato Mission to drop the non-agricultural members of the party, then landed on Rogea Island, opposite Kwato across a narrow strait. A native cooperative store there, a government school for natives; also a newly established copfee nursery. Thence about half hour or more walk east behind the coast to a pilot plot of robusta coffee, owned a transference in the second transference in the second transference and the second transference and the second

. More 114
 . More 114

is all interaction of the second states and the second states that the second states and the states of a

by a native and his wife. Coffee doing very well. Drank coccenut milk, and continued walk to meet boat about another 3/4 hour to the east. Hot day but walk would have been pleasant if not so hurried. Gave Dormer names for many common plants of the rain forest second growths and mangroves edges. Had lunch back with the Dormers back in Samarai.

A radiogram from John Womersley advising that he expects to arrive in Samarai by Catalina of April 17, then join us on Normanby.

Dusty, with Ailsa and her father, left for Goodenough and Fergusson, and I moved into his comfortable house.

Good Friday, March 30; Boisterous northerly breeze one of those hot, still, "Samarai" nights. Talked with Malcolm Smith, European Medical Assistant of Mapamoism on Fergusson Island. Within the last year or so Smith made a patrol along the coast of Seymour Bay to Kalo Kalo, then round Cape Labillardiere to Didiau on the NW coast, on the to Roselawn in Hughes Bay, south to Salaloadi in the interior Valley, then out to Salamo on the SW coast. From Didiau Smith went in to the mountain villages of Mailolo to buy English potatoes; walk of about $2\frac{1}{2}$ hours by a very steep track; returned by some Didiau (the 1-mile map has the lowest of two Mailolo villages on about the 2700-2800 -ft. form line); vegetation of the Mailolo valley described as largely low and scrubby; Smith has no botanical knowledge and little understanding of vegetation. The Govt. truck from Boselewa to Salaloadi (or Salakahadi) described as following the valley of a large stream which cuts through two lines of mountains or hills; much heavy forest; 2-3 hours travel, which seems fast for a map distance of 7-8 miles, and a man of Smith's rather stout figure. Quoting hearsay, Smith described the Govt. track from Salakadi to Fagalulu on Seymour Bay as a narrow, rough mountain trail which takes about a day to travel. He sends boys from Mapamoism to Mailolo to buy potatoes, but instead of taking a track which the 1-mile map shows to go up to those villages from Seymout Bay, the boys travel the long way round Cape Labilliariere and climb the mountain from Diardiau. I did not find out Smith's walking time salakadi to Salamo. He reports more tall primary forest to the Salakadi area then anywhere else, and the swampy lake Lavu or Rabua ia not far away. Sulphur fumes said to be a nuisance on the coast of Seymour Bay.

The above information throws some doubt on the feasibility of an approach to the mountains (Mt. Kaihole) of the Mailolo area from Seymour Bay, and Seymour Bay itself would seem not very attractive for a lowland base camp. It might be worth considering as a mountain objective what MacGregor referred to as Mt. Edagwaba, between the Salakadi valley and the south or Morima Coast. The Milne sheet of the Australian Aeronautical May show the Edagwaba high point as 5977 feet, Kaibole as 5615 ft, and the Kilkarren high point at 6800 ft. Though somewhat long (at say a morning's travel) the approach to Salakadi from Hughes Bay would be easy and through reportedly good forest; against this is the exposed nature of most of the Hughes Cay coast in the southeast season. The 1-mile map shows a track going over the mountains from the morima coast to Salakadi and attaining an elevation of 4500 ft.

Twenty-one visitors, mostly from Port Moresby, arrived late in the afternoon for the Easter holidays. The charter flights of Car's Air brought them to Milne Bay, whence they were brought by launch to Samarai-tired and without food all day. Russ Webster frm od Webster arrived from Lae, where he is now stationed.

基金先%%期金发后至55**5**5

<u>Sat. March 31</u>; Hardly any breeze and very hot indeed. An All-day cricket match was called off(partly, perhaps, becaus of an all-night party which left some of the players in poor condition). Heavy rain for about $\frac{1}{2}$ hour after 9 pm. coolind the air to a pleasant temperature.

Wrote letters all day.

Carr's Air, owned by Bob Carswell, appears to be an enterprising concern and succeeding

and the second second

.

Ale and a second and a second and and a second a Ale and a second a second

A second se

State and the state of the state of the

a second second

in taking quite a bit of business away from Qantas. If flies supplies of fresh vegerables and English potatoes to Port Moresby from the Central Highlands. using two or three Auter planes (about 10 seaters)). A service, carrying passengers, mails, etc. connects Port Moresby with Baibara (south coast), Milne Bay (for Samarai), Vivigani (on Goodenough Island), and Losuia (Trobriands) every Friday, and sometimes there are special flights on this route. Cannot discover a reson for a stop at Vivigani, although someone thought it was to pick up and return native labor.

Sunday, April 1; Cooler today, more good rain in early hours of night.

More letter writing, and some reading. Pace of the holiday merrymaking seems to have slackened, though some of the younger men drunk all day on beer. Bob Greeney, who was Patrol Officer acting as District Officer at Esa'ala in 1953, is in town, and from him I hope to get the information on Fergusson Island after the holidays. He claims to know something about the mountains.

Monday, April 2: Weather as yesterday, but more sultry.

"Congratulations, you now own the world's finest typewriter," is the opening baloney of the instruction booklet that came with my new Silent-Super Smith-Corona portable typewriter. I have already noted the condition in which it was unpacked. Today, in the middle of a letter, there was a whir and a bang and the thing was properly on the blink. The piece of cat-gut (or substitute) which winds on a spring wheel to work the carriage back and forth snapped in two. Fortunately Miller has a portable.

The Post Office opened for an hour and I went around to claim a package from the U.S. which was being held in Customs bond. Bsrbara had sent some kodachrome slides I made on my summer vacation, and an easter egg basket. Not knowing the contents I had to open the package for inspection. Gravely, after opening the big egg and extracting a little porcelain rabbit, the postmaster entered the importation as "fauna".

Tuesday, April 3: Wet and squally all day from the NE. The Carr's air planes taking Easter visitors back to Port Moresby could not take off from Milne Bay until about midday (the passengers left Samarai by launch at 11 last night). Qantas Catalina did not arrive from Moresby; said to be engine trouble.

Placed with Buntings orders for stores for two months and various items of hardwares which we buy locally, such as big knives and halfaxes. Evennett collecting five gallon kerosense drums for packing rice, rice, etc., for the mountains.

A surprised addition to our party today. Lik-lik, a mammal boy of 1953, having heard I was in Samarai, turned up from East Cape, looking for a job. I took him on although this makes one more boy than I had budgeted for and I think we really need. It will allow us to pay off any one of the nine who may not prove too good. Lik-lik had been working on a plantation for a half-caste. He is a bit low in condition, and half his body is covered with a form of times which seems different from the usual "sipoma".

Wed. April 4; Overcast and some drizzle. Wind changed from NE to SW, then to West.

Day spent in odd jobs, hunting around for items which are in shart supply or unprocurable in town (stocks are still low after the recent waterfront strike in Australia) and kicking my heels for fully an hour in the DC's office. After long waiting, and seeing three officers, I found that no copy of the Native Labour Ordinance, which every employer is supposed to have, was available.

However, at the DC's office I had a good talk with Patrol Officer R. K. Greeney, who was atzEzztzzz at ESA'ALA in 1953 and helped is on Goodenough Id. Greeney has done a fair amount of patrolling on Fergusson, but not in the mountains proper. He does not

the the same section will show that a set of the section of a strain and

and the state of the

Address in the second proves are provided by and a second provide it is a second provide the second provide it is a second provide the second

Ale and the state of the second of the second s

and the second little in the second little second s

know much about the mountains, but thinks the natives hunt on them. Gave me travel times from several patrol reports, including one by P.O. Mike tolhurst from Didiau to Mailolo and Iamalele II in 1950 (travel time from coast to coast was 13 hrs.). As in the case of most modern patrol reports, Tolhurst's gave no useful information on the country. Patrol officers these days seem mainly concerned with getting from village to village and taking census which is supposed to be annual, but is not in most districts. Green thinks a good place for a lowland base can probably be found in Seymour Bay. He has not found sulphur fumes a nuisance there.

Dusty and Ailsa returned from the D'Entrecasteaux. Cataline arrived from Port Moresby, bringing Dr. Dorothy Shaw on an inspection **team** and orientation visit.

1

Thursday, April 5: Weather much as yesterday's unsettled type, but only one or two showers of rain. Coolest day since I have been here.

Denis Williams radiogrammed from Brisbane that Rus Peterson will arrive tomorrow by Carr's Air. At last I was able to get delivery of most of the stores ordered Tuesday, and have most sundries packed in our field boxes; Bunting's grocery department (Harold Hill i/c) not as efficient or obliging as in 1953.

•

in a second s second sec



中国的在于1997年1997日1997日1997日1997日1997日1997日

Friday April 6: Changeable weather continues. Got as far as I could with the packing of food supplies. Identified a number of disease-carrying plants collected yesterday in Milne Bay by Dr. Shaw. Mails to the U.S. by Catalina, another day late through more engine trouble.

Rus arrived about 10:30 in the evening on the launch Kitava from Milne Bay. His progress apparently rather hectic after leaving Carr's Air in the Bay. Launch stopped at two or 'more places to drop passengers. Finally we met Rus in charge of Lionel, standing under the Robinson monument, three of our boys with his bags on their shoulders, and a bandsman from a visiting Australian army military vessel skirling away on the bagpipes. The army vessel has two platoons of native troops on board. Smart men. We watched them march this afternoon to kettledrums and pipes.

<u>Sat. April 7:</u> The first day of the southmast season. Remarkable change in the weather from disturbed and changeable to clear and steady. A sparkling quality to the early morning views of the mainland. Haze will soon come.

Introduced Rus to government, etc. and in afternoon he began to organize his gear and supplies.

<u>Sunday April 8</u>: Light and variable breeze. Very hot in the godown where Rus and I worked most of the day on his supplies and other final doings with cargo. The Kedeluma, on which we go to Normanby, returned this afternoon from a trip to Fife Bay.

To the Cottrell-Dormer's in evening to see Kodachromes made by Ag officer Ken Cole. Poor lot, from $\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 stops underexposed. Most of them supposed to show rice-growing activities in the Tapio area of Collingwood Bay. Mostly dry paddy, but some wet. Dormer later showed a few shots of Mekeo dance, and some holiday procession in Port Moresby; overexposed.

Monday April 9: Fitful southeaster; hot day without rain, but nice weather. The last several nights have been cool - one needed a sheet.

Loaded cargo on the Kedeluma after lunch and about 10:30 PM drew away from the Samarai wharf. Tied up at the native cooperative wharf at Sidudu on Suriba Island. Left there at 4:50 am.

<u>Tuesday April 10</u>: Arrived at Waikaiuna, close below Sewa Bayon the west coast of Normanby Island about 9:30 am. Izod's place. Landed at

the **buildings** cocoanut plantation. Drab looking place with largely black-painted or tarred buildings, partly European and partly native in construction. No sign of life until Lionel and I got close to shore in the first dinghy. Then two undersized dogs and down the stairs of what proved to a trade store came an elderly, heavy, hard-faced sluttish woman with yellowed gray hair who, no doubt because of her particularly unfragrant character, is known far and wide as "Frangipanni Annie", Mrs. Izod. Izod is an altogether different sort of person, Thoroughly nice.

We were invited to take up quarters in a thatched-roofed dwelling on the beach. Locality unattractive; roof obviously leaky. Asked to see a half finished house at the sawmill, half a mile inland and ca. 50 feet above sealevel, which Izod had told me about in Samarai. A perfect spot for a camp. Small clearing in fine tall rain forest. Izod immediately set three boys to work to nail down the floor. We have ample space in the sawmill building for work quarters. A fly rigged for our boys. Place selected for a small house for them; ground very storyeverywhere here on the rise of the hills.

Rus and Lionel, shooting at dusk, got a <u>Pipistrellus</u>, apparently three <u>Miniopteris</u> (bent-winged bat), and a small <u>Pteropus</u>. A good start in mammals.

1.

<u>Wrider Auchi 61</u> changeable westeen coutinnes. Got as far de l'amile with the pecking of food munities. Liestfilled a number of disease-curre-

12

ing plants collected restering in Milne Say of Dr. Susw. Julis to the U.S. Dr. Satalina, decoder dev laus barcage nore engine trouble.

Ras servived about 10:30 in the veries overlag on we locate Libers Legenilies Depa Mit program. apparently worked beogle ffor latving Carris Mit in the Boy. Laund biogoed to two or units places to drop assengers. Finally of not the Loc derive Stonel, standing when the Politikon domash, three of and boys with his bags or tack should be and b becamen from a visiting description and boys with his bags beauting any of the Solities from a visiting description and boys with the based standing any of the Solities from a the vessel as the plateer of addition and the based beauting any of the solution from a star vessel as two plateers of addition and beauting any of the vetaged tage when the star we hatten and the vessel beauting any on the vetaged tage when the star we detailed the solution.

Sat. Barilli I. The Minst day of the southmest season. Remarkable Thatse is the vestion fistured and disturbed and drangeshie to distribute the distribute have distributed in a the maintant. Reserve cont.

fetroduced hus to gavennant, etc. and in afternoon he begen to organization

Eucosy Arrias and State devertance breeze. Mary lot in the roborn verse Rus and I vorked most of the day of the day of the stability and then final doings with dargo. The Redeline, of this we we to burneou, returned this sitemacy from a trip to file bey.

To the Contrall-Domar's in evening to dee Conserrance pare by Ar addicer Len Cole. Poor Long from the 2 store underenceded. Most of Man suppored to show rice-growing activities in the Taske case of Oplingwood May. Mostly dry cueds, this scale wey. Dorder labor showed a from casts of based dance, and some holitay procession in Fort Moresby; excretioned.

Monday Anall 9: Fittel accineseven: hot day without rain, but also a subpit.

Loaded Jerge on the Medeluse offer Lance and shout 10130 BM drew sway from the Sateral Merr?. Tied up at the Astive cooperative that is signal on implicafaired. Left hasre as 4:50 an.

Thegasy April 10: Arrived an Weinsteins, close below Hewe Beyon the Weins of the set of the sector of Abrashy Lated elemet 9:30 em. Icol a plane. Lated at

the balidizers coordent plantation. We hoofing these with largely bleak-painted or thered buildings, which European and partity native in concurnation. We sha of life antil blonch and I got those is shore is the first diaphy. Then two undersized cogs and down has evaluated? What arough to a trade store and in elerity, here deried is each first is yone with reliated gray blir and the forence of her here is too. Itso is an altography allowed in the subjection, financiple, when itso is an altography alto the fact and the first diaphy here is a store when its is not its an altography alto allowed in the start of settion. The ball of here we wave its back is an altography allowed in the start of settion of the back of we wave its back to take up duaphies in a fact and offer offer the we wave its back to take up duaphies in a fact and offer offer the we wave its back to take up duaphies in a fact and offer offer offer the setting of the start of take up duaphies in a fact and the fact and the fact of the back of the take up duaphies in a fact and the fact of the setting of the start of the back of the start of the fact of the fact of the fact of the setting of the start of the back of the fact and the fact and the fact of the fact of the setting of the start of the fact of the fact of the fact of the start of the fact of

Locally unotizability: roal obtional, loads, Asked to see a ual finitemed house at the asympth, and a min interal arrive. 50 ferri above basies, which load had, take about in banaral. A perfect root for a came, Enall dealing in fine tall take interast. Then immediately bet three work to work to noth down the floor, we have angle space in the second building for work constitutes. A fly classed for can boys, Flace relected for a small rouge for take ground yow branching on the rise of the file.

Nus and Lionel, shouting at dusk, got a Findstrallog, subtrating turce

<u>Wed. April 11:</u> Rain through much of the night; over 5-inches by Izod's gauge at the sawmill.

Took one boy (GALEWINA of Kalokalo) and botanized near camp in the morning after come essential camp chores. Followed Izod's tram line (wooden rails) to the coast in Waikaiuna Bay, where a timber-loading wharf is to be built. Fine tall forest only partly logged over. Could not recognize many of the big trees; but some were <u>Vatica papuana</u>, others looked like other dipterocarps, and <u>Pterocarpus indicus</u> grew to big size on the low banks of a creek. Big old <u>Calophyllum inophyllum</u> on beach of the bay; a creeping <u>Cyclophorus</u> plentiful on its branches. Izod states that the millable logs in his forest are predominantly dipterocarpus (<u>Anisoptera. Hopea</u>, spp., and <u>Vatica</u>). My plant gatherings mostly small trees of the rain forest edges, including a <u>Mallotus</u>, 2 Ficus, <u>Maniltoa</u>.

Another 4 or 5 <u>Miniopteris</u> and 2 more of the small <u>Pteropus</u> shot at dusk. One small snake taken; a few butterflies and dragonflies.

<u>Tuesday April 12:</u> No rain last night; quite cool towards morning, when one blanket was hardly enough for comfort. Day sultry but not oppressive.

Botanized north a short distance by old log-hauling trails. Nice lot of small and medium sized trees, a common Leptaspis of the forest floor, a beautiful little filmy fern on the base of a tree (a big <u>Nephrolepis</u> <u>herbxofxedgexofxpathyxetexxMax</u> and another fern common as ground plants), showy yellow-flowered acanthaceous herb of edge of path, etc. Had a second boy today (TAUGOVA of Morima). Neither shows any great promise yet. Both rather young to have confidence in presence of elders.

1955. June (13 to 30 only)	8.11 inches
July	57,15
August	23.06
September	41.16
October	8.18
November	7.26
December	5.49
	130.39

1956.

)

A young brown cuscus from the hills a little south of us bought this evening for 5/-; white inside the ears. A pineapple and about 7-8 lbs sweet potatoes bought for 2/-; a big pumpkin yesterday for 2/-.

Work of camp establishment nearly finished. The one big job has been the digging of a latrine pit in the very stony ground.

Friday April 13: And a wet day. Intermittent heavy showers began about 5 am; not much let up, and some thunder, after lunch. Had to light a lamp to work by at 5 o'clock.

Botanized part of the morning north along the government track towards Sewa Bay. Did not go more than $\frac{1}{2}$ mile from camp. Fine tall forest with the usual abundance of big clean-boled brown-barked of what I take to be dipterocarps. Two palms found with nearly ripe fruits; one a slender pinnate species with red panicles, reminiscent of a much bigger sp. which occurred at out top camp on Goodenough Island in 1953; the other the smallest of two or three spp. of <u>Calamus</u> Vet. April 114 Sain Eurough mot of the might, over 5-inches in Looks gebre at

ioni one boy (Lambalia of Neloceto) an optemized tear each in the soluting fifter come escential carp charas. Falloceto from a ben line (wooden raile) to the const in Weikedume doy, where a binhet-hoaring when is to be built. Ito be talk forest eaty sartiy logged over, boald het records a mery of the bit treas; bit source were to bis size on the low banks of a treas; is beroarne, and Ftoteened linker of been of the asys a measing fraines of a treas; is leatened, in the treas; bit and the bis the asys a measing fraine of a treas; is leatened, line in the of been bis the asys a measing fraine for a treas; is leatened, in the treas; how of the bis the asys a measing fraine of a treas; is the or bis branched, line in the bis talk where is not be treatened and the or the branched, line in the bis talk where is plant committee more by a treas; of the bis treas is a streak ind, while the set of the branched a treas; is the branched in the bis the bis terms of the base is the branched and be branched and the branched and the bis terms of the plant committee more by a streak of the base of the base ind, while a hold a streak of the branched a treas of the base of the bis terms of the base bis terms of the streak of the base of the base of the base of the base of the bis terms of the streak of the base of the streak of the streak of the base of

mobler a or b<u>litaientaris sha e bote ta the anall fittoque</u> shot anduck. One saall snake taken; a few butbertiles and dra oblites.

These and the rain less highly suffer and towards marging, when one blanket was wardly shough for comfort. May railing but doi of pressive. botamized north a suprovelations of heiling trails. Nice int of annul

bobaaized north a Guart Clatzude Dr old Lof hailing trails. Nice Mit of Sumhi and medium sized trees, a co han is tach of the forset floor, a beautiful little falley form on the bace of a tree (a big <u>Acongleph</u> harbord attack party category and mother form consec as ground plants), snow vellow forword acadene or a si whe streach, etc. ind a second by today (filler of word a). Meither show on great months in the state former form by today (filler of word a).

Relatell recepts from issue:

agesout	SEC.8			draft or 1.	OE dr	1、1111月(13)月	.935
	三才"主之"		Alter			Jan State	aller to
	30.25	東京市をか	Nait Cha			。"《武治北西北方	
	31.IA					tadasi je 3	
	31.39		San A		13/10/15	Tedoto0	
	10E .F					Movenber	
	543	Start &	Dell's .		1- 22 - 23	TedusonU,	
	RE UE.	A RELEASE AND A REAL PROPERTY AND A	The Real Property in the	And The State			

1 ges a

	12.145.14.144.146.545.14		PAN & SPACE - PAN ST ST		AND STATE AND STATES AND STATES
	San the state of the state of the	1.34 104			·····································
		A A Part & Bank 1 - W.A	and the second second	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	S ANT TO CAR AND A TO A
CAN BE A STATE OF A STATE OF		A FRANK STREET AND CONTRACT			Carden .
		The state of the second		the state of the same state	Constant of the the set of the
	State and a star starting	「「「「「「」」」」」		at the second second second	The second second and the second s
Bunthroben	a second of the second	CARL AND STATISTICS		ALTER ANTINAL STREET	LOID LOU
and the second sec		·····································			A REAL PROPERTY OF A REAL PROPER

taging lefo fire an entraced

i young brown onecus from the blids a little pouth of us couch this evening for b/+; white incide the ears. A sineapple sub-about 7-8 Abs sweet gateloss hought for K/+; a big pumphin perforday for K/+.

Wark of dath establishmens meanly "intines. The one hig job has neer the

Trace and the and such that the second there heavy chorer hear should so that a the second se

Sounded part of the country outh along the government treas towards beau Boy. Bi not go note than y ails from eaus. Films tail forest with the unucl sourtimes of big alsae-coled brown-period of anat I team to be listerocares. Two pears found with nearly rije fruits; one is slander birrets species with real statutes, resinfusers of a much bigger e, which occurred as out the gargen. codenauch falsa is 1957, the other the smallest of two or three map. of delam. seen here so far. My Morima boy shaping well, the Kalokalo doubtful

Everywhere close to the sawmill the ground is very stony and apparently unattractive on that account for gardens., as no sign of native cultivation has been seen. Forest consists of a well spaced stand of the supercanopy trees, an abundant second layer of trees 25-30 m tall and about 20-30 cm in diameter, a substage up to 20-30 m high, and an ill-defined lower layer of small trees and saplings. A big leaved Amaracarpus (?) is perhaps the most common undergrowth small tree (4-6 m) in this stony forest. Usually there is a fairly abundant herbaceous undergrowth of few species (ferns, <u>Marantaceae</u>, <u>Mapania</u>, an erect prickly saggitate aroid, etc.) which thickens in the shallow hollows. The ground slopez evenly towards the sea.

Sat. April 14: Rain yesterday and last night registered 118 points. Enough rain this morning to spoil my collecting. Built a palmleaf house for shelter, then beat it back to camp. Only a few scuds of rain in afternoon and we have most of our laundry dry.

Botanized about a mile in the direction of Sewa Bay. Still fine tall forest. Most interesting plants were 3 spp. of spicate ground orchids, two of them looking like <u>Malaxis</u>. A sprinkling of big trees in flower and attracting birds, but am reluctant to cut anything that looks like a mill log. Spared a 30 m <u>Hibiscus</u> (red flowers) and a big <u>Garcinia</u> which were dropping flowers on the governmentroad. A Mucuna with very big pale green flowers also in flower.

Last night, after two blank nights near camp in the primary forest, the boys set traps in Izod's coconut plantation on the coast. Results: 2 very spiny, chuncky big, shart-tailed brown <u>Rattus</u>, and five small gray <u>Rattus</u> which might be <u>R</u>. <u>ruber</u>. Nothing got by jacking; too much rain.

Listened in on the radio for the first time last night. Good reception from Australia at 9 PM. Same old Palestinian and North African troubles as weeks ago.

Rus and Lionel, hunting together, got nothing by jacklighting tonight. A <u>Petaurus</u>, <u>Nyctimene</u>, and a fairsized fruiteating bat which should be <u>Rousettus</u> or a small <u>Dobsonia</u>, shot by Lionel's boy Tinker.

Sunday April 15: Hot day, only slight showers, clouds drifting from a northerly direction.

Botanized a short distance up the Creek, not shown on the 1-mile map, which runs to the south of camp and into Waikaiuna Bay. Best day so far, but forest not abounding in species and very little in flower or fruit. Two gairsized trees were a <u>Cerbora</u>, common here, and a <u>Syzygium</u> with very small white flowers and small leaves. My first epiphytic orchid for the trip; a true "botanical" with purple flowers. Several ferns from moist banks of the creek, and a pretty small pinnate clump palm. Creek gravelly.

Two of the small rats is traps last night. A cuscus, pale purplish in general coloration, shot in a tree this morning by Tinker. Apparently different from the young animal bought from a native a couple of days ago.

Lionel to Bwasiaia village, 3-4 miles down the coast, this afternoon to arrange for carriers and guides to take him on a reconnaissance of the mountains. Returned in rain about 7:30 bringing two <u>Nyctimenes</u> and two <u>Petaurus</u> he had shot in flowering Calophyllum inophyllum trees along the coast.

seen here so far. Ty Monine out susping well, the falloield soubiful

Every close of the second be ground is well alone ground is well story and algored by anatorichive as that seconds for gardeba. Is no sign of the relative then has been seen. forest condition of a well aptoed areas of the relation wheel is a shakant become is treas 25+30 a tail and about x0+30 on it therefore, a substange up to 30+30 m bags, and an all-defined lower layer of small treas and analyses in the layed Anatomatics (2) is perfecte the math common industry over an interview of this story fores. There, here as for any second mathematics, a industry this story fores. Touching there is related and the story and and the this story fores. Touching there is related a rest industry of the story of the story fores. Touching there is related a rest industry and the story of the story fores. Touching there is related a rest industry and the related is a story fore in the shaller industry of the story of the story of the story of which the story tower in the shaller industry of the story industry of the story of the sto

200

Est. Armie Lee Welm veriender and hat might regisered 118 pointer. Educit rein vilt moralme to pool my collecting. Fullt a pulatest base for abbier, when best 15 (best to comp. Only 1 for soude of rain to disernoon and we have most of our landery cry.

Botaniaed sout a allo in the directin at fews Bay: Sills inde tel forest. Not interesting bit to tere ? sou, of spicese from orbites, into it then looking line <u>Mtlaxin</u>. A sprinkling all big trees in florer and stanceing article bat on relactnic to out anything that looks like a milling. Spared of the <u>Juliens</u> (red florers) and a sig <u>Garginia</u> withour see and hist flowers on the governmentment in the state of the pair given flowers also in flower.

Last al. It. efter two black sights near carpan the princip ion et. the boys set traps in Isod's succarb plant then as the const. Results: 2 van spin, sharele bis, starb-telled brows <u>Return</u> and ive pail gray withs which then i inter. Totaing you by jesting; too mobe rough.

ster delignest to be the redit of a she first term leger algor. Cool reception "res Australia at 9 PM. Same old Pelasticka and North Afedore monbles be vesse ago.

and the bicost, there is another, so not as in fouried in the sector of the sector of

Sunday April 13: Byt day, baly shight pusters, clouds drifting with a northerin

Dotanties a short distance of the Green, bel shown on the L-mile map, and of the the south of case a south of case a since and assounding in species and very little in flower of fruit. Two pairsleed these were as <u>Compore</u>, coeffor here, and a <u>Structur</u> with very small there with there and mall leaves. By first shiphwate aread for the trip, a true Spotsaical's with purple flowers. Several forms from moust banks of the creek, and a pretty amall plants all creek greekly.

Two of the small rock to traje that dight, a cuscut, gale purplishing general coloration, shot in a trac this morning by Tiever. Apprentic different from the young an rai cought from a mainvers couple of days ago.

Lienel to Everisic village, 3-4 miles avan the soest, this Alterneon to surveys for carriers and ghiese to then it on a reconnection of the wountring. Returned in rain about 7:50 printing to <u>Aveticate</u>s and the <u>Petauges</u> is had shot in flowering Calothelium in or along these along the ocean. Monday April 16: Occasional showers towards daylight, and some heavy ones between 11 o'clocl and noon.

Spoke by Izod's radiophone with Ken Lee of Buntinhs to order a few minor items of which we find ourselves short. Izod has a schedule with Samarai every 9.15 am. The service a boon to residents of the outposts. The sets work on wet cells.

Bota nized down the coast a bit past Kikisu Point, about l_2^1 miles from camp. Small rather steep beaches of gray gravel; a change to red volcanic rock at the point. Usual littoral forest fringe of great <u>Calophyllum</u> trees, occasional <u>Barring-</u> tonias, and smaller beach trees such as <u>Guettarda speciosa Scaevola koenigii</u> and <u>Tournefortia</u>.

Six carriers from Bwasiaia, escorted or accompanied by two village policemen, a councillor, and what appeared to be a mission teacher (he was wearing cross and chain) arrived in camp shortly before noon and Lionel left with them (4 carriers)ffor Bwasisia and the mountains after lunch. An old man named Ginger, formerly employed by Lionel's father and now a village policeman at Sewa Bay, came along to say that if the trail from Bwasisia to the high places was found to be too rough and steep he would show us a good one leading south from Sewa Bay. Plenty of men for carriers in Sewa Bay, he said. Not much labor available in Bwasisia area.

On my way back to camp before lunch called on an old gold prospector named Bert Crozier, who lives in a very neat and well built shack on the beach of Waikaiuna Bay. Evidently a very old man. Very neat and clean. Well spoken. Has lived on the island for 25 years. If he has a native woman I saw no signs of her presence. Showed me about 1-2 oz. of good coarse gold from the east side of the island. Said to contain about 10% of dross. No reef has been found on the island. Crozier says the best approach to the mountains in which we are interested is from the Sawataitai side. I can't see any indication of this on the map.

<u>Tuesday April 17:</u> A little rain last night, thundery and threatening after dawn; more showers after about 4 o'clock. Weather here indicates good conditions for Lionel's mountain climb today. But every cloud, day and night, has a shower in it.

Made a circuit down to Waikaiuna Bay, and back through Izod's coconut plantation. Collected 13 species but nothing of special interest. Fine tall forest lush with palms and herbaceous growths, on low ground close behind the coast. Having no watch I was back in camp by 10 o'clock, thinking it was much later. Both my waterproof watches have taken in rain on this trip, the first on Mt. Marirata back in March, the second in Samarai. Both sent to townsville by air for attention. The first came back the day we left Samarai for this camp, and after a week's wear the glass fell out of it.

Four of the small gray rats in traps set by the boys last night. Rus, jacking, ahot another <u>Nyctimene</u>. Yesterday afternoon I sent the spare, sipoma-infected boy (Kwailakwaila of Kalokalo) out with an axe to look for trees containing <u>Pogonomys</u> This morning he resumed the search and brought in three specimens, very wet and with tails half skinned through being yanked from the tree hollows. Late in the day one of Izod's boys brought in three more specimens in perfect condition. He asked for and received 4 sticks of trade tobacco in payment. We now have 12 mammal spp. for the camp, which is pretty good for a week.

<u>Wed. April 18:</u>Hardly any sun and many showers today. Too wet for much field work in the morning.

John Wormsley (Forest Botanist) and Ted Grey (Regional Forest Officer) arrived on the govt. vessel Huon at noon. They plan to spend a week with us. John brought Monday such In Coresional Levers towards de light, and agen harry ones cetreen

Epolo ip ided's rad oben atta Ken Lee // Lun Links to opter a few ringen items of which we find competees short. Their has a schedule with Samaral every 6.15 am. The sarvice a boar to regionate of file outposts. The sets which on web calls.

Bota mized down the sects a bit pest Mikim Felat, a out is files from come. Small rather ones beeches of graviersis a mange to rel volocate rate at the point. Usual littleral forest frings of gravit <u>is lophyllun</u>strees, couchidant <u>farmingtening</u>, and smaller been tress and at <u>instants spectors for vals work out</u> and Tournefortig.

Sur corrector fram knowing, esterred or coundrated by in villege for incered, a councilior, and Mash appared to be a minuted by beacher (the war wearing croce and chain) writted in temp shortdy before your and blonel haft vin them (a courtement) for thereitic and the mountains after innon, in oid then neued dirient formarky suployed of Lionel's folge aways is bold of the mish places was found to be apployed of Lionel's folge aways is bold of the mish places was found to be on the act steep he would not the system to be folge and the place from formation for retrievent of these set and the light places was found to be on rough and steep he would not have been by the stand from found to be on rough for retrievent in the bay, be cald. More turn here static base here, for an and for retrievent in the bay, be cald. More turn here static bies in even to a state and in the retrievent in the bay, be cald. More turn here static bies in event to and and the retrievent in the bay. be cald. More turn here static bies in the state of the state of the retrievent in the bay.

On sy bes back to every before Lano, gelled on an old gold prospected versal best drotters who have is the very neet and well built these on the beach of belleting for initiantic a very old see. Nery new one cas clears (cll spokers that lived on the isleed for as years if he had a matrix-some I saw he stars of her recenced the isleed for a years of root for as gold from the each alds of the recenced the isleed for a prever of the back of a star when a stars of her recenced the isleed for a prever the back of a star when a stars of her recenced the contrast about the back of the back has been found on the islend. Said to contrast about the back of a star is into we are inverted to from the styre the period contrast active for the back of the on the stars.

<u>Perdiv prid IV:</u>
(abovers after about a transferr and the start and the start as a nontransferred by the start about a transferred by a start bare to a start at bases for in our start and at an form, fat every aloue, quy and night, has a source in it.

Made stormethic Jona 20 diletions boy; the Jack cronge lood's social distribut. Upliested 13 specific fwith formation of the claim interest. Fine tell outset has with palmented has bacaents growths, on low ground close benind the cost. Maying no read: T the back in come to 10 or closes, thinking it wis runn hater, both if waterwards satisfies have taken in vair on this teld, the first on 40. Waterwate back in free, the second it ferment, four sent to howevills by sit for stherelogy. The first came read the day we tait finance it of howevills is satisfied and she set is given fall out of it.

Four of the employers was in wraps bet by the boyo less night. Ent. (soking, end suched <u>typeimene</u>. Tenerary alternoon I sent the sume, signed in treted boy (Featiblesila of Malokalo) out with an and to look for trees contained (<u>consortis</u>) with tails monify he teniced the sector and brought in these spectrame, tery we and one of lood a type through the states more spectrame in the day and received a choice of treas tobary in promote in the state to the day the received a choice of treas tobary in promote in the states of the day the case received a choice of treas tobary in promote in the terend received a choice of treas tobary in promote in the terthe case, the bar of treas tobary in promote we now investigate would append the case, thick is needed for a wask.

<u>Wed. April 28:</u>Barrin and ean and hear showers today. Too set fun much field ton't

. John wormeley (Lorest Fotesist) and Tel Grey (Restand Forest Offleer) scritted

his native assistant with him, Michael, a Wedau boy.

About 5:45 pm Lionel Lionel returned from the mountain behind Bwasisia. Got up to 2300 ft., he reports, in very rough rocky country. This took seven hours. Could not find better country or a camp site. Heavily mossed conditions above about 2000 feet. Dacrydium elatum abundant, and reaching a diameter of about 15 inches above about 1500 feet (he brought down leaf specimens). Next try for a route into the mountains will be by the route of the Sewa Bay V.C.

Thursday April 19: No rain at all today or last night. Cloud drift from the SE.

The Huon called in on return to Samarai from Esa'ala to deliver Wormesley&s camera equipment left on board yesterday. Got letters away.

Botanizing about a mile inland to the Lebudoim River, which was struck just below where it emerges from the mountain. Had to cut track about half the distance, mostly through tall forest rich in big timber trees. River channel very bouldery (plutonic rocks); about 100 yards wide where we came to it, narrowing to a bed of perhaps 40-59 yds. and actual stream of 20 yds. where it came out of the mountains. Big change in vegetation with the beginning of the hills. A <u>Casuarina</u> abundant on steep rocky slopes. A magnificent red <u>Hoya</u> climbing on the river bank; 2 <u>Selaginella</u> spp., <u>Boea</u>, and a fine yellow <u>Curculigo</u> on steep rocky banks. A crayfish found eaten by what I take to be <u>Hydromys</u>. This looks like the gateway to the mountains. Found a faint track on the west bank of the river but did not attempt to follow it.

Friday April 20: The first rainless day here. At least it was almost so. No rain in the night and none till about 4:30 pm when a very heavy shower fell.

Much fruitless shooting at small bats st dusk last night (3 specimens of the little Miniopteris for over 20 shells). Two cuscus and a <u>Petaurus</u> jacked by Lionel qne Rus (Gray with them); a <u>Petaurus</u>, small <u>Dobsonis</u> (or <u>Rousettus</u>) and a <u>Uromys</u> by Tinker. A big <u>Hydromys</u> and several of the small gray rats in traps. In all, 16 specimens on the mammal table on which Rus and his two boys worked all day. No shooting this evening and no traps set by Rus. Three Pogonomys brought in alive by a native were bought for 4/0.

Spent all morning working on material on hand (collected over 20 numbers yeaterday). A few trees collected near camp in the afternoon. The big <u>Hoya</u> of yesterday photographed in color.

Womersley and Gray walked to Sewa Bay and back and completed their inspection of Izod's timber area. V.G.Ginger of Sibodia on Sewa Bay reported in to talk mountains. The route from Sewa Bay follows the Lebudown River, at least for some distance, to what used prewar to be the camp of a gold miner named Ballantyne. An effort being made to get carriers for a start on Sunday as Womersley wants to go with Lionel and wishes to leave for Samarai on Wednesday of next week.

Sat. April 21: Only a few small showers. Wind seems to be northerly in am, changing to east or SE in the afternoon.

Womersley and I to the Lebudawa River. Rather poor morning. He climbed up the rather open rocky and sedge-covered far slope to about 500 ft. and reported a thin stand of Casuarina and small kasikasi (<u>Metrosideros</u> sp.) with low growths of other Myrtaceae (<u>Rhodamnia</u> etc.) and a small leaved <u>Wikstroemia</u> that looks something like a Melaleuca.

Nothing of interest in traps. A purplish cuscus shat last night by Tinker. Two

his metive assistant with him, Michael, a Vedau 107.

About 5:45 pm blanel Lignel returned from the normal banked basisis. Got up to 2300 ft., he reports, in wirp rough receivedentry. This took seven houre. Gould not find better country of a senj site. Heavily mossed conditions above that 2000 feet. <u>Carrodium alatum</u> standark, and reaching a director of Stout 15 inches shave about 1500 feet (he brought toown leaf spectments). Not bit for a route into the mountains will be by the route of the Sewa Bay V.C.

Rhungder April 19: No rain at all today or lead night. Dloud wift from the SE.

20

The Huck calded in on peturn to Cameral Irom Eputals to Seliver Farnesleyes a centers' pointment Left on board vestords, " Bos lettors car.

Bohamiathe shout a mile infand to the bedudois fiver, which was stands had below where it therefees from the mountain. Not to but them about half the distance, newly through tall forest which had nouncain. Not theses. Hive channel way boundary (plutomic racks): shout 100 yants which which where we came to it, minowing to a set of periods 40-50 ydge, and sound stream of 20 ydge, where it came onbial the neutrins. Is, thange in weyetation with the beginning of the milis. A <u>camering</u> simulant of store recky stores, a megnificent field gove alimbing on the milis. A <u>camering</u> simulant of store work that I take to be <u>Hydromys</u>. This look black has a set to store it wint I take to be <u>Hydromys</u>. This looks like the setentian.

Triger Amril 201 The first reinless day pere. At least it was almost so. No rain the set and the still about 4:30 as when a wary heavy shower

.ftsi

Huch fruities anothing at shall bate at dusk isst high () spectrums of the little Miniopierie for ever 20 shalls). Two suscesses a <u>retaining</u> hacked by blond one the (drep with them): a <u>retained</u> sarel <u>Dobsoniz</u> (or <u>Mousering</u>) and a <u>Uronys</u> by "inser. A big <u>trorous</u> and sevenil of one small gray rate in broce. In all, the spectment or the mummel table on which has had his two boys which all day. No shooting will evening and no trops set by Mue. Three regonary prought in ally a policy wire bought for 1/0.

Bond all mording working on satarial on hand (collected over 20 furthers weaterday). If for these collected near constant the effection. Inarche <u>Have</u> of restarday: photographed in color.

Comerciev and first walken to Sove Farland have and completed thair inspection of load's timber ares. W.C. Others of Sthelps on Sthelps on Seven Bay reported in to talk sound his. The route from Seven Bay Pollowe the Labutown Biver, at least for some a stance, to what aged prevar to be the camp of a gold miner named Stlithture. In offert being made to get gardiers for a stort on buildy as completely each be go with bland and wishes to Leave for Semaral on Wadnesday of next week.

Set. Amail 21: Only a few shall showers. Mind seems to be monthealt in an chemina to

momeraley and I to the Lebusher River. Reter poor norming. He climbed up the initiar open rocky and redge-covered for slope to about 500 M. and reported a thin shand of Castarina and result kesilowsi (<u>Metrosiaeros</u> Sp.) with Now graving of erer Mystecese (<u>Anoceanik</u> sto.) and r small lesved <u>Mirsbroomic</u> that looks poncining like a

Malslaves,

Pogonomys brought in by a native. No shooting this evening.

1

Lance Wilkinson. a Milne Bay trader who has stations on the east coast of Normanby, anchored in Waikaiuna Bay and visited us this evening. He drank much OP rum and did not depart until everyone else, including me, had gone to bed. An interesting chap. A correspondent of PIM and does some other writing, including verse. Performed on the harmonica accompanied by sticks.

Sunday April 22: No rain at all, night or day. Hot in afternoon in the buildings.

No carriers turned up last night for a start into the mountains this AM, but V.C. Ginger has been here this evening.

Nothing in traps. One Pteropus shot this evening by Rus. During the day Lionel took two boys to the coconut plantation and got eight bats of two species from hollows in the trunks of the palms. We don't have with us the means of identifying bats.

Botanizing up the coast to the mouth of the Lebudowa River, then down to Izod's plantation. A scattering of big leaning calophyllum along the narrow gray-gravelly beach; strips of grass where gardens have been; a <u>Pandanus</u> common on these grassy patches. The Lebudowa has one sandy mouth in which Izod keeps his launch; good sheltered anchorage for a small vessel. Most interesting plant was a bignoniaceous tree growing gregariously on a small point of land north of the plantation. Bunches of brilliant orange-red flowers lo cm long. The sea has raised on the point a narrow barrier of gravel immediately behind which is swampy tall rain forest luxuriant with climbing aroids, etc. The red-flowered trees, 40-60 feet high, with light brown trunks conspicuously fluted for some distance up from the ground, grow on this gravel bank, their roots half in salt and half in fresh water.

Monday April 23: Light showers beginning about noon. Mist or rain on the mountains late in the afternoon, but apparently clear tonight. The SE season would appear to have begun.

At 6:30 AM Lionel and Gray, with Wormersley's boy Michael, Lionel's Tinker, 6 carriers wi th loads, several spares, the Sibodia VC, etc. started on a second attempt to find a camp site in the higher mountains. Wormersley was to have gone but he developed an attack of malaria last night (on paludrine suppressive medicine). I left in the same direction soon after seven. Found the party had followed the bed of the Lebudowa River, so started to climb the leading spur which parallels the stream to the west and soon got onto an old trail. Trail much overgrown (probably not used since about the outbreak of World War II), not blazed and therefore hard to follow except where the ridge was narrow. Ascended to an estimated 1200 feet; Lionel has my aneroid. The trail must lead to Balantyne's mining camp, and it will offer an alternative. all weather route for us if the trail or route up the river is difficult, as I suspect. Another day of cutting past by far point would probably be necessary fo open ridge route.

From the beginning of the spur to about 1000 feet (by my guess)the forest is spindly and a <u>Gasuarina</u> is practically the only tree of any size (up to 20 m or so) A <u>Gordonia</u> also occurs, and a variety of small leaved, spindly little trees provide a usually plentiful undergrowth which took considerable cutting. <u>Soleria</u>, a <u>Gahnia</u> and a flat-leaved large sedge form a ground cover up to 1 m high in the more open parts of the forest on the narrower crests. A <u>Gleichenia</u> came in in one place. Near my top point the forest improved greatly. The <u>Gasuarina</u> dropped out and <u>Dacrydium elatum</u> appeared in trees up to over 1 ft. in diameter with very dark brown bark. A deligate <u>Seleginella</u>, about knee high, was abundant as ground cover there. A slender soft-stemmed scrambling bamboo fairly plentiful in places between about 500 and 1000 feet.

Pagonary: arought in the set will be about the this wheaten

Lange Willinger. a Hiller Day trader who may share on the same court in Rozarby, andfored is weiteric Pay and wisited is dite aroung. He dran with 05 tam and did you capart chait are yone wiss, in organal was that a rest of the first of the first in the secret of a secret of varse, partented en the harrolles scool ented of athens.

S. H. Mark

Sander Augil 22: No wars of eli-art or hige in afterioon in the mitalines.

die Antautautautautation die otal state a con thing sail in homit are inter al V.C. Giager has been have this evening.

wolling in traps. Wee Pheromalance and this evening which he . Then in the Liebol took in boys to the coconst alentation and dot eight bets of the freetes -ideal to engage efficient over their and and the bards of the struct of the struct of the struct of the STREET, SHERE

Storing of the work in the mouth of the hearing and the hearing and the hearing and the hearing the - flaters- per worman and quale realizing las scheme and to privations a such that Recent vertrabe of grane where current lave head, a Fordenial control on tosse evenes seteres. The Leondorn has one south noutrin in which land block his isanch, good avaabeinong in 's bas theig "alige tot tot tot light i fare a do't saat fart berettar thes growing gregericulty on a shell refer of land name of the plants should be a configure of the second a prince of multiplication of the second of the sound a prince of multiplication of the second of the sound a prince of the second of cauntor of gravel timediately tening which is sawny fail deta forest interfeat with climing aroint, ex. The real forered trees, 40-00 fast the stat link broan trute of the promiter broan trute of a construction the state of the stat

And the site of the site of the source and the sector for the or the on the or the or the Lase in the alternative and apparently along anterio. The fit beauty would appear to have being

in tradicitional and in the provision of it is provided to the cost of the cost of the second second the second 6 gerelere et Ch. 193da, stremainteres, sons Alusta V., sto, starteliou a sesund the short of ser valandamed. San the althe sit at site ones a ball of temperar he associated on situate of maleric is at might (a pollarine suppressive medicine). Laft in the same direction soon after perce. . Found the party had followed the bes of the helders doubt and said to that the loading and a would be the loading and the second of the atreau to the wert and soon got onto in old mail. I will moon overation (probably follow accord oners the ridge mat correct. Seconded to an editrated 1200 feet; Lingel has no instruct. The taski dust lead to latentynets mining camp, and it will offer in altermative, all wenter ridte for as it the brail or route no the river i difficult, as I suspect. Frother dry of putting peet by far point would receive he receiterty for body attage router

aron the bestmater of the erer to shout 1000 feet (by or meaning forest in a stand) and a create at a stand of the stand o A some alert altitl victore, some is granted of early little trans around is similar to atural a charled and the second world which we have a solution of the second second second second second second while grom and all dail a lies of the tothe bring school eghes easily be teal-yzl' a bus setts of the forest of the Dersover crosts. A <u>Dividual</u> data in 18 one planar : Test an top point the forest inproved resili. The <u>Camberina</u> drugged ont and Durry distant speeted in trees up to over 1 it. in distances with very dark hours Level revea belaste as inside as thin set flores alleving as grand as grand cover there. a clauder sold-artemed sorta banhac fairly planting in placed bayweer shall 500 and 1000 feet.

Tuesday April 24: Showers from dawn to mid morning. Very hot after that. Wind from northeast again.

4 · . . .

Spent morning preparing yesterday's plants. In afternoon went through the forest down Izod's south plantation boundarysurvey line to the coast. Tall gloomy forest occering very little to collect.

A flying fox shot last night 'nothing in traps) brought total mammal collection to 96 apecimens for two weeks.

Soon after 6 AM Ailsa Hall walked into camp, having arrived at the anchorage at three o'clock on the Kedeluma en route for Goodenough and Ferguson. The boat brought a little cargo for us and local letters.

At noon the Rev. Grant and his wife arrived to visit the Izod's and called on us. Grant is Chairman of the Methodist Mission of eastern Papua. Lives at East Cape. Haa been in the country 24 years. Told of bat caves at Bunama, down the coa st of Normanby, and others, and a burial cave on the NE coast below Sawataitai Bay.

Lionel and Gray returned from the mountains about 4 o'clock. Their aneroids differed, but averaged about a500 feet for a camp site chosen. This is not far from the sharp-topped tambu mountain which stands out clearly on the SW part of the island in from Bwasiasia. An old track followed most of the way to Ballantynes camp at about 900 feet. Track out from there to a bit over 3000 feet. A belt of <u>Dacrydium</u> forest just below the camp site. Route reported practicable for box loads. Several crossings of the Lebudowa, then mostly a gradual ascent by spur ridges. The VC and Tinker left behind to clear the camp site. A promising outlook for our mountain work. Gray brought down specimens of an oak.

MALANEUS A.

Thesday Aumil 201 Showers from dates to said dorming, Very Loi after toots Wind from rontheast again.

. . 1

Steph moralize on partag restartights planton. In Effections were through the forest down fronts plantetion townsergenewer line to the creek. Tali slonge isreet accerize were little to collect.

A Pitting Cos shot last night "nothing in "ropal protect total restart collection to 90 sceningers (collection

soon ofter 6 AM 1128 Hell walled Anto oans, having areives at the onchorage at treat of their on the Redelana on route for sociezonge and forgosen. The bast agonist a little games for and local letters

As noon-the dev. Createrned allo white attrives to what the Lood's and Schled on us. Grant is chained at the Methodet Mission of sectors frame. Elver at Scret Choc: Reached in the country of their Woll if the cerepted Elmant. Some the some is to formethy, and onders, and a Darlas cave on the all coast billow Scretchelia, here.

Lifered out averaged about a CO feet from the montains about officer. This is energied at the second of the second

A 310 141 PG MM

Wednesday April 25: No rain today. Cloud drift and a good breeze from the NE.

The Administrator's yacht Laurabada II, en route from the Anglican Mission at Wedau, picked up Womorsley and Gray for Samarai about 7 AM. Sent to Buntings for storage five packages of dried herbarium specimens.

Botanized north along the government track to the top of a ridge about 200-300 feet high which must be near Sibonai village on Sewa Bay. The map seems to be inaccurate for this locality. Fine tall forest to where the track crosses the Lebudown River which there consists of several dry gravelly channels. Beyond these channels is 200-300 yards of swamp across which the track is carried more or less on parallel pairs of small logs; a fine tree-ferm (<u>Cyathea</u>) collected in the swamp. Swamp luxuriant with climbing aroids, pandans, etc. Only one of the tree-ferms seen.

A <u>Petaurus</u> and a <u>Petaurus</u> (sic) shot last night by Rus, accompanied by Gray. A Hydromys and one of the small gray rats in traps set by boys. Total of about 150 traps out. Lionel has meat lures and steel traps out for <u>Satanellus</u>.

The boys who were left yesterday to clear the mountain camp site returned about one o'clock. They cut tent poles, split palm for floors, etc. This exploration party much overloaded with VIP's. Two village policemen and three councillors, all expexting pay. Have asked for 35 carriers to sleep here Sunday night ready for a start for the mountain camp early Monday.

Thursday April 2011y a small shower at daylight; hot day; wind still from NE.

Followed my track (improving it for the carriers) to the Lobudown, then down the stream to a bit past the intersection of the government track to Sewa Bay. Half mile or so down from where I struck it, the Lobudown rather suddenly disappears (the water rather) under the gray gravel of the bed. The water apparently reappears in the swamp visited yesterday. Nothing of particular note in plants. Vegetation of banks largely the common regrowth fig (Ficus aff. cascaria). A few smooth sago palms below the govt. track.

Nothing fell to the guns last night. Nothing in traps. Lionel caught something in his Satanellus trap, but it got away after much struggling and biting of the wood of the cage under which the 4 steel traps were set as a precaution against catching some domestic dog.

Lionel and Rus to Bunama in Izod's small launch. About 4 hours each way. They returned abiut 5 o'clock, without having found the caves or being able to find out anything about them from the local people. Izod wrote me about these supposed caves some time ago. Rev. Grant spoke of them too days ago and on his information I marked their position on the map. There may not be any caves there. The local natives may have been suspicious of our intentions and therefore denied knowledge of them. Cave burial was formerly practiced by the peopleof Normanby.

Had as visitors today Father McGee and Brother Gormley of the Catholic Mission of Sedeia Island. They came to see Izod and were much interested in inspection of his sawmill. The Catholics have a station in Normanby . They have become very active in far eastern Papua since the war.

Friday April 27: Another hot day with some breeze from the NE and a few light showers after 11 AM.

Votresder Annii 27: Joursin Boold Victor Bloud dill sode oreased the bester

4

The Addition of the Sound is a subset of a route from the inglices Mission it hedet, stated of Constrated and Gray for Someral Stout 7 Mt. Seat to Buntlege for statege from wakages of drive bergarity preciseres.

Solenized north alone the coverneed, treek to the top of a stidge sheek 200-200 feet high which rish be near shoond, willage threek Sa. To and secke to be instanted in the hostify. The ball forest to mare the fixed crosses the behaving fixed which his connects of several dry provely channels. Sector the observe is 300-300 pride of swarp earlies which the trict is to mare the to be swarp on pressive the start was to five tree-form (<u>Crathed</u>) conceled in the swarp way firsted with slights of a start pendent, star for the tree form. Swarp firsted with slights a start pendent, star for the tree form (

A received and a retained (ale) shot lest tip by Res, stoonsaide by Leve, a deferivation one of the Last gray rela is trips ach by boys. Total of shout Lot trans one. Model resider Lives and start rugs wit for <u>Salanallys</u>.

The source who were setting to creat the many an ear, alte retrieved about the of mode. They full tent older, shill private for floors, suc. This evaluation cartify much transpond with MPFs. No villed collettal and these is equivalent of setting app. Here wheel for 35 corrects to sheet were colletted react for settert for the mountain composity Mondry.

Thoreast would East the state of day Elves to the state of the state from the

Tollawed my first (hereoing 5 for the carriers) to the heredern, these with the streak is a bit pray the intersponder of the government prend to leaving. Well mule of so gove from there is struck in, the holdown worse subscripting (the water rither) mules for grap of velot the bed. The with apparently reloven in the owner visited recently. Arguing of so thereis in the light is alone to be of here largely the content regression for (<u>from</u> alfo, <u>centrie</u>). A flow taken to be palled bally the sourt, truck.

Notaing fear to the guis fact angule for notiong in proper start of costthing in antifectualize true, but there and alter anua started of gacoblicate of the wood of the order units with a set should have cottes a protection trained or tening some donessic dog.

Lional unit das to filede in bood's brait bandle, abort a norme door be They reformed sound a choice contrine boring fores the property on oning able to line out at a ingenier to them from the local rechts, a of dout the property income suppress caves some time tag. Some the local rechts of date of the property of the invested arein to dist. Some has filter may not to date of the to date to be the test to the base for the construction of the to date of the to to be the test to be the filter may not the fore the base of the to to be the test to be the filter of the base of the to date of the to the test to be the test fores burned of the test and there of the to the test of the test the test to be the test of the test of the to the test of the test test of the test of test of the test of the test of test of the test of test

Had no visit we today state a distant format dahiar of the Catholic Atanua or basets Laland. They cane to see trad and our much interested i threadthe si his saveli. The Catholics Narra setation in Korrandy. Inductions to the term withe in its eachers takes since the way.

Tolder April Mit. Another we with any breast from the Mit and A light and the light of the light.

Botanized up the nameless and unmapped creek to the south. Followed it into the hills at about 500 feet. At that elevation were two boggy patches of sago swamp. pne of prickly trees the other of smooth. No old trees , but saw where one had been cut for sago several years ago. Creek in the hills is very rocky and falls rapidly. Most interesting plants were ferns, including two Hymenophyllaceaewhich gave a mountain appearance to the rocks on which they were massed. My last day in the field before we go into the mountains.

One small gray Rattus in traps last night. No shooting. A small goanna in Lionel's meat lure set. Tinker set out for Sewa Bay and Mt. Bwebweso this PM to try to shoot a wallaby. These animals reported to live on that grassy spirit mountain. Tinker instructed to get two local helpers and try for the wallaby early tomorrow morning.

15

Neglected to record a couple of weeks ago the disposition of the boys:

Mammals	- B. Marthan M. Carlow And Contra / 1 Kill 7	Isulele of Morima) of Goodenough)	Rı
	71	Construction)	

Edewawa of Goodenough Plants Taugova of Morima Galewina of Kalokalo Self Insects

Kitohen boys Vauvaumela of Kalokalo Kim of Goodenough

Kwailakwaila of Kalokalo, most of whose time is Spare boy spent in search of arboreal mammals

Sat. April 28: Only threats of rain; day partly overcast. Cloud drift from SE in morning, from E later. Hot in the clearing.

In camp working on specimens and organization of cargo for Monday.

Last night was good for mammals. Two <u>cuscus</u>, i <u>Petaurus</u>, 2 <u>Pteropus</u> and 1 <u>Rousettus</u> or small <u>Dobsoni</u>a shot by Rus and Lionel. One small brown <u>Rattus</u> in traps Tinker returned from Mt. Bwebweso, feeling"ashamed" at not having got a wallaby on the grass country. He brought from the mountain branched and seedlings of a conifer which looks like Araucaria (allied to A. Cunninghamii). (Dacrydium)

The day on which weekly items of rations (meat, tobacco, etc.) are issued to native employees is always "Saturday". Usually the day is Friday. Our issue day is indeed Saturday, and this afternoon about half a dozen young native ladies turned up to share in what was to be had. A friendly island.

Sunday April 29: One or two slight showers; much cloud over the mountains; cloud drift variable.

No jacking last night. Three of the big bristly brown Rattus and one of the small gray trapped last night by Rus; the first mammals in personal traps. This brings the total to date to 113 mammal specimens of a dozen (perhaps 13) species.

Lionel and I spent most of the day in preparation for departure for the mountains. We have on latest count 36 loads including carriers' rice. This evening we have fed 38 prospective carriersbrought in by two councillors and a VC from Seva Bay. A Sawataitai councillor came in this morning, offering help if with carriers if needed. If we can't get men, said he, he will bring women. The response in carriers has been fine. All we need now is reasonable weather for what will probably be a rather hard day of travel tomorrow.

h



betanlish in the Almerers and unacoped trees, of the South. Failonse it into the Mills at about 500 feet. It that servition mergins buy by stored of cast smano, and of prickly three the other of mooth. No old trees , but reverted in the it been gut for sets jest ago. Greek in the Mills is very rocky and fails replify. Most factors the forms wire finds for the finite two dynamorbylinases for grave sampuntain ancentics to the works on which unit two ends the in the factors of the tot as works on which unit two ends for the fact as a suppurtain ancentics to the active on which unit two ends for the in the fact sets ago is an active active sets ago.

das sasti iruy kettas is treas irst night. Ir dooting. A mail goenes in Linnelle nest lire set. Chais set out for Code Code Car and it. Secondo Links Ph to but to happy a wallary. These animals reported to Thee on that from phirit manufain. Timter instructed to fet two local melper: and the protect saily sonly tonorrow morning.

Mentected to record a row le of weater and the clever to becale

transis

Elemes of Goodeseven Tereseven of Horins

The office of to entrance of to our formation of the office of the out of the

Altoret per Altoreto

The state of the s

. There were not over the stand of the same of the stand of the stand of the standard of the s

Liest algat var good fair fabrais. The particular is reacted, is haronic with a second state of the second

"The day on which week's ibene of rations (meet, founcos, obo.) are isened to" nethive analytees is also if "isue day " to indeed tethraty, and that if through to bout half a day is fritary. Our it sue day " to be indeed tethraty, and that if the not a bout half a deser young nethive ladies through the bout is indeed to be had. A spreadly jarand.

Simer full 24: Ode or the City apprents and elever the nourth ist city

No sector lest night. Three of the big extetly proven <u>Rettar</u> and one i the built rew trapped just Bight 10 No. the first manneds in certonal branes. This will wrings the fatel to deve to TLS medenal specificated down (perhaps 13) accodes.)

Lionel and it event more of the day in presenting for departure for the nouteine we do notest control to be including conject "iso." This evening we have fed the "constitute contribution of the two iso constitutes and will be the beam let. So we state the constitute contribution of the two constitutes and will be the beam let. So we state the contribution of the test of the two constitutes and the treatment of the sole of the test of the test tool and the test of the test of the test of the sole of the sade to be the said here he will only const. The test of the test here, the test of the set of the test of the let of the test of the let of the test of test of the test of April 30, Monday: Left Waikaiuna at 7:15 with 43 carriers and reckoned about 35 loads, including rice for carriers, but Lionel is not a precise organizer and fortunately, more carriers offered than were needed. Some carried light loads. Eight were from Sawataitai on the east side of the island..

LEBUDOWA River reached at 7:35 (about i mile). Grossing it four times we started up a long steep slope and reached Teddy Ballantynes former gold workings on BUATAI Creek at 9:20. Alt. 290 m. Tree ferns and birds of paradise (P. decora) a little below this. Here well massed tall rain forest. Creek very bouldery and with moderate fall. Stayed over an hour and had drink of tea while the carriers cooked rice.

10:45. 580 m. Moved on (alt. 280 m.) up creek a few hundred yards. then fairly steep climb in places but slopes generally gradual

12;20, 550 m. Forest of smaller trees in which Dacrydium appears; many surface rocks; scrambling slender bamboo and a climbinb Nepenthes. Rain forest.

620 m. First oak noticed in the stunted forest (it was cut by Gray a week ago. Slender . Not a change to regular mid-mountain forest.

650 m. Dipteria conjugate growing beside a 30. 30 ft. Dacrydium which Ted and Lionel climbed to view Sewa Bay on their reconnaissance.

660 m. Distinct changes in stunted forest of Dacrydium and smaller leaved angiosperma. Much Sphagum on ground, scrambling Lycepedium cernuum; a bladderwort growing in mass on one tree.

720 m. Lookout Knob. Coast and a small ship visible. Many palms and a change is good tall forest swamp camp site about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile ahead. OBIA prominent to right.

710 m. Dacrydium forest ended on a steep small rocky stream.

2:15 (I) Camp reached. Lionel, most of our own boys and a few fast carriere ahead of us. Alt. 730 m. Camp on PABINAMAMountainin what appears to be tall "mossy forest". Forest composition still to be seen. An epiphytic red Rhododendron flowering on edge of camp clearing. Alt. at 4:30 700 m. Some mist from mid-afternoon into evening.

Two flys and two tents rigged ; a palm shekter for cook house. Good level ground. A little moss clearing will open up a good view of the coast and the S. edge of Goodenough Bay on the mainland. Lionel and Ted did an excellent job in opening up a route From Ballantyne Camp and picking the camp site.

On their recco. trip Lionel made camp altitude 730 m. 2770 ft. We seem to be only a few hundred (500-7000 feet below the summit of the sharp-topped tambu mountain)BIA (3400' on the 1 mile map), so our altitude is prabably about what Gray made it — say 2700 ft.

Monday May 1: Continued light rain before dawn. Nothing later, into evening. (7:30). All hands spent most of day in preparing this PABINAMA Camp. Digging latrines, making work tables of sticks and split palm, etc.

Carriers given breakfast of rice paid 7/ each , and sent back to their villages. Sent with one of the three escorting councillors; a letter to Norman Izod posting him on events.

Did some botanizing in afternoon. A common small tree-fern (Syathea) 4 tree spp., etc. collected. A <u>Xanthonystus</u> (a <u>Dicospernum</u>) fruitingplentifully in the forest indicates that this is what I have called "mossy forest". Forest canopy at camp about 60 ft. high. Nearly all small-leaved trees.

About 115 traps out this evening . Several Petaurus calling around CampSome

Apt 1 20, Honor Left Welkerge at 1113 with a corriger and rectored sixed 35 - Loss Long Latter instructing rice for arread, with size is defended at a - instruction and for the second are offered for war readed. See anothed - Links 1 and Elght ware from Lawateleni on the seat suite of the releal.

Lindbaka Miver reschadash "13 (acors india). Groesha 11 fran fints we Distind up a Lond siper sites with moved and failed for any parathe ([. decors) to SALAI Greek at 9105. Alt. 200 a free free free free of parathe ([. decors) a light below 5512. Serie with marged and, india (light to serie and Alt moderato fail. Disting with the serie of the free free statistics is googed after.

Losas. Wisks ... Moval on (221, 2.0 m.) an arrest a revisuadred parties form

tiene 530 p. Biere and and a see in the see in the second bac grant appendix and the second s

650 %. Distaire dougette complete contra a 21, 30 to. Distanting and de Let and Element of mine to "new part set on their remaining and a

. 800 s. Distinct voirges in anassa forers af frequering and police beyond to deseame .. Buch Britera en round, coreaning be police contrast, applieder point proting in whe at one breat.

 「「「「」」

The me invested with the second of a second second states and the second states of a second s

1111 (3) Cons reaction information approximation and the store (Feb. 117) level interactor in Alt. 730 to Canso constraint statistical elevel approximation of the talk "monant interactor. Report opposition elevel on the score. Alt excludings and theory and the talk of the interactor of composition elevel of the score. Alt excludings and the compose file interactor of the state that is no descore that the place file. Alter and the compose interactor is a state of the state of the score of the file from a the compose of the interactor of the state of the score of the score of the state of the state of the score of the score

a light and it - and the first order is a relation for an here and here and the start form in the start of a start of the start and the start of the

05 Mair 2000, fri Mionel reis deug altirede 730 2. 2370 2. 36 pasa en 56 mair a fegurationed (300-7000,1 et beich the simple of the sumparagent leave for somethin)MIA (3100° at the 1 mile par), so out al "Itude is brekelige ason cont div sole 10 - en 2000 fr.

. Corrieri giron brauftest i free Mich West, alls sent lack the giver millayer. Deal with an of the three storthing downshill mane lotter as mirted free insuring and washing aim

il dos poisting in alterion. i comparinti treation (probad) i are service (probad) i are service etc. collected. (a <u>l'arteorri da</u> (a <u>Pogratina</u>) (relibright facility in bisclose) indicates that this is that I have could "read formul", "irred cated at canal staticated (or 14. this?) all shift leave treat.

Several and an and the second of the several factors and the second the second the second the second s

shots fired at a small bat frequenting a small-leaved tree with acid white fruits common in the forest (Acronychia ?).

Wed. May 2 A very slight shower in afternoon the only rain. Mist towards evening. also daylight (5 AM) but stars and moon shining through.

Went up the slopes Pasinama to the end of the cut track at 305 m. (alt. in camp when I left 730 m.). Then cut to crest at 325 m. (later 840 m.). Stunted <u>Nothafagus</u> and other broad-leaved plants with <u>Nepenthes</u>. <u>Dipteris conjugata</u>, a great erect Gleichenia ceous fern found in 1933on Mt. Dayman and Goodenough Id. and protruding above it on the South slopes on open stand of <u>Dacrydium</u> stunted to 3-5 m. A filamentose red fungus (?) conspicuous on branchlets of the conifer.

Clouds obscured distant views from the crest, but got a glimpse of the Bunama promontory. Mt. OBIA base 228 magnetic; a southerly peak appearing about equal in height was 140. Sounds o an axe, probably in camp, 305. North end of NUMKATA Island 185.

The beach was a good find. Collected were several trees of the mossy forest unf-miliar to me. An abundantce of slender scandent bamboo in forest generally of open canopy, probably as a result og damage by hurricane winds years ago.

Russ followed the track in the afternoon and now traps are set up to the crest. Mammal signs (?) include up rooted yellow clay under moss-tented tree roots, and what looks like runways into the with fruited three least might: 2 <u>Notimenes</u>.

Thursday May 3: Mist on and off a good part of day after 9 AM; some smart showers noon to 2 EM.

Botanized down the track in the stunted, open, heavily mossed <u>Dacrydium</u> forest. The conifers only 30 ft. high at most; <u>Myrmecodia</u> and <u>Hydrophytum</u> (very stout species) its branches. A <u>Colophythum</u>, in flower, was plentiful as a tree 5-6 in. tall. A <u>Nothinfagus</u> there also; not seen in quantity, and seemingly different from the one found on top yesterday. Another <u>Nepenthes</u> there too, looking like <u>N. mirabilis</u> and having the mousy flower odor characteristic of that wide-ranging specier. A leafless sedge (#25656), with green stems usual several metere long, a nuisance in this forest; a slender, tall, sharp-edged <u>Selesia</u> also.

Climbed a <u>Dacrydium</u> at ca. 750 m. and made photos of Mt. Obia. Lionel took some bearings from camp. Duchess Island 302, Anne Inlet Island 242 magnetic. Saw the weekly PBY 2 in flight toward Samarai.

Four bristly gray, short-tailed Rattus apparently different from the lowland species, caught in traps.

Lionel's boy sent down the slopes to shoot for the pot, returned with one blue pigeon and an old male <u>Paradisiea decora</u>. The Paradise bird prepared as a skin by Rus.

Friday May 4: Occasional clouds down in mountains from about 9 AM; showers, come heavy, about 11 to 4 o'clock. Clear, starry night. (8 PM).

Had some trees below camp cleased today to give view of coast. Great expanse including islands off Sewa Bay, West end of Fergusson, and all the peaks of Goodenough. Lionel at dusk tried to signal two small vessels in sight; no response.

Botanized in a small creek less than $\frac{1}{4}$ mile on the steep slopes to the SW toward OBIA. Nice lot of fern including <u>Vandenboschia</u>, <u>Leptopteris</u>, and a second <u>Cyathea</u> for the locality. Two very interesting small rubiacious trees, on with curiously enlarged calyx in fruit and long, frequent white flowers.



alora fired all a small bor fulderting a real-served more gran and with a ring open in the real state of the real of the second state of the secon

<u>est. Nev a</u> A ready silant should in alternoom use this rath. Alls' function average

What ha she shaped Pasthans to he we of of the at a the for a first and the second of the second state of the second seco

Ciones chaoles algores, them at all the draw built as draw interaction in the set of the second and the second

Mass followed the resident any situres: a shifter the first set for the first of the set of the set

Thursdor Art 1 Mar on and 1 of a land the Lord the son of the same of the same

That Drives, and the second states is the second of the second of the second for the second second second second

Atomothe wor went town the stores is should for the rot, transment this ges the stores and to als reteringtated decore. The constate products are a sain and the store of the start and a sain a

With Stream and a local destate and a stream from a store of the store

Deservation in a small cristic lear term i mil at the store simple of the S. Sheet OFL. Mile at of the inclusion <u>Verone origin, Lorio Artif</u>, and a science (ver<u>hee</u> for the Roballar. The very inclusion was inclusively with the second contract. Four gray <u>Rattus</u> in traps, a <u>Nyctimenes</u> shot last night, and a dobsonia from a mossy tree. by Lionel.

Getting more plants than I can deal with in the evening. Pickled a bunch today.

Sat. May 5: No rain last night. Clear until nearly daylight. The coldest night so far. Temperature at 6 AM 65°F. Intermittent mist and rain all day (some heavy showers) from 8-9 to 3-4 o'clock.

Too much rain and visibility too poor for satisfactory botanizing. Worked in new territory opened up by Lionel yesterday. Close under crest of mountain. Wide nearly level shelf of several acres (as far as seen) covered with good tall mossy forest (only open underneath and easy to get about in. Composition about as at camp level, but a beach is a canopy tree. Collected a <u>Lyzygium</u> with small leaves (7.5735) and white subacid fruits which is an important dominant all through these forests (fruits eaten by <u>Petaurus</u> and <u>Nyctimene</u> at camp) Also gathered a tall palm common in the mossy forest of this and neighboring peeks, which has the appearance of a slender coconut.

One rat and a rail in traps. No shooting. Lionel and Lik-lik camped yonight to trap a d shoot on the flat ground mentioned above. Found there today the spadix of a palm from which a grub appeared to have been removed by a <u>Dactylopsila</u>.

Tinker to WAIKAIUNA for mails and on to Sewz Bay to try to get a native to get come up here with with huntinh dogs. One of the councillors was supposed to have brought his dogs bdfore this.

Sunday May 6: Max. 27°, min. 18.5°C. The usual clear night. Followed by clear until about 10:30 AM. Cloud of heavy showers after that to near dark. Wetter day as far. Sky now (7:30) starry.

Opened a new trail across the water place stream and a bit N of summit. Got into <u>Dacrydium</u> there, so cut up to "Lionel's plateau". Poor morning before rain sent me back to camp. But callected male flowers of the <u>Nothofagus</u> sp. first got in the <u>Dacrydium</u> forest at 750 m and here a small canopy tree in tall mossy forest.

Nothing in traps. Nothing shot. Nothing from Lionel's night camp.

Tinker returned from Waikaiuna with a big lot of mail, including a letter written by Geoff Tate. One from the Rev Cruttwell of MEANPI tells that "in 1954" he followed our trail Maneau, camped two nights at our # ? Camp, and from then went to the summit.

We had to burn lamps in tents today to dry moss collections and clothes.

Monday May 7: Clear night: Mist driving and sharp showers from about 9 to noon.

Clear and mostly this to dark; air very hazy; wind from N and more boisterous than hitherto. Max. 26°, min. 18°C. Botanized up to the creat and there with much trouble (mist and rain) made a few photos. This creat above us seems to be the 3400 ft. summit of the map, although I have never in three visits had clear enough weather to see all around.

Two <u>Nyctimenes</u> shot from fruiting trees at camp during night by Rus, Eight Pogonomys cut from hollow tree, five from a bit above camp level by the mammal boys, three from about ft. below camp, by Lionel and his Gay. Measurements indicate the species the same as on the lowlands of WAIKAIUNA.

Tuesday's mail brought word from Bunting that they expect to send a boat to move us to Fergusson Id. on the 19th or 20th. This is a day or two earlier than I asked.



four that <u>Sauter</u> is there, a <u>wreaterned</u> about 125% plant, and globacets from a mopely weak.

. Sections and a plante these I can deal what is the events . Planter a transfer a

<u>Este der ba</u> de rela hess nighter. Less antil sandy deplactor, "te estides sinther - se far. Temperature utar AN 65 for Internition's sint and reft all de (some lassy missions income a an an an of sinth.

Too and talk and wheels it not poor for satisfic tor scionisic; Socko

is new verifier boxened as in the Leonet verifiers a Class of Mar and a second built of a state of the second side of the market of a state market of the second side of the second side

The set and and its restar. To searche, block the line like it of the second of the se

Figher of Latin Life for halls shit on to beau shit to the to get a set in the set of th

Sunder Mar in Mark W h also. 18. 28. The urvel alent signe. Walland of the second of the second of the second seco

Under e las trail adrona is atta tota financia strata atta a li 2 de suralte dat into der tina best, so det at i licedits platers". You soming taine can sent te factorio taur. Sur calluttod rais viouere at da <u>stratante spi fina</u> cat in the <u>boundars</u> freet to 700 m and three s call sup, that in sail adaes for the

double trape. sotable alet. forbits from blondia agent aradicold

. These relations is intra with a big lot of mail, included a latter of tent by Goods Fite. Greetion on New Sintrault of Missel tells that "in Let's he follows our atells conset, indee two lights at the P hars, and from the second to the second tit.

se met to bart Lenes is fents totar to de sent sollection was slothed .

Yound Markets Constructors a construction of the state of the state

Bio <u>southeres</u> anot con fruiting more detant wring androthy his. "Long Englisher and from holics trees first from a bit above sets level by the firmed fore, bries iren about its soles carp, by history actuals of the sole of the sole of the course the same as the the soles of ATKATAN.

Tarda 's sell brouget vord from birting that bight suppor to send attact to most a for most to most the most in Fortuase. Ide og the 19 m to 29 Mar. This is a day of two cultur firm I court

I have therefore decided to move down to the coast on Saturday if carriers are available. Saturday is market day on the coast, when natives take their copra to the trade stores, etc.

<u>Tuesday May 8:</u> Max. 26, Min. 19 C. Boisterous weather, wind whipped the treetops all night; accompanied by mint and some drizzle. Wind somewhatabated by the afternoon. No rain. Went down the trail to about 700 m. (620 m. by my anuroid on April 30) and then collected the oak seen on the way up. Flowers only, and only a subsidiary tree in rather stunted MIXED rain forest. Nothing else of special botanical interest although the first <u>Freycinetia</u> for the trip collected. Big species with soft, almost leaves and yellow **Thewersy** fruits.

A good day for mammals. A <u>Nyctimene</u> shot last night by Lionel on his "plateau". Two gray rats in traps set by <u>make</u> Rus's boys. Four <u>Pogonomys</u> cut from a tree by Lionel and his boy, plus "Lipoma". The prize was a brown <u>Phascogele</u> trapped by the cook; heavy-set animal, a male; pencil drawings by Rus.

<u>Wed. May 9</u>: Max. 27.5, Min. 19 C. The northerly wind not so strong, but continued through the night. Weather still from north today; mist much of the time; light sprinkles from one o'clock through afternoon.Went to the summit of PARIMAMA for the fourth time to make pictures. Eventually got several half misty ones of OBIA with East Cape under its south shoulder. Few plants collected. In afternoon sent boys into the <u>Dacrydium</u> forest for an orchid with spatted leaves which grows here and there in the <u>Sphagnum</u> ground moss. It turns out to <u>be Papillopedi</u>um (?) of which a species collected by me in the Balim Valley in 1938 was such a prize that it was named for Queen Wilhelmina. Like <u>Cypripedium</u> dull purple brown flowers much damaged by insects (?)

Another good day for mammals. The prize a black <u>Hydromys</u> this time from the small streamSSW of camp. A <u>Rattus</u> also in traps. Five <u>Pogonomys</u> cut from a tree.

Lionel went down to WAIKAIUNA to arrange for carriers for Saturday.

Thursday May 10: Max. 27, Min. 18.5 C. Cloud drift still from N but wind down to a gentle breeze. No mist in camp. No rain. <u>Petaurus</u> resumed calling in the tree tops last night; they were silent and few bats came kaxfamix late to feed during these windy nights.

Botanized in the direction of Mt. OBLA about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile down the ridge of a canyon-like ravine to about 750 m. altitude. Rain forest - mossy forest transition zone. Got three large Cyathea spp. from the ravine and a hairy Dicksonia from about 800 m. This makes 6 spp. of tree-fern collected thus far.

Not brisk today for mammals. One in traps <u>Melomys</u>, a brown animal which <u>I</u> think is the second record of the genus for the D'Entrecasteaux. Van you got one on Goodenough in 1953. Four Pogonomys cut from a tree by mammal boys sent in search of Cuscus.

Frida y May 11: ?ax. 27, Min. 18.5 C. Rather windy again last night and today. Intermittent small mist clouds. Wind from N to NE. Very hazy today. Strange weather and, fortunately, rather dry in the mountains. The SE trades should be blowing steadily in May. No rain.

In camp, drying specimens and preparing for tomorrow. Lionel will not come up the mountain with the carriers.

One Rattus in traps and one Nyctimene shot in camp by Russ last night. Some special traps being left out tonight.

l'have l'enclore devides is anno dever o devident on detailer if ministre les o aveilable. Mattair is cultes for an ang cheer, nico celles that appre fo the trade stores, etc.

• 10

https://www.ab.edu/ab.edu

a soundar dar der seresle <u>Herrisen</u> skolisifiden Lionel en ale "pieres". Tre urw rete he trene sou he same Sae's organ for ion <u>fortuner n</u> ant from the sere m Dispet andrika ber sign file "Lione": Instructes sere a prove <u>fortuner etc.</u> trenet (trenet pooks beev set suimt. - velter proble ' uritar velter velter.

isn. Net O Mar. WT.D. while 17 C. The series exill rear and to Biness. Fur Continued there lights environies in the consoleton a contract of the rooms, much to the exactly of TARDARA for the lowers the set are on the contract of the rooms of the rooms of the contract oness of ODDA with feet the and the contract of the room of the room of the room of the oness of ODDA with feet the and the contract of the room of the room of the room of the set of the room of the the room of the contract of the room of the room of the room of the about the room of the the room of the about the room of the the room of the about the room of the the room of the about the room of the the room of the about the room of the about the room of the about the room of the about the room of the about the room of the about the room of the

Alexander good day for manage. (The prive & bleve <u>Brangyk</u> bain that in the sealth entry the sealth entry the sealth entry to see the sealth entry the sealth of the sealth entry to be the seath entry to be the sealth entry to be

Light and and the water to a the second in the case of a new level in

Thursday May 102 (SEL. (Free 18,8 C. (Claid doile a sill from " Stor wind an inc. a. Septimental frequise brease. We dist in office "So twick". <u>Peternane Freenant do</u> the file is not treas tops likely with; Simpriment alies ; and for build care an entimetria to the file.

dustaid manas mighta.

Terentare da por chescolar all'ha Guleana : ; :112 den tap starract a compandiae revine to mous 700 a chilade. Amir farent - resp. farent farent fon tone. To s shree large Gruthes app. From the revine and sairs Ull'sona fine sort 800 a The arkes - opp. af tree-farming theres the fare

Tet briek today for a birthe . Die in tos a <u>Helgit .</u> a broke a land with I tales is the accord reard of the grade for the D'Extremisederet. The rolling whe rol Geographic is 1973. Four Togener state of the troo by semall of a some in the state of the or.

la camp. drying availanta and droparin. to tonorman affinit villingt function to tonorman affinit villingt function to the second s

une hettus in trans mad en dienizaie and ik camp in massione the state the second and a thome a speciel trens neam, left out tonigne.

unce nonur indoo

E.C.

An almost final count fm of plant collections for the camp gives 186 numbers (including cellular cryptograms) and 827 sheets of specimens. It could have been better. The flora is not rich. Insect collection has been poor; very little any night from the light trap; hardly any butterflies; best result in damselflies; only one dragonfly caught. There is not enough open habitat for butterflies and Odonata. Frogs, with 7-8 spp. have turned up fairly well. Few lizards (perhaps 2 skink and 1 gecko spp.); no snakes. A small eel from the little stream to the SSW.

The state

Was getting anxious about carriers when a call came from down the trail. By dark 32 carriers (by report). four councillors and 2 V.C's dragged into camp. Lionel had given them rice to eat on the way.

One man brought the biggest beetle I have seen. A longicornmassively built: 8 m. in body length, 28.5 m. in total length.

Mammals collected at this camp: <u>Melomys</u>, a <u>Bhascogale</u>, <u>Hydromys</u>, <u>Rattus</u>, <u>Nyctimene</u>, <u>Dobsonia</u>, <u>Pogonomys</u>, <u>Petaurus</u> fed in trees at camp but not shot. Signs of what must have been <u>Dactylopsila</u> or <u>Dactylonax</u> were found. Total specimens: 46.

Saturday May 12: Left Pabinama Camp between 7 and 7:30 (I'm still without a watch). Stayed behind the carriers and collected from about the 750 m. level to the Lebedowa River, where I had lunch. Reached Wakaiuna Camp at 3:45 with a good lot of plants new to the collection.

At least one species of oak abundant and reaching large size in mixed rain forest between about 1200 and 1000 feet. Characteristic coppice growth observed; also prominently lenticellate bark; only flowers seen; no acorns seen on trees or ground . I missed these big oaks on the way up. A spindly woody undergrowthand an abundance of a coarse <u>Selaginella</u> and some few coarse ferns on the ground give a suggestion of mid-mountain forest. But this is mixed forest; a transition between rain forest and mid-mountain; not a forest of oaks and <u>Castanopsis</u>. The latter not seen. This forest noticeably dryer than the rain forest above it and below it.

Some immense trees of unknown identity on the slopes above the oaks. Below the site of Ballantyne's old camp, on the drop down to the Lebadowz at about 700-800 feet, found a great breadfruit tree (<u>Artocarpus</u>) in tall, apparently primary rain forest. Very prominently flange buttressed; could not see any fruits. A very tall but much younger tree of the species a hundred yards or so down the slope. Saved a leaf. Previously I had the idea that the breadfruit of New Guinea was always planted by natives. Ballantyne's mining boys were the only native population I know of in the area. The big breadfruit tree was old for a rain forest tree.

Between about 2000 and 1500 feet heard and watched a solitary male <u>Paradisaea decora</u> in a tall tree. Apparently quite alone. Noticeably smaller than the red bird of the mainland. The two wire feathers and others of the tail much curved out to the sides as the bird sat erect, uttering frequent calls, on a branch well down from the top of the tree.

The mountain much drier than when we went up two weeks ago. Izod says little rain has fallen at Wakaiuna (it is spelled Waikaiuna on the map; local pronunciation is Wakaiuna.)

Lionel failed in an effort to collect the wallaby which inhabits the grasslands. Very energetically, on Thursday he went up to Sewa Bay and crossed the island to Sewataitai Bay. Spent that night at the plantation. Next morning hunted on the grasslands to the south. Saw wallaby signs (few) but none of the animals. Shot a weaner calf, of which we ate chops tonight. Described the open country as on basalt such as occurs in the cattle country of North Queensland; slopes go up steeply to 3000-ft. Bwebweso. Says a stunted broad-leaved teatree grows on the grassland; quantities of

ANDE MATTER

All Allander Hand and Alland and Allander Streethood for the usual times 12 memory (including sellingtroot states) and 30 months of elements with the second reserved bester, in the Chern 12 rotalized in elements of the second reserved reserved right freed the chirry response of the second rest of the second reserves only one the could be second a debies of the second rest in the second reserves of another integer with 1-8 months for the second rest for the linear the second reserves states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the output one the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the second rest for the states and the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the second rest for the second rest of the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the second rest for the second rest of the second rest of the second rest for the second rest of the second rest of the second rest of the second rest for the second rest for the second rest of the second rest of the second rest of the second rest for the second rest of the second rest

٩

We gottlat unions sends with a vigit a call that from down for the in 11. By dett 31 corriers (), coperty), notronuctive and 2 V.C's bringer from the origin. Elecal he given then the ride to eat on the way.

One near process the disguest beside I have been a four sector without thinks of me

Manasia odlicided on fulle carde Malory . 38 stora a fictory a tare of the second of t

Caturday Mar 121 Left Cabinara (and between V an 7:30 (F'm still Hithout a vateb). Stared being the carriers and callected from wout the 750 m.

level to the Lebedowa River, where I fan Lunch. Reached Mauslins Camp at 3:15 with a good Let of plants new to the cullection.

At leest one specific of oak annotant and reaching large size in mired rein invest between sport 1200 and 1000 feet. Characteristic applied rowin observed, miss prominently lepticaliste bars; and flowers seen; no adoris seen on treas or ground. I mister these dig asks on the fir up. A splitly wook undergreathand an shundring of a genres <u>selecterils</u> and some fev on treat forme on the ground give a suggestion of mid-moultrin forect. But this is mined forest; a suggifted between rait forest and all securities the first of action of the ground give a secure that discussion of a secure of the secure forme on the ground give a suggestion of mid-moultrin forect. But this is mined forest; a wrappited between rait forest and all securities there are no actions and <u>distances and</u> between secure. This work holideably dryer then the wrin forest above it and below it.

bone ismengs trade of unknown ifourity on the slopes shows the owil. Seles the site of bulkntyne's tid dams, to the dro dow to the Leozdow at shout 700-200 feet found a growt breatfruit tree (<u>Arbochimus</u>) in ball, so evently unknow with forest. Very prodimently filenge wittlessed; could not see any fruits. A very tall out such youger tree of the species a number verse or po dawn all alops. Seved a leaf. Freviously I had the idea thou the breatfruit of New Unings we slops. Seved a leaf. Sectored. Sellertyne's mining toys sore the only namive population i know of in the actives. The buy prestinut thes was out for a rain freed for the start for the area. The buy prestinut thes was out for a rain freed these.

Between shout 0000 and 1500 feet neard and witched to salitary make <u>Perndience decore</u> in a talk tree. Apparently ruite alone. Wollestbly sublien that the red bird af the maining. The two wire feathers and shown of the tail much curved and to the sides as the bird at story, utcering frequent sails, or a franch well down from the top of the tree.

The southeld must drive that when we went up two weeks ago. "Lood says little rated are fallen at weksimpe (it is spelled warkulung ou the map; local pronunciation is hatalme.)

Monel felles in an affect to collect the wellety which inserties the grandlends. Wery anergeficility, on thereday he wert notes the allot and crossed the laired to felectainst bay. Spent that high at the plotation. Most months hunted on the grandtand to the south. Saw vallety sland (fev) but none of the animals. Find a weater call, of which we she thous tonight. Described for open controly as on began to no occurs in the tatule contanty of forte Queenstand; shaped on the grand accurs in the tatule contanty of forte Queenstand; shaped on the grand to describe the gravities a there does no described for a the gravities of instructs of the tatule contanty of forte Queenstand; shaped on the gravities of described from the started to offer the tatue of the gravitation of the tatues of the started to a find the start of the gravitation of the described from the started to be the store of the gravitation of the started for the starte



what would appear to be a big, cutting <u>Scleria</u>. Cattle eats the heart out of young <u>Pandanus</u>. The wild cattle, estimated at 3000 or more, originated on Sewataitai plantation. Have been going wild for years; process hastened during the war, when the plantation was abandoned. Lionel returned to Wakaiuna this morning. The round trip took about 12 hours.

Sun May 13. Dry weather continues , and the heat, too. No rain and very little cloud.

My day spent in looking after undried material brought down from the mountains and in preparing the 50-odd plants collected yesterday. The latter bring my collections for the mountain trip to 226 numbers (52 bryophytes and 1 fungus included) and 1015 herbarium sheets.

Only of the small gray Rattus in traps. Liklik, out jacking last night, got nothing; Tinker wounded a pig and after it again this morningencountered a local man with a big boar bailed up, which he shot. Our boys got half the meat.

Some time before we went up the mountain, a local boy who works for Izod told Lionel of a bat cave near a waterfall some little distance up a **stream** small stream which runs into Awawiwi Bay about $l\frac{1}{2}$ miles S along the coast. It was arranged yesterday for this boy to guide Lionel and Rus to the place today. The local, however, was engrossed in a game of cards on the beach and refused to go. Some of those natives are pretty poor types. The Councillor of Sewa Bay who was supposed to join us on Mt. Pabinama with his dogs did not turn up. His story was that a crocadile ate one of his dogs and the remaining one would be useless alone. Cupidity probably solved our transport problemAt least one family did well out of it--that of a village policeman who brought his wife and her sister and his two sons to carry both trips at 7% -per load. According to custom, the VC himself got a day's pay.

Monday May 14: Dry and hot. Breeze remains N or NW. This soil must hold water well; there is no wilting of the softest vegetation.

Botanized down to Wakaiuna Bay and back up the government trackand home by an old timber hauling trail. Nothing of special interest. Several substage trees have come into flower since we went up the mountainOne of the big dipterocarps showing great numbers of young fruits. Have still to collect this. My boy Edawawa got a nasty cut over an eye by a flying stick and I went back to camp early to dress his wound.

Sent Buntings a radiogram about collecting supplies for Fergusson Id. (all aupplies were organized before we left Samarai.)

A young, spiny brown rat in traps last night. A Petaurus and a small Pteropus shot by Lionel and Rus; a purplish cuscus by Lionel's boy. The mammal department suddenly finds itself clean out of bait. Not a scrap left from 6 quarts brought five weeks ago. Traps must have been baited with lavish hands. Fortunately we have in foodstuffs the ingredients necessary to make enough bait to see us through this camp. what would a pasar to be a bigs mutting <u>solarie</u>. Could cats his near out of young <u>Fandence</u>. The wild cattle, estimated at 9300 or here, or unsted on Squateltei plantation. Have been coles wild for years; process h stemod during the ver plan the plantation was apendened. Minel required to what was this morning. The routd only took shout 12 more.

1 1

•

SundWay 11 thry weather contlines , and the heat, the. We rath and vary little cloud.

My day spent in lowing after undried miterial intuine is a from the meantains and in preparing the 50-ond plants calledted universets. The latter baing is collected four for the source is brighte affermeters (52 ungoby the sect I fingue included) and additioner or scents.

Only of the anell gray Estive in traps. Lighter, but jouring last digbingos activity finder wounded a pig and bits is spin this mountification tered a local nativity been beiled as, which he anot, for boys got hill be mean.

Coue time take taken we name an the mountain, a losel boy and warm that and hole hit one of a bak deve near a saterial seque little distinct an astrony, wall straam and name beto drawing be obtained a miles for the distinct an astrony are letter by for this boy no suice literal suit has to bke disto to by. The losel, however, a near errors of a stranged on the beach and screet boy. The losel, however, has errors on a stranged on the beach and screet boy. The losel, however, as errors are the stranged on the beach and screet by to was supposed to join hat we are not by your and the set of our literation of the stranged by the ord of the set of the stranged on the beach and screet by you was supposed to join at on which is take a state of the stranged on the start and the story has the a proceed to join at one of the lose and the reaching one would be a proceed to join bably solved our transport produced, that will be aster and to be a proceed to village pollocies the the viewing the start and the two cuts to get y tota trips at W the two cuts to be defended for the start of a proceed to the starts applied at the transport produced the start we the two cuts to get y tota trips at W the two cuts to be the totak and the start we the two cuts to get y totak trips at W the lost. Succording the the wester be to be a proceed to the starts a pollocies the the two cuts to get y totak

Monthy Ligy 114 and bohy Second reputes " or W. This soil dust avia ve ser wall;

Socialized form to Netalian for and foot me the coverant treature forme by an a old timber hauling trail. Account of stears, interset, there is abstace trais have come into flower since as went up the countingne of the big interpret showing great numbers of young find to. Have dulin to collect this. Wy boy howeves you's naming out over in eve by a flying reiby and I want bell to conserve to compleader to his would.

Sequifing a raingred about callecting samplies for Fergueson Id. (all supplies vers organized bafore version)

A young, sitry brown sat in trape hat night. A Ferdarus and we shall from the shorts by fingel and Age; a purplich create by Lionel's boy. The memori department function of the second by Lionel's boy. The memori department first and entry that itself defension of balt. Not fore left from t quants brought as first weeks ago. Trape unit have been briefed with levish hands. Fortunetely we atvoid in foodetable the information encoder to rake crowth balt to see to furning this cum.

Tuesday, May 15: Another hot dry day but more cloud and late in morning a threat of rainfrom dark clouds which built up over the mountains. Breeze

NE to NW.

Followed the easternmost govt. road to the Lebudown River, thence up the stream a bit (bed dry there), then down along the stream to the coast. Not far below the east road the water of the river comes to the surface again in many small running channels in a swampy area overrun with <u>Pandanus Copelandi</u> and perhaps another pandan. We cut track for about a mile, then made north away from the stream and found a faint path leading toward the coast along the edge of the hills. This line of hills steepto. Number of native gardens on its lower slopes, some being cleared and fenced, others with well grown crops **and** if taro cassava and bananas. Small garden houses at these gardens. The owners seem to sleep on a platform underneath, and use the house for starage. Met one middleaged man, his flat-breasted and two children. Friendly, and the man spoke good pidgin English. At that point we were close to the coast and the western govt. road which we followed back to camp. A long morning for very little of interest in plants. A <u>Pailotum</u> collected in the swamp forest.

A big day for mammals, with about 15 specimens all told. Rus last night jacked a <u>Uromys</u> (3rd for the collection), a <u>Pteropus</u> and a cuscus. Lionel and his boy, taking a snack to the Lebudowa along my cut track, jacked along the stream after dark for three more cuscus. Sipoma, the spare boy, out this morning, found a hollow tree which yielded five <u>Petaurus</u> and four <u>Pogonomys</u>. Traps set by Lionel on the Lebudowa yielded nothing. He started up a small bandicoot in the bed of the river but could not get a shot in the long grass of that particular spot.

Wed. May 16: Weather as for the past several days except for a small shower between noon and on and one o'clock. The first rain for nine days, Rain fall here for April was 17.65 inches, for may to date, 1.36 inches.

Botanized on some of the old timber-hauling trails close to camp and got several good plants. One can see into the tree-tops where there are openings in the forest; otherwise, botanical collecting in these very tall rain forests will be pretty hopeless.

First bandicoot shot by Lionel last night, plus a cus-cus (I think there may be two cuscus species here) and a Petaurus. Two spiny brown rats in traps-one in traps set by Lionel over in the Lebadowa. The bandicoot looks Edhýmipera, and its tender skin gave the usual trouble on the skinning table.

Three small ships anchored off Waikaiuna this PM. The Methodist Mission boat from East Cape here for electrical repairs by Izod, and collecting gravel. BP's Govilon, i/c Noel Alexander, on a recruiting trip and five days out of Nuatutu with Mrs. Hancock on board (in here to pick up sawmill wastes as firewood); and Jack Wilkinson's trading, boat, visiting stations in Sewa Bay and along the coast. Last Lionel's brother Ernie dropped in from his trading post at Annie's Inlet on the mainland. He brought the news that Clem Rich, after two weeks on the drunk in Samarai, ending in the horrors in the hospital, has been fired from Doini Plantation by Steamships Trading Co. And a few days ago the great U.S. Loafmaster (?) cargo plane, carrying spare parts for the flight of five Canberra jet bombers on the way to the States, got lost and circled over Samarai to get a position. Clear weather. The locals are puzzled over x about the navigating techniques involved.

Had a visit in the evening from Norman Izod and Jack Wilkinson. The latter came to the territory with his father and brother Lance to work for <u>wiexfather</u>x Cuthbert of the Misima Mines. Served in the war as a medical assistant (with ANGAU?) and was associated with with Dr. Vernon on the Yokoda Trail. Married to a half-caste (fide Lionel). Writes to the PIM. Has a good stock of humourous stories of the Territory.Told one about the late Teddy Mears of the "Elevala" on a secret apree with a henpecked district officer, drinking ink in the dark and thinking next day he had blackwater fever. Went into hospital for treatment (Samarai). Finished the ink and station business brought to a standstill. Taggery, hey 15: Another hot dry der but mere claud and lete in morning allarest of a

· ()是"我们的你的!!

, ANL of all

Follower is eastermath govi. ruch to he fourion fiver, therae with a streak to bit (bed fur that), then four along the streak to us cess. Not fir below the east root the value of the river comes to the satifies egain in using call fronting channels in a memory area organing its <u>contance Coostruct</u> and peone is and four reader. To det the the training a streak of the readence Coostruct and peone is and four or the cut that is the trained of the streak state of the streak of the streak and four or the tract for boot to the state, when rade north the streak and four or hills streak a static threat the streak streak of the dulies. The streak and four or hills are the other transfer the streak streak of the streak and four or hills are the states of a streak the streak streak the the streak and four streak and the others seen to steep on a partform there are the base the house for starts of the others seen to the difference of the fuller. The streak and for the streak streak the others seen to the fully boot the the the streak the the streak the stort idely fulled in the difference of the streak the streak and for the streak the others seen to the the the streak of the the streak the streak to be the streak the stort idely fulled in the the streak of the streak and the streak and the store the streak is a fulled in the streak of the streak and the streak and the state the streak is constant to the streak of the streak the streak as the store the store is a streak the streak of the streak of the streak as the store of the store the store is a streak the streak is a streak of the streak as the store the store is the streak of the streak of the streak as the store is the store the store is the streak of the streak of the streak as the store is the store the store is the store of the streak of the streak is the store of the sto

A big day for an male, with about 1: septiments 11 told. But least signt isoked a <u>brows</u> (3rd for the coll action), a <u>Everonna</u> and a cuscus. Librari and his toy, taking a anack to the unational along for ant track, fulled along the attream effect leaf. for three more cuscul. Efform, the takenet of, out this worthing found a not on the source, for finders five setemming the factors in the track set of the river but could not so y delay in the is started up a much backlose in the ted of the river but could not set i show in the Long grass of hold of hold not set.

ief. Mar 16: Maither as for the cost severil days except for a such and war between noon and on and one o'clock. The first rain for hime first, Fain felly hore for april was 17.65 Maches, for may to dates 1.30 manes.

togan seu or some of the out timber-hauling trails diese to can and got promed good thatter. One can see into the tree-tops whose there are comings in the foresty otherwise, botan set collecting in these your talk rain constructly by preaty hopeless.

Einst bandicoob shot by Liosel itst night, nins a due one one (i think there may be the cliscie creates here) and a retevant. Two othry brown rate in the provident to the set of the level of the set of the level to the set of the s

Hare canall anice another off situitums this PL. How thoo at the attain to a the attain to a the second of the sec

And benditory with a the evaluation from Norkal Lase of electronic lines. "The letter care to the benditory with als frager and brother base to work for which ever Cathers of the state Mines. Sorved in the varies reacted to the varies reacted in the varies reacted to the state of the vite kind with also be to the varies of the vite kind and the state of the vite kind and the vite kind and the vite kind and the vite to the vite kind and which is the vite kind and the vite k

Talk turned to flying saucers. Norman told of a night about two years ago when, anchored off East Cape, he witnessed a great magnesium-like flare falling over the mountains. Jack related a story about having seen over Misima in the evening about 20

20 years ago, travelling from low from east to west with a swishing noise, a great streak of bright. The same night the light appeared over Milne Bay, 140 miles to the west; shot over a coconut plantation, and in its path three rows of coconuts died. An account of the occurrence in Milne Bay was published in the Port Moresby newspaper.

Some jacking by Lionel, Rus and the boys; no results. A <u>Uromys</u> in a steel trap set by Kim the cock.

Thursday, May 17 .: Weather precisely as yesterday.

Went down to the coast via the tramlinethence along the shore to the mouth of the Lobudowa. A common <u>Grania</u>, in fruit, probably the most important of a dozen plants collected; also a <u>Grevillea</u>. Very few plants left uncollected in the area--that is, species now in flower or fruit. The only one missed that I know of, and <u>Pandanus copelandi</u> and a beach-inhabiting species of the genus with big ovoid fruitheads.

Unsatisfied with the results of Galuwina as ubsect collector, today I started to break in the spare boy Kwailakwaila ("Sipoma"). Not too promising. Energetic but seems to have a heavy hand. Galuwina is a dandy, always nicely nicely bathed and shining of skin, and with hair garlanded or stuck with Hibiscus flowers. Because of his slowness in work he has been nicknamed Lightning by Lionel. Has cut his name in almost every log on the trails hereabouts-- "I am Galuwina, Kalokalo boy."

Heard from Lionel this evening the legend of Obia the Tembu mountain. Long ago, w when women were scarce, there were two beautiful maidens who refused to take husbands Finally, in punishment, the chief banished them to the mountain. He gave them eternal youth, but they had to stay on Obia for all time. Ther they still are, trying to get down to get men for themselves, but prevented from doing do by a guardian snake who formerly was their father or some other relative, who persuaded them not ot marry in the long ago.

Letters for the U.S. left by the Govilon before daylight this morning.

Friday, May 18: Change in the weather. Wind in SE. Light showers from about noon into evening.

Collected up to about 1000 feet on the mountain spur this side of the Labudowa. Tried to follow what I take to be an old trail of Ballantyne's which leads up to the north side of the nameless creek, but lost it in a couple of places and cut new track up some rather steep, stony dry slopes. Villagers ascend about 400 feet to cut thin sticks of a yellowbarked underbrush tree, probably for house roofs. pig signs up to about 1000 feet. Struck at 700-800 ft. the track I opened a month or so ago on the crest of the leading spur. Not much reward in this botanical results. Best things a <u>Syzgium</u> of the canopy, last flowers of a <u>Gordonia</u> common on the spur, 2 <u>Dianella</u> species, a ground orchid, and a small-tree <u>Exocarpus</u>. Also a red-fruited Gahnia on the dry crest.

Two <u>Hydromys</u> in traps set on streams in the plantation. Two <u>Pteropus</u> and a <u>Petaurus</u> jacked by Rus last night.

Fairly early in the morningfrom the mountain I heard a loud engine noise, then saw a white-painted boat curve into Waikaimia anchorage. Returning to camp at noon I found Jack Wilkinson and Father Fallon there. They stayed for lunch. Good company. Fallon is in charge of three or four Catholic stations on the Normanby coast.

Wilkinson has two trade stores in Sewa Bay in charge of white men. Has 20 acres of coccnuts planted at one station. Man in charge of this is a drunkard -- when he has the wherewithal.

Talle torraed to fly har senders. Nor en told of a night shud to years and very surchorew off fast depends in unanessed a great memory while for a filling over the monatstar. Each teleted a stary nomit heritig seen drey Mierce in the evening spans 10

Al years ago, are valigne sume io diput seat a contraint a color, a draw strang of tright. The same object we light appended over Miles by , 110 ad the to the append anot over a concrete plantation, and in the appendent of the constabilist. In account of the programming is fing day was multiple into in the forts one of means as

Some factors in Line and the this boys, of require, a <u>strong</u> in a strong of the strong and

Thursday, is violing restary a. Class as version

Went long to the court vir the training there along the cher there to the internet of the Leonshitt, is course <u>Granie</u>, in fully, probably the goet important of a cosen single colleoned, also a <u>Cravillysa</u>. Very yes plants late he clipped in the second of a cosen single connov in fileward of frants. The salt can also also he clipped in the second second of a boothed lipselblag subjects the salt with the order Trainbacts.

Deskter files with the results of delivities as queent collector, today I started to break in the spare boy Realisted's ("Sipple"). Not son grechand, Fraegeric but seems to nove a bory hand. Schudine is stard, classe of all in all of the print of exin, and with rain withchard or stark of whitheve freeze. France, of his alements is work be dan been ulcinated bleatning in linear to be of the area in all of the ley on the trails rain all all all all all the first of the start of the start of the ley on the trails of the start of the start of the start of the start of the ley on the trails of the start of the starting in the start of the start of the start of the start of the ley on the trails of the start of the starting the start of the s

Hour from Minnel all evening for logent of this the for four monatule. Long ages minne somet were searce, succes were the logent of this and the for the search bill that is a purchassent of the balance the logent for a structure who is an to the structure tracks, is purchassent is and to solv at this is all the logent to the structure of the down to get here or the solve of this is all the logent diver a light of the search of the down to get here or the solve of this of the structure diver at the search of the northy way that for the the off of the solve of the structure of the long after.

Betters for to all in the port of the port in the second of and the second of and the

Friday, Not 18: Change in the westier. State in St. Might blowers it de the not not into

Collected up to about 1000 fastian the residual activation and a set of the simplex. Tried to follow that I take to be an old toth of sail of sail of a set of a for anoth size of the mandless creek, as loop is in counted of some and the set of a the set of a star steep. show dry along. This gers assess a set of the set of an the size of a size of berted and strong trans, relably for house roots. Big clark to size the the leaf at a transit of a star that a set of the set of the set of a start of the set of a start berted and strong trans, relably for house roots. Big clark to size the the start of a transit at a start of the set of the set of the set of the start of the start start of a start of the set of the set of the start of the start of the start start. Bot much reveal to the transfer of the start of the start of the start is at flowers of a <u>Gredenk</u> start of the start of the start of the start as shall-tree <u>Starting</u>. Also a res-Crutted Jaint of the start of the start a start of the start as shall-tree <u>Starting</u>. Also a res-Crutted Jaint of the start of the start of

Two <u>Budroave</u> Le trais det en stander an the placht ton. The <u>Formete</u> and a <u>forteurne</u>

Fairly series is the series for the series and the series of the devide on the series and a white-pairted boost ourse into while sais and owner. Seturning is contained in and i fand deal Wildstore and Fathe Failor travels Tree stated for humb. Good semilar, Failan is in claring of cares of any Gragila stations on the Worksby coupli.

vilutarean as the triad stored in the Bey is current witte ben. Here 20 adred at a contain part at a second at a contain the second at a s

Lionel last night told of the first Jap Zero shot down in the New Guinea campaign It was done from a sailing schooner in charge of Lionel's father, Joe. The 91-foot vessel, with auxiliary power, built in New Caledonia, was running supplies for the troops. An Australian or U.S. plane was shot down. Evennett took its 50 mm machine guns and rigged them forward, and 30 or 35 mm. guns aft. The Zero came over and strafed the decks. All hands went overboard, except Bishop Strong of the Anglican Mission, who sat in his deck chair through the first phase. Then a line of bullets came down the deck and through the bible on the arm of the Bishop's chair. His lordship went over the side, red vest and all. Tiring of the show, Joe and his brother, who was the engineer, climbed aboard then shot the Jap down. This was somewhere on the NE coast of Papua. Jap crash landed on the beach. Was captured by the Evennetts and boat boys with shotguns. Later, Evannett was sent back by the military to pick up the plane and bring it back to Port Moresby.

Saturday. May 19: SE continues; measurable rain from showers from about noon to 4 PM.

Spoke with Ken Lee of Buntings by radiophone this morning and learned that the Kede-e luma, due to leave Samarai at 10 A.M. to pick us up at Wakaiuna, has engine trouble and should arrive tonight or in the morning. Everything is packed, and all but our beds swaga, and cook gear, is in a house on the beach in readiness for loading. Boys have their fly down and are sleeping in the sawmill.

I estimated 600 plant numbers for the island; have 562 (including 60 cellular crypyograms), 2970 haebarium sheets of specimens. Total mammal species specimens 192 not counting embryos) of 16 species. This was not too bad. A depauperate flora and fauna was expected.

Sunday May 20: The "kedeluma" arrived early in the morning and by 9:40 we had everything aboard and left Waikaiuna. Calm sea. Arrived at Mapamoiwa. Fergusson Island about 4:30 PM. Stayed the night there as guests of European Medical Assistant Bill Crosbie. Bert Clausen, government carpenter of Samarai, also there, reparing the doctor's house which, built about three years ago, is in bad shape with white ants. Only 40 patients in the extensive native hospital; no serious cases.

Made a number of photos showing the position pf our Mt. Pabinama on Normanby, and of the neighborhood of Cape Mourilyan (Kikuyu Coast) and Mapamoiwa on Fergusson.

A small bat and a Petaurus shot at Mapamoiwa, the latter from a tall coconut palm.

A big mail for us on the Kedeluma brought the galley proof of my report on the 1953 expedition to Papua.

Monday May 21: Left Mapamoiwa about 6:15 and dropped anchor in the foot of Seymour Bay about two hours later. Ran aground on a coral reef soon after we rounded the corner from Mapamoiwa; poor seamanship on part of native skipper who was going at full speed with the sun in his eyes. Lionel and I went ashore immediately to inspect the hinterland. Landed at the landing place for Iamclele No. 1 of the 1-mile map. Walked by good govt. track over flat, forested country for 30 minutes to govt. resthouse, two or three hundred yardspast the Methodist Mission village and church of Mabeia. Resthouse newly built (ADO Rutledge of Esaala (sic) would kay appear to have sent worning of our coming) in a small clearing in tall secondary rain forest on the bank of sandy, shallow Awagula Creek. Clearing attractively planted with red Hibiscus and Poinsettia, frangipanni, crotons, etc., also some young pineapple, a lime tree, and a supply of tall coconut palms.

From Iamelele resthouse we walked an hour (about three miles) approximately SW to Pagululu Village. This place was recommended as a base camp by Rutledge. Most depressing place of about six houses and a resthouse under construction (to be finished next Friday, the day on which natives are supposed to work for government on roads and roadhouses.) Village overrun with more very big fat pigs than I remember seeing in any other small village; surroundings of the resthouse strewn with their droppings. A dank It was done into a stilling alarge. If the source of Honel's former, is with a sume opening weeks, which and a stilling a sume of the source of Honel's former, is "It is "It is a to "Antistic for the, S. a and as sis of and the source of the source of the source of the states for the, S. a and as sis of and the source of the source of the source of All same very honerable and be a "State we with the source of the source of the source of the same very honerable and be a "State we with the source of the source of the source of All same very honerable and be a "State we with the source of the test of the source the book was the source of the the source of the test was source of the the test the source of the source of the source of the source of the test was source of the test to the source of the source of the source of the source of the test was source of the test to the source of the beach. The constructed by the test to place of any other with matching to be source of the source of the beach. The source of the beach. The source of the beach. The source of the sou

is the first the local and be been and a serie its a showing fair of and the serie of the Pit.

Broke wind for the description of indication of indication with an indication of the modes of the Modes Vank, the solidate contrained to 10 %. It to pick needs of Santhard, the evolute treado and should arrive contrain or if out aquiling. Short tains to taked, and all but this feds should all observes the in indice on the case cancel in redifices for indication. Note the should all spin and set slowing weth a new indication.

· I estimated 600 misor manhers for the friends severe of freeluting of declinater coupy optemes), 2000 teacher has encoded at a schemat should are then aparticles 1900 dot workting encodes) of lo species. This was the too bod. A constitute floor work four was expected.

Sandary Yer 20: Die Pladelnas' armived envir incerte sonoly and in Saul) et sei restricture bioens end usit Workeline. Sein som arrived strike st Squadiary istricture total as 27. Oldred the buydt there as pushts of Surgest Vermal Available (strikes) and as and Situas, poremised there as pushts of Surgest Vermal Available (strikes) and Situas, poremised there as function as a content, since the source of the content strike strike bout three were ago, as in the staic with while ever content for the extendite to boost as a sector staic staic with with a star.

"" Mada a ministr of wistor sucred, so position pf out Mr. Ferinces of Fornach, and at the adgrigation of Sare Sugainers (diraya Sacar) and Depanoise on Deparator.

A seell but and a latavers and a fanaroise the second fills is the date take to the date of the second all the second at the sec

erpedition to Perma.

Nodes Mar 21: Lett Messachte even wild and dropped tudget in the top of Merger and about two upper later. We near a later. We segment of a near real and of a later to about two upper later parameter part of an art of the top where we we we we want at a verter of the top at the second of the second of a set of the later of the later in verter of the top at the second star is well at the second of the later of the later in verter of the top at the second star is and the second of the later of the later in verter of the second star the second star is the later of the later of the later in verter of the second star and the second of the later of the later of the in verter of the second star of the second of the second of the later of the is the top of the second star of the second of the second of the later of the is the top of the second of the second of the second of the later of the is the top of the second of the second of the second of the later of the is the top of the second of the second of the second of the later of the later of the second second of the second of the second of the second of the later of the later of the second second of the later of the second of the later of the second of the second of the second of the later of the later of the second of the later of the second of the second of the second of the later of the second of the second of the later of the second of the second of the second of the later of the second of the second of the later of the second of the later of the second of the secon

ir n Taimidie restinctes revulted as hour (shout thirs hilds) approximitel is porfacinisin viriage. This state block or, recovered a name brass com ir includie. Note depresent Virges or boow die verses and a reachade mater construction (or or included a ref matery for der an vir is methode ere approach to for for for continues, an reade and reac consert; Village oreman with some ver dig is, give that i remember worlde in the consert; Village oreman inge of the restructed with threader when a relation of other static viries in an or the set of the restructed with threader when a relation of the static viries of a state of the restructed with the state of the hole in tall forest of the sandy alluvial flats of a creek of muddy water (said to habe been fouled recently by a landslide somewhere in the mountains). Forest of neighboring foothills appeared to be all secondary. No place for us. Walai Ck. at Fagululu.

Most of the track to Fagululu passed through the southern part of the thermal area of Seymour Bay. A series of three small flat valleys, rising in smoking rocky low hills to the south, and separated by Melaleuca sananna -forest ridges. The central part of the first flat contained an area of several acres raised in small cones of mathor, cracked blisters, of yellow sulphur. Pur guide pointed out a small hole where someone recent had put a foot through the surface. Ground reverberated under our tread; a murmuring and low rumbling sound down underneath. Sulphur said to have been here pre-war for use at the Misima goldmines. The next two valleys held boilingmud springs and bubbling pools. In a narrow hollow in the ridges just past the first flat was a little lake of greenish water said to be salty. In the biggest mud spring seen the gray, boiling mass plopped about a foot above the surface. A woman is said to have committed suicide by jumping into this cauldronA strong smell of sulphur vapor in all the thermal area. Much obsidian on some of the ridges.

From Fagululu I sent a note to Rus to have the boys start unloading our cargo from the Kedeluma. Iamelele #1 is a good camp site, but offers both rain forest and savanna forest for trapping and hunting, but is unattractive botanically. Far from satisfied with it, I thought it wise to examine an alternative locality. This was lewate Barracks, near Magegia village, on the NW part of the bay. Stopped the unloading and proceeded there in the boat. A walk **stangethershore** along the govt. track which encircles the bay showed better rain forest than at Iamelele, but a swampy coast on which the dilapidated and leaky resthouse and police barracks; the locality too distant from approaches to the mountainsThere was nothing for it but Iamelele. The local village policemanhad sent out messengers to the seven communities in his charge, and sounded the kipi (conch shell) to summon the people from their gardens. By about 5:50 all our belongings were at the resthouse; women and small boys taking part in the transport, and all seeming to be happy about the outing and the chance to view strangers (we were soon known as Americans), Adult carriers paid 4 sticks of tobacco small boys 1 stick. All carriers made at least two or three trips from beach to resthouse.

Tuesday May 22: Hot day with little breeze in our confined clearing. SE cloud drift; A few scuds of rain in early afternoon. Thought I heard distant thunder twice as I lay awake before daylight. Think now it was ground rumbles of the thermal region.

All boys rugging camp: a work fly and tables, two small-houses, cook' shack. Have much of the bulk cargo stored on logs under the resthouse.

Walked up the govt. track perhaps 3/4 mile to where it crossed our waterplacecreek. Tall second growth rain forest. Creek wide and bouldery there and shows evidence of recent violent flooding (the tail end of a cyclone struck neighboring Goodenough Island about 10 weeks agoand reportedly washed out many native gardens, and all the SE coast of the mainlandhad heavy weather). A trickle of warm water in a small feeder stream $\frac{1}{4}$ mile from camp. The creek water makes dark colored tea but does not taste of sulphur; have not detected any smell of the fumaroles in camp.

A messenger arrived Mapamoiwa with a package of living small bats from Crosby; package yet to be opened. The bats, and two <u>Petaurus</u> now caged by Crosby, taken from holes in a dead coconut tree at Crosby's house.

Some shots fired at bats in camp by Rus last evening; no results. Traps put out this afternoon.

Wed. May 25:Hot; a threat of rain in early afternoon. A westerly change of breeze

nois in tall forest of , see santy ellevial fishold a press of much water (wild to have) need thike receasify a isoadlide somewate in the summarys). Forest of neighboring for hills speared to is all secondery. He digtor for we. Walst Mo. at Figuinite.

Note of the control of the control of the second of the second of the file file file file of the file of the second of the secon

Prime Providence of the second of the second or the second of the second

Malaszi ar the gover truck phones 3/4 mile a where 1: creased dir asterplacedness. This second growth rein forent. Grock with any bollogr ' here and show where a second of recent violant filedia (i.e. tall and ef a diciona drive here the show of the Skiel shout 10 recks hadned reported or brack out any hills of mark where is a still the Sk door of the same and reported or brack of any hills of mark where is a sale of the standard as a static of the file of the show of the second of the state of all of the state of the state of the same and the of mark where is a sail for any all of the state of the state of the same dark same and the second of the second of here and the state of the file of the file of the same of the second of the second of the here and the state of the state of the file of the same of the second of the second of the second of the here and the state of the file of the file of the second of the s

A messoner air ved Marendus vith a radiare of 31 vit 5 all with fran i on Granmi package yet to be could. The bate, and the <u>Mebsuris</u> new casel is Greput, takin, the noles in to kedd coconst true at Grudby places:

Some starts fired at late is deap by Bus Loss evenings as menuiter, preps for out

Mede May 23 Hoter a threat of rite is analy (afternoor, a meteror a there of the

Walked half an hour inland along govt track to Maiyavillage, where the track forks, one branch going towards Saibutu, the other towards Iamelele No. 2. Talked with a village elder who told me the country in the direction of Iamelele 2 was all "buch" (rain forest, and so I found it in the distance I travelled — about a mile. Tall secondary rain forest with one or two grassy patches marking the sites of recent gardens. One small patch of sago swamp; very tall, smooth trees; sago had been made there in the wet season.

The old man informed me that there was "lei" or grass country in the direction of Saibutu, and that the only good bush was under the mountains. Will probably explore that way tomorrow. A <u>Mucuna</u> with big green flowers (like an uncollected species on Normanby), lianes of the Apocynaceae and Leguminosae, and a couple or three common ground ferns were the best of today's collecting.

Saibutu, so pronounced by men of the village who visited camp this afternoon, was the base of Shaw Mayer (in the 1930's), who called it on his labels "Thibutu, Paralulu District". It is in Awabula District.

mission

Lionel discovered in the/village this afternoon a boy of eight or ten who, about a week ago, fell into some hot part of the thermal area. His left leg badly burned or scalded and a mass of rotten flesh. Poor little fellow lying on a crude pata-pata, his leg flexed, and his whole body a-tremble with pain or nerves, when I saw him. Will send word to Mapawoiwa tomorrow; start the boy in that direction on a litter, and suggest that Crosby send one of his trained men to meet the case.

One of the bats sent by Crosby yesterday was a Tadarida, at least a small freetailed bat, and apparently the first record for east of the mainland. A big day for Rus. Four cuscus and four Petaurus shot last night, plus a reddish small bandicoot. A fairsized, rather bristly reddish rat in traps (<u>Rattus</u>). Red coloration of the rat and bandicoot is perhaps a stain from of some kind; the soil here, however, is gray and sandy.

Iamelele #2 -- Saibutu

Thursday May 24: Thunderclouds up the valley in middle of afternoon and a sprinkle of rain in camp.

Visited Saibutu (Taibutu of the 1-mile map) village, leaving camp at 7:50, reaching Saibutu in 1½ hours actual walking, and returning to camp at 3:30. Passed through Naiya village (12 houses), Ubulua-a-i (5 houses), skirted Awudanidami where a road to Iamelele #2 branched off, Nuokoka (3 houses). Saibutu itself had 10 memeerrook small houses and a big new church, Malamodau hamlet, on the steep high bank of the Awabula stream, 3 houses. The position of two or three hamlets could be seen higher on the steep slopes. (See small notebook for route.) Only Malamodau (with a difference in spelling) appears on the 1-mile map. This map very inaccurate. It gives the altitude of Saibutu as 200-300 ft.; actual elevation must be at least twice that. A gradual climb for memoir hour after one passes Naiya. A 200-300 ft. hill immediately to the north of our resthouse is not on this map at all.

an avenue of

A good resthouse at Saibutu. Road from here to there lined nearly all the way with / tall diegoconut palms, planted most likely under government orders. They bring danger to the traveler from falling nuts, but provide the people with food and a surplus of nuts with which some copra is made. Saibutu Malamodau both had rough platforms from which rose three slanting stone monoliths; the structures called tuamaka (or a name like that) on Goodenough Island. Photographed the Malamodau examples, which were good.

Talked with the mission teacher, a most unimpressive runt from Bwaidoga (Mud Bay), covered with sipoma, who lives at Iamelele #1 and visits this place. He had been to the Mailolo mountain villages on two occasions. Road from Saibutu good, he said, but the journey takes nine hours. A local native reported the road as bad, only about a foot wide,

26

Welsed held as now thlead along prove areas to bely will be whore the tends form one breast court to mede balance of a court areast of bread as a first of a first salider whe told to the courty in the direction of tracking a taken by the bill with the star whe told to the courty in the distance is traveled at the short a mile. Take (isin to rein thread with one of the track reaction is traveled at a short a mile. Take of a rein thread with one of the track reaction is traveled at a short a mile. Take the provide at any with the of the track reaction is the short a mile. Take the provide at any with the of the track reaction of the militing the short and the militing the test provide at any with the test of the track of the track of the militing the test and the test of the track of the provide at any of the track of the test with the test and the test and the test of the test and the test of test of the test of test of the test of the test of t

and an all

1236 did muttice and the seak antic was flas of grass sounds, in the digotito of bailants, and that the only yes it was the inder the same same sine. Will preadly explore test asy theory as <u>formal</u> with the free illiver's (ille as unedited at the second start), lience of the Asceracease and Louisibores, and a surple of the interprete sound start the bust of tokey's tollecone.

1. Salimitar do intensificat by six of the villers van algorid corp this attances, was the hars of Sam Report (in the 1930's), when called no or his labous "Failure, Farehold Distreet", It is in America Misterics.

Manal discontration factorilings to here the set of al dheat of too way, alout a year and the set of a set of the set of the set of a set of the set of th

One of the bacarban by Receiver carborder as a Triatiant and to have be the second to the second to the second to the second by the terminant of the second by the second by the terminant of the second by the second by the second by the terminant of the second by the terminant of the second by the second by the terminant of the second by the second by the terminant of the second by the terminant of the second by the sec

Transford #2 - St Date .

There are set and an antideralable as the values in middland aftern orban a contain

The based between (telested of the heats and) "Lings, Terrier of "30, reacher shifted to be and could reliate, and returning to and er 230. "Assed throws Maile rillege (12 bones), Birdinesse' (5 houses), salited Associalized and an 230. "Asseted & Brancosi off, Masset, (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in bark successive and for Israhela alg as church telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and for Israhela alg as church telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 houses alg as church telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 house alg as church telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 house alg as church telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 house alg as church telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 house and as controls telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 house and as controls telenoder (5 houses), Sciente Stadil had in the 10 barkstroom and 1 house (10 houses), Single and the source of the 10 barkstroom and 1 house (10 houses), Single and the collection of the 10 house teles and the state of the scient telestonic (10 house the source in the 10 house telestonic at the scienter, A 200-900 house the the telestonic of the dollar born the 10 house teles at the

2

"如果"是"行"。计学

. Lesso republices et fuitern. Mond iron aure le 16 me lined neurie sil 6 auge and ouil dédectement paine, clartes acces livel anem presentent priere. Less bringer te cherneter tron faill. Its, out reovie a segue aits toil de la manpiel et ante alle ratel come cogravite rate. Selvero faile de tron ver obtent rout obtent order at roce farte illenting stone providiers the structures called tourners were tone the an trodomager faced. Photosriphed the dimodes are based or were tone were tone were an trodomager faced.

""' taiked with the minsion verified, a most into perive rund from lastinges (With New), quadrad what simpler, "no fire of is alated at and visite this their. He but beau to the stilleto removale villages on the coreators. Real from selfant roch he said, her the fourner taked tire bours. Is incel native resonant the told as what, and the bout a fact still stilleto the second of the coreators. A patrol officer in recent years walked from Mailolo to Sambutu in 42 hours, Most reports are that the road is bad. From Malamodau it crosses the very rocky Awabula and climbs s steeply to a hamlet on the crest of a leading spur which, from Seymour Bay, does not look too difficult.

I thought that as Shaw Mayer based at Saibutu in 1939 (?) it might be a good spot for us for a foothills camp, but not a remnant of the original forest remains between yhere a nd the lowlands or for at least 500 feet up the very steep slopes of the mountains. Grasslands occupy the Saibutu valley according to the 1-mile map, but no grass was seen. A patch of secondary grass, with <u>Albizzia procera</u>, between Naiya and Ubulua-a-i. The only primary forest I have come across in Seymour Bay is in the half-swamps belt between IameleleeI and the coast, and along the floodbanks of the creek at Pagululu.

Met on the road to Saibutu a group of about ten men and women en route to Mapamoiwa for nipoma treatment; the women carrying loads of food in kitbags on their heads. The day we landed we met the whole population of Mailolo, and a young girl, bound on a similar mission. The Mailolo men numbered five and included a councillor.

A number of fair-sized flakes of mica lying about Saibutu resthouse. Was informed that a white mma named "Dimmie" (Jimmie Bird, according to Lionel" had done some digging and built a home in the mountains, then gone to Samarai. Lionel informs me that the mica venture was a failurs. MacGregore, in one of the old annual reports, relates that the man of the west shores of Hughes Bay carried in their armpit bags flakes of mica which were used as looking glasses.

Learned upon return to camp that the Iamelele villagers refused to carry the sick boy to Mapamoita for medical treatment. Lionel therefore sent a report on the matter to Crosby.

Friday May 25: More thunder up the valley (and more supphur smell from the thermal area). Considerable cloudiness; slight showers in the afternoon. This appears to be normal aoutheast weather for this area.

Morning spent in preparation of the 20-odd plant members collected yesterday. Nothing exciting. Best thing probably a small <u>Ophioglossum</u> from a mossy path. The second growths are made up the usual rain forest genera, but here the gpecies seem largely different from those of Normanby, or the mainland, for that matter. I did not see much of the rain forest second growth on the lowlands of Goodenough Island.

Collected near camp in afternoon. All second elements except a <u>Polygomm</u> and a <u>Cera-</u> tophyllum from a a muddy cut offbend in the forest.

yesterday was another big day for mammals: today I think 6 or 7 specimens were on the table, including <u>Nyctimene</u> shot by Rus last night. The genera from this camp now number 10 (same with species): <u>Phalanger</u>, <u>Petaurus</u>, <u>Echymipera</u>, <u>Rattus</u>, <u>Pogonomys</u>. <u>Pteropus</u>, <u>Dobsonia</u>, <u>Pipistrellusand Tadarida</u>. Our records show that 15 species have been collected by others on the island, including 3 probably <u>Pogonomys</u>.

Lionel left after lunch for Saibutu with his boy Tinker and five carriers on the first stage of a reconnaisance of the Mailolo road. This is a criticle time for us. The mountains are Fergusson are the most difficult by far on our itinerary. Approaches must be bad, or more biological work would have been done in the high country. I doubt if any biologist has been above two or three thousand feet on the island.

Today's news on the thermal cruelty is that, under dire threats from Lionel, the boy was carried to Mapamoiwa yesterday.

Sat. May 26: Some cloud but no rain.

Spent the morning in the ther mal area close to the SE of camp. Photographed sulphur blows, boiling springs, fumaroles. Nothing spectacular, but there should be some interesting colour A potroi difficor in redade parts valided took Wallons to Sedicita in at hourse Mest reports a boulde but suidaws relation for ant segero di unboks lawinger ster that the start for that. standy hurs having on the crept of " leafing supr water, from agricult Ber, does not Loop too digit out,

I thought auf die Shee May an inted as Galbuth in 1939 (4) in algeb is e (1906) entroit the mand an issue there is the title and a mean of the orthogon is the state of the of a the and There a no the Lowlands of for at lates and feet up the variants of the virtual of the virtual of the solution of the virtual Lundalapsi of Meene and the Machine Contents of the creek it Regulater.

the on the most to fulling a prime of about ten cent at women on the to Machanise for algues treatmarks the women genrythe cours of the distribute in this to be dist we lepted we not all woole paralletion of Matiria, and a joint girl, found on a saking realization. The selection with Ferendrate a council a council in the international state of the selection o

ber to be been been been been the state of the south beats will be second a that a witte and anad 'Utuals' (Janda Firis succeding to Links'' had done space 23ccontrait an appetra lancale, larged as such and standards the descent at boat a clief bre going aice venture very a villine. Machinegore, in our of the old sammel reports, well be the

Learned upon return to that the the land of willigent returned to corry the stell ·* Trisuelo

The test Min 1995 Test of my More frander to the valiant and any soldiur stari from the attant "small, forsiderate the shearing slight phrase in the literation This support to be ested controled to the build and. A State of the state

Moralagiance in presented of the 20-cdd pisht measure collected rectarist. Bringer anoiting. Rest phing probably a small <u>Option Lasers</u> tree a moser park. The percent eror he are made to the heard Tain (Cree , secare, but here "he secare mose liver) different from those of Motannay, or the mathiand, for the battar. I dit not was man of the scire forest peopei give is on the Lopis detail Goodenvari Jaimat.

Collegrad near anth in alternation. "11 second diseasts examine "23 reand and a fair and an a contract a fair a teoril est al anoite est alload in the for a sector The second se

restant was another big day for a main I today I thank out 7 specialant out 7 the table, including involvence about in has last adult. The senere "has a wing now muster 10 (case of a sheet. Windurger, Falescore, Teleginger, Pabrick, Patrick, Southearth Pierrores, Dobeonis, Finistrollinesel "meridan of meridan of meridan whose which is show the nerse been spliteted by others on the falance, fundance, 2 orther of Portrants

Lished late siter lands for fainth vice his in Three and Mive affrices do the first stage of a responsional sparse of the Mattelb word. This is a rivid is blacked up up. The mountains are fortunated on the sust officiently for our Thisserty. Lobournes stand is restance size as all over work aver block aver block and an ever of the bad of the in an "Malogian are been alove the or antist mining the less antene island.

loss is reveal to the thermal entropy is that, in the birests inter the streets into the birests in the bir of the birests for the streets is the birests in the California of

Sap. May 36: Sees a mid but no man.

Way.

Dobni the association in the their adl area offer fi the C2 of tears. Photographed milning blanes bolling ap inces famined e. Acounty dedictations, and there at all a cont interesting color. Collected samples of sulphur and a whitish deposit which someone who visited the general area described as alum.Gathered about 15 plant plant species in the <u>Melaleuca</u> savanna-forest and open flats of the thermal area. The ecological and floristic aspects are depaurate Australian. The local and the Goodenough name for the hot places is "mora" (pronounced morna). My boys seemed even more wary of them than I was. Saw a fairsized dragonfly mating and the female laying its eggs at a saline lake of some acres in area. (duck feathers found on the muddy shore). A small gray dragonfly, quite strange to me, flew too low over the little water teft that was left in a bubbling pond for me to net. I seldom become thirsty in the field. This morning, after 3-4 hours exposure to sulphur fumes, I was glad to return to the wiex waterbag hanging under the tax thatched porch of the resthouse.

The native gardens are in anything but full production here, but yesterday and today we have bought a fair amount of fresh foods: pumpkins. sweet potatoes (very big and very good white ones) a bunch of bananas , marble-sized red tomatoes (which Rus tells me are in vogue around New York <u>Gnetum gnemon</u> greens, and today some eggs. The day we landed we bought a flathead from a native fisherman .

A <u>Pteropus</u> and a <u>Petaurus</u> shot last night by Rus. Four <u>Pogonomys</u> out from a tree today by the boys.

Started last night to correct galley of my 1953 general report.

Sunday May 27: Steady light rain for half an houror so between 4 and 5 AM.: slight drizzle as usual in the afternoon.

Examined that the 1*mile map calls the Sulphur Lake, about $\frac{1}{2}$ to 3/4 mile east of camp. The natives call it Aboma. Area of quite a few acres (perhaos 20-30 or more) of still green water deeply embayed between savanna ridges rising 100-200 feet above it. The green of paint rather than of water (did not have anything in which to take a sample); apparantly deep. At the end of the southernmost bay the water was gray, steam rose from it, and from a distance there seemed to be movement, as of simmering or boiling. Swimming ducks, several of them, encircled the gray water, stretching their wings at times as if enjoying the warmth.

Had as guide to the lake a village man whose legs were greatly enlarged with advanced elephantaisis, the lower parts warty. Followes govt. track about 1/3 of way to beach, then a very faint wax trail through half-swampy tall rainforest ending in sage swamp and finally a belt of floating ferm (<u>Stonochlaena</u>) in water too deep for sago. Sank through the fern over my boottops, and no bottom in one place.

Three or four of the common cuscus and <u>Petaurus</u> shot last night; a reddish rat and a gray mouse in traps. The latter perhaps a house mouse.

Lionel returned about 1 o'clock from his examination of the mountain road to Mailolo. No bloody good he reports, with emphasis. Trach up the loading spur from Saibutu skirts rock walls in places and is impassible for carriers with box loads and dangerous for the unencumbered; only a few inches wide in places. Camped at 950 mby our aneroid, which read low on Normanby. Went to 1000 m or more. Country there very rough; water distant. His camp was visited early this morning by a Mailolo man who traveled most of the we by the light of a hurricane lamp.

On Tuesday Lionel will start out for Salakadi, in the interior valley, from where a track, which has been traveled by a medical patrol with box loads, reached 4000 ft. or more in crossing the mountains to the Morima coast. These are the mountains on which, from off the Morima coast the other day, we saw <u>Araucaria</u> trees growing.

For two days relatives of our Morima boys have been in camp. Today the party, which slept at Fagululu en route, included Lik-lik's wife (covered with Sipoma). Isulele's sister, and Niko, a boy who was with us last trip and happens to be an uncle of Isulele. interreties which which a balance as the set of a light and a bidder append which an and a bidder append which an arm a state of a set of

"I's astire gendros are la instante in inil producton have. Dater establish and tock we have beight - fair mount of inner footes mailingst breat potecod (very hit and very mold white deet a turke of protoces , herile-chart red tonetod. (their hit and no are in voice around are loud <u>Hasebri crosor</u> incent, and today port from to index we totels a firmesig from a shift withing a

today a the bare.

Prartial Level, discing to spiriter will be all the 1993 moneyed, Tablet.

The A Tra

supprised and a shart it all the set of set of the set

Remarked that the light to deal the set of a set of the full may lake, story a to 3/4 mile assist of conce. The matives call it diama. Area of quite a few screen (periode Ac+30 or mode) of still trees water deaph satisfied boomeen externs where the 100-100 feet store da. The green of allo return them to sater (the not have southing in ration de the store da.) apparently deep, at the end of the mathering on the witer reas trees for while a store da. It, and income them exters to be actually by the witer reas trees for while, books rook for the mather have a there are not the mather to be actually the witer reas tree. Such that apparently the second of the mather to be actual to be witer to be witer to be actually the store of the start of the mather to be actually of the store of the start is and income the start of the restrict of the restrict of the store of the store of the store of the start of the start of the restrict of the store of the store of the store of the start of the start of the restrict of the store of the store of the store of the store of the start of the restrict of the store of the stor

BET as suffice to the late a vill set and there' togs were treath thinged at a late the black breach the state of the set of the beach, then a reach the set of the beach, then a very faint and the state beach (Struces here) in water and deep for a state of the stat

Chree or four at "he commu succes and Repairing a th heat highly a red last and

Intensil revenue about 1 officer inter examinetian of he remains that a more in which to M Hidle. No bloch good he repertes, whith resecuts. Tread to be loading over tread fairing starts rock spills in places and he intersecuts. Tread are with her loading over tread in the menoumbered; and a test indeer with its proves, Charted at 950 who energies whith read intercombered; and a test indeer with its proves, Charted at 950 who energies whith read low on Normanity. Sone in 1000 a or inter. County trains viry indeed with the start of the intersection is and the reading by Malinia and the set of the second starts whith other of a intercents is the reading by Malinia and the second starts in the life of of a intercents lear.

bieds, which have a with frant out on balaned. As the interior valley, fran where a balance the struct bieds, which has been us wated by a redictly part and that heat head , restard 4000 fr. or more in coordand the montestam to the W Start, Taore are the required to all the struct the solution coupt the other of , we giv <u>themaria</u> trace are the require.

Alen, it aberlan at the second ball and a second the second state when an and a second state of the second

Monday May 28: Still mild SE weather. Sharp shower between noon and 1 6' glock.

Botanized the thermal area along the Fagululu track almost to the village, Few plants. The flora of the Melaleuca savanna/savanna-forest of the ridges and flats is extremely poor--not nearly as rich as the savanna forest seen briefly at Rapamoiwa in November 1953. Made about 30 photos (color) of fumaroles and hot springs.

The local people apparently regard the thermal area with superstitious fear, although they have lived very close to it for a very long time. This morning, with the idea of attracting wallaby to green fresh food, I lit the grass in two places, Most of the grass too green to burn, so the fires could not have been extensive. However, the local village policeman came to camp during the afternoon with a story that my fires had started things in the thermal area. The sulphur flat was smoking hugely and hot water flowing all over the place. As it happened, I had sent my boys out to search for additional material of a pitcher-plant (Nepenthe) collected this morning. They returned when the VC was in the middle of his story. One of my fires had burnt a ridge; everything in the thermal area quite normal, they reported. to which the VC asserted that the rain about noon must have quieted the underground fires.

Nothing in traps last night; no jacking or bat shooting. Rus has a cold.

Six carriers arrived from Saibutu to take Lionel to the mountains tomorrow. They and their women brought a good quantity of taro, sweet potatoes and yams to sell.

Tuesday May 29: Less cloud today; no rain.

Worked up the creek near the camp g for a good bag of second growth rain forest plants including 3 spp. of <u>Macaranga</u>, a rather common big tree-ferm (<u>Cyathea</u>) and a tree of the Compositae.

Three Pipistrellus, 1 Dobsonia and a cuscus shot last night. Nothing in traps, ehich have been shifted today.

Rus this AM walked to Saibutu this morning and back to view the country. Lionel left camp at about 7:30 AM on the first stage of his second journey to the mountains. Has 6 carriers and the VC from Saibutu, who will do the whole trip.

Several days ago, at the insistance of the local VC, I sent the cook to shoot a very big domestic pig which had lately gone bush and looked like a total loss of valuable property. Kim put three loads of BB into, or at it. This morning Lionel had a try with a 38 Colt revolver. Three shots put into the pig's head, according to the VC who brought the revolver back to camp, but it is still aliveand on the loose.

Wed. May 30: SE weather continues. Heavy rain for perhaps 15 minutes just before noon; heaviest and most ruineus rain since we have been here.

Botanized on coast. Big bag but all run of the mill species which have to be included in the collection. <u>Ipomoea pes-capras/Caravalia ensifolia</u> community on sandy beaches, which occupied practically all the shore. Mangrove forest (<u>Bruguiera/Avicennia</u>) on cfeeks. The only mangrove collectible was <u>Aegiceras</u>.

Nothing in traps. A cuscus, a <u>Dobsonia</u> and an <u>Echymipera</u> shot by the boys last night. Rus too chafed from yesterdsy's walk to go out.

At last succeeded in capturing one of the big dusk-flying dragonflies of these ialands (the same thing, apparently, eas at Maikaiuna). Flying here at the same time was a much smaller species which I had not noticed before. This place is even poorer in insects than Normanby. No doubt it is the off season. Here the big Ulysses and birds' wing butflyes are more common and come more frequently in the nets. I have started carrying a net

Monday Mar 201 Borth and as weather . Then and a second and I shared action

Bettinised the inortal area don't be Legounta treat its the ville s. May clints. The first of the McLibron amenaty certime-forers of the vidges and flate its extremely personal testify as the same in forest gen briefly at hereville in Actempt 1333. Made shout 70 gives (color) of introdes and inclusion.

The total papels diparticly report the therein are the manual area with annound from from a fam, at man the second part of the

. Nothing in tight list, might so jacing on hat shapiths. "has not e coldy

Bir certirge arrived these bei with the reas bired her case transfer and the case there there the second . They and thats where tracking a good dividities of the site meet printices and reas no well. The

Transfer Mar 254 Lands Claud Add The Manner

Worked al. the dreek mar the supp & for a god use of second growth rain fordet. starts including 3 spe. of <u>Watterney</u> a satisf content of the thestern (Crathel) and a these of the Composition.

and the second start the second

Three studietellass i Dobenito such a cases and lest aight fotbigt in trans.

that baid at realed by Sciences hair condity & at beet to view he duriter. Alored is to a second at the country is to deal to the sould be a second in the second former of the month is to be second former of the month is a feature for the second former of the month is a feature for the second former of the month is a feature for the second former of the month is a feature for the second former of the seco

A beneral days can be the heistenes of the local of i sent the hour of is very big denote pic when had letely gene hash and hours like a coul has of rainbis property. The not three locas of al into, or at is. This married had her with a 35 Cold presiver. They water and into the pick the local, starting to day will be brought the revelver. They water and into the pick to be a secreting to day will be brought the revelver.

ed. Hay 201. 25 methors our traines. Rear reis Ser fridage is gimmen jert hefter reday ?

Recentland on onder. He van det all fun allter will specific which tave to be helder ed in the contraction. <u>Incruis pre-cremes forwer the scitolie</u> conversity on recent sectors which occurized precisedly all the space. Mangrove fores <u>or al weiseriet</u> on creates the only renginers collectedly will the space.

Metiline an brops. 1 contrae a <u>abbirth</u> a frai <u>affiniterni</u> mas of the bein lest ' ' '''''

At lass mucheeded in capturing one of it is, beschilding on a miller of mana it. inede (it's ease ming) expression, ear a baikanne. Higher rendent boy eras ine was a much esolier ppecter which I that hat hat refere. This these is seen to that in bateous the Morregly. We would the a the of second, let us all big sten to find fring intthe are the top or and one acts is trongether in the act big sten to find fring inon my morning excursions. The boys I have tried are not as good as they might be. Thursday May 31: Completely overcast except for brief spells of sun in afternoos. No rain.

Worked up the slopes of a 500-700 ft. (Lionel has the map with him) hill to the S of camp to examine its capping of what, from a distance, looks like primary rain forest. All second growths of a poor development of recent rubbly volcanic soil. A new sweetpotato garden at the edge of the forest being fenced by two young men of Iamelele. A grass fire I lit a few days ago went almost to the top of the hill and scorched the edge of the forest. The burnt country should attract wallaby if any occur in the area.

Rus, walking to Fagululu, took a wrong road and ended up in seeing several hamlets pf the village group. Only addition to mammal collection was one Nyctimene shot by Rus. New trap sets tonight.

Was eating when the councillor of Naiya village brought in two rat traps. Said they had been stolen and that other traps were in possession of villagers who presently were away at their gardens. Gave the old man a stick of tobacco, feeling that he might have brrn up to a cunning dodge to get just that. It develops that two of the boys lost traps and said nothing about it, and that Rus himself lost two.

Friday June 1: Heavy rain from mid-morning to mid-afternoon; from NE. Most rain in a day since we startedfield work nearly two months ago.

Botanizing up the creek for the usual poor collecting in the prevailing second growth forest; I sheltered from the rain for about an hour before deciding to get thoroughly wet instead of half wet, and returned to camp before the creek had risen more than a few inches.

Lionel returned from the mountains shortly before lunch. Trip successful. He has found a camp site on a track crossing the mountains from Agamoia to Ailuluai on the south coast. The cam site position is given as almost 4000 ft. on the 1-mile map. Lionel, however, could make it only 650 m)ca. 2800 feet) by aneroid. The aneroid was found to differ widely from the Forest Department instrument on Normanby and no doubt is far out. Would still like an altitude over 4000 ft., but we will have to be satisfied with it. The vegetation would appear to be mossy forest, tall at camp, stunted on the rain crest not far above camp. An <u>Araucaria</u> (we saw the trees from Kedeluma on the way here) in the *f* forest at camp level and below.

Propose to start Monday on the 2-day walk to the mauntain camp (the range is called Debenelagi) and stay there two weeks. The track into the mountains proper turns south from Agamoia, from which camp should be reached in 32-4 hours. From Iamelele #1 to Agamoia, fram via Fagululu and Niubuwo, is a journey of 62-7 hours. From near Fagululu the road goes up and down and reaches an altitude of about 600 feet in one place. Lionel collected an oak between Niubumo and Agamoia at about 600 feet. Also brought back a <u>Eurya</u> and what looks like an <u>Ilex</u>, plus a couple of orchids, from near the mountain camp, and branchlets and seedlings of the Araucaria. Had the seedlings planted in time and will try to get them back to Samairai.

Following Lionel from a village on Lake Lavu was an a native with a live crocodile about three feet in length. Looked like the salt water species of these parts. Asked two pounds for the specimen, which was far too much.

Three more stolen rat traps brought in today. Rus, jacking before dawn for a change, shot a <u>Pteromas</u>. Nothing in traps. The event in mammals for the day was a wallaby shot last night at Agamoia by Lionel and sent on this morning by fast carrier. Looks like <u>Protemnodon agilis</u>, but darker ; has flank stripes (whitish) but no white marks on face or shoulders, as I seem to remember being present in <u>P. agilis</u>. A bat net rigged this evening for the first time on the trip. or a monthe substance. The best have tried are not as good at they might be. Trursley has 21: Campletery overdeet except for tried bythe of and the gliesmoos. No refer.

"socied which e dogues of a 300-700 it. (blough has the the in which him) himle to do a of a ourp to opening the consist of that, from a district, a looks like privary rain ideals. All second growths if a poor development of recent rubbly volgeniz soft. A new exectpoteto gendem at the observation for the test for of he will be the formed and for a second like i like a faw dows and along the test of the test of he will be the test of the test forest. The burnt country should be the test of he will be the the test of the observed. Its forest. The burnt country should retract welling if any court is the more.

Rus, validan to reminunt took a arcan fred and an and in frain tavard at a free at a second work tavard and at the star of a validation of a star of a traction of a tractic of a trac

Were esting when the complifier of wates village booming in the rab bungers bunger bail the had been stales and that even there were in parenality of villagars do presently vers even at rest gordens. Seve the old han a stick of bahaded, fushing that he ministers burn up to a cuming dodge to get for that. It evelope that to of the bors lost trape and said nothing event it, and that he thread the taus the.

Avider Lone 14 Deney rain trees ald -rotainer to ald -fremeword from Mr. Fort rain in a day alter the start of the sect nearly two mention are.

Socialising up the creat for the varial poor rollocing in the the prevelicing second i growth forear, I shall not from the rath for sharf as pour balants depiding to get bacroughly wet instead of half wet; and rethined to camp borne die great had risen nume then a few inclus.

Minnel required from the monitaline enorthy feators hands. This encounting an example and a case site to a trade dromaing the induction from Agame's to Allaight do the seven doont. The case site position is given to almost \$000 fte on the 1-dile and filmeli, here ever, could mike it and 500 m jet. Add from jet almost \$000 fte on the 1-dile and differ indeal from the Forcer Repertant instruction on bornanky and no doubt is for out. Notice atill like an allitude over 2000 fte, but we will now to be estimized of the fine regentation would expert to as most forcet, wall at a camp, standed on the reduction for a solution would expert to as most forcet, wall at a camp, standed on the reduction for all like an addition over 2000 fte. States and the section of the reduction for a boys the framework (we see the forcet fram Redelines on the the solution for boys at each jevel and addition

From Agramatic, hand, starto Monder, on the 2-adv well to the maining camp (the camp) in call of Debenois i) and start intere the votes. The track hard the constitute proper farms and from Agramatic, from which team should be reached in 25-4 mm as. From hear formable of to at als there via Feydhala and Maining is a built of a constant of 55-7 bound. From hear formable of to at als goes to and nows and instance to all invide of the of 55-7 bound. From hear formable of to at als goes to and nows and instances to all invide of the of the from hear formations in the goes to and nows and instances to all invide of the of the start from hear formation at each between Maining and Agasais at about 660 for the start of a place. Linear is and hooks like an Hair of a storad of a constant from hear for a bours of the start from all a storad for a storad of the storad for the storad for and hooks like an Hair of a storad of the constant formation of the start the second from the storad of the storad of the storad for the storad for a storad to the storad for the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad second from the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the them will be storad of the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad second for the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad for the the storad second for the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad second for the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad second for the storad of the storad for the storad for the storad for the storad second for the storad second for the storad second for the storad for the storad second second for the storad second second

Following Lion & Miliago on Marse Least we a section with a first created at a contract and the second the three for the the local like the unit water station of these preves, Arked the previous for the the the unit.

Hurse same stales wet trape or that it autor, this inverte same to a induce and for a induces and a <u>Hermann</u>. Joining in things, the event of which how and the state in a state of the set of the set of the state is a state of the set of the

Sat. June 2: Overcast; very little sun; no rain. Weather seems to be northerly.

Most of day spent on completing correction of 1953 MS. Drying materials on hand.

Nothing in traps; nothing in the bat must net. Lionet shot with .22 dust a fine big dragonfly new to the collection -- aving in dusk.

A native brought in this afternoos, from a hole in a coconut palm, a pretty brown Rhinolophus? new to the collection.

More visitors from Kalo Kalo this afternoon — Galawina's family. Until earlier this afternoon (since Thursday) we have had the wife of the No 2 cook and the mother of Sipoma, also from Kalo Kalo. These women and a male escort waited this afternoon for the boys to get their weekly issue of tobacco and canned meat before starting back for t their village. bes. Two an Cvares say very Murile any n relat Section seast to be mostharin , a r

Must af 2sg sjent on ous leting correction of 1953 MS. - Dryshe schericite an ostor

setting in these action in the but twee not. Thenat first with , 22 mat a fine

h mative brought in this afternoon, Ston a bale in a coconst plin, a pretty provi

Name visitaas iron Kale Laio this afternoom -- Gale district foully. Until scales this alternoom (since foursday) we have had the first of vis Ro 2 cost and the hold illows, tales firm and halfs. These were and a missission this statement for the tage to get their secart large of frances and caned sets before fracting back for t to the village.

代已分析的

Sunday, June 3: Overcast morning; heavy rain most of afternoon, ceasing toward dark.

39

An unpromising outlook for our transport move in the morning. This is the fourth day of bad weather in a row. Everything but our swage and the cook's box and pots and pans is packed tonight. Including 150 lbs of rice for the road there will be 47 carrier dads, 37 of which will be going on from Agamoia.

Lionel leaves early in the morning for Mapamoiwa and I will take over the transport man' duties. Today Rus finds himself practically out of flashlight batteries (only 10 new ones on hand for four weeks of field work remaining to be done on the island). Here at Iamelele we are in a radio reception blank spot for the Samarai transmitting station. We have no information for boats or planes. Therefore if the mammal department is to function, Lionel must do the 6-hour walk to Mapamoiwa, get on the radiophone to Samarai, then walk down the south oast 6-7 hours to Ailuluai and from there climb the mountains to our proposed camp, If next week is forthnightly plane week for Esa'ala, the batteries can be flown there Tuesday and we can send a messenger (3-4 days and a ferry trip across Dawson Strait) for them. There might be a boat coming in this direction. Tomorrow will tell. Mails will go out to Mapamoiwa in the morning, my corrected galley included.

Monday June 4: Rus and I left Iamelele at 9:15 AM with 36 carriers, arrived AGAMEIWA 1:10PM. A very hard walk. Fortunately the weather held fine. Had to

leave 11 loads at Iamelele . Shortage of carriers. Carriers were from Saibutu (9) and Iamalele #1 and #2. VC from Saibutu & Iamelele #2. The Saibutu Councillor who went with Lionel to Mailolo track and also on his exploration of last week.

Reached Fagululu 10:10; very hot over the thermal area followed alluvial flats through tall forest; were carried aver across 3-4 small streams still running strongly from yesterday' rain: track muddy, under water in some places. In 20-30 minutes from Fagululu entered fine tall forest on rising ground; many clean dipterocarps; ground stony as at WAIKAIUNA.

At 11:25 rested at the hill stream soon after passing an area of Imperata and Melaleuca savanna. First hard going followed this. (At 12:25 came to the crest of a narrow ridge at a place where old coconut palms marked the site of a former village, fine view of Lake Lavu and the Amphletts off the North coast (photos):boys climbed for drinking water - very welcome; altitude 200 m. The lake shown on the 1-mile map is actually an island in the lake. Small islands of grassy vegetation afloat in the lake; edges marshy.

Reached NIUBULA 2:05 lunch stop to 3 (many carriers did not arrive until nearly 3 o'clock):perhaps half dozen houses, good rest house and barracks; 270 m. and the high point on road.

Left NIUBULA 3:05 Hamlet of LEGAMAGAMA, 3-4 abandoned houses, 680 m. 3:40. Most of the distance through very steep narrow ridges; much oak in tall primary forest much obsidian. through

Dropped down to/the primary forest to LILAI Creek, 160 m., at 3:55. hamlet on low eastern bank. Growing here was a young Araucaria, ca. 30 ft. high, said to have been washed down as a seedling by a flood.

AGAMCIA a village of about a dozen small houses and a dilapidated mission church (Methodist). Good rest house but small for our needs as collecting camp. Very friendly people. A VC and several councillors, also 3-4 older men that one often sees. The women were busy cooking food when we arrived and towards evening brought 22 earthen pots of taro and several potatoes: paid the government price asked, stick per pot. Enough food for our 36 carriers, & "company" boys and hangers on for supper and breakfast. Alt. 210 m. Sent Tinker to shoot a wallaby for the carriers: saw three, got none.

This AM at 6:45 Lionel, with GALUWINA carrying a light swag, left for Mapamoiwa.

These functions into and grant the first parts grant a function of the state of the state in the state of the

blicks were drives the standard in the second state and sold and the second state of t

Terrer dree the base of the three and the second of the se

and the second of the second second and the second s

Line in the second tell for a line in the second tell for a second se second second

10 Via perter at marked transformed the strag stating at anal w Trout de at a this because where the transformed and a strag transformer to the perter of a series ride at the transformed at the strain of all at a stragent at a stragent to the perter a series of a first sector at the strain of a strain and the stragent at a to the perter at the strain and the strain of a strain and the stragent at a a series of a strain and the strain and all a strain and the strain at a to the perter at the strain and the strain and at a strain at a strain at a to the strain at the strain and the strain and at a strain at a strain at a strain at a the strain at a strain at the strain and a strain a strain at a strain at a strain at a the strain at a strain at a strain a strain at a the strain at a the strain at a str

Fearman Alus La Sales Lunch and the 3 frems our and 11d not entries while not entries while nearly 3 I a real up vises that there is notees , goed real real and bourables fill a real the bigs out to be the same and the bigs out the same and the bigs out the same and the same and

Lead MISSIA 2003 Mala' 2 M. Hallor 3-4 distances a dram 640 a. 3 Ma. 1 Geodie 100 (Arone 1921) steel 1 rece diges, which set ig selection for the 1921 gooldiame "theory

Added in a similar of a structure of a set call the second of a side of the second at the second attract (we should be a set on a set on a set of a set in a set in a set in a set in a set of a set of a second of a set of a second of the set of a set of a set in a set of a set in a set of a set in a set of a set in a set in a set in a set in a set of a set in a set in a set in a set of a i set of a i set of a set o

The and the state of the same of the same ing a string and the same ing a second of the same

Thesday June 5: Only 6 of our 37 carriers of yesterday are willing to go on to the mountain camp despite an attangement with Lionel that they would do the whole trip. I discovered this last night, fell in the carriers and talked through Kim. No good. Therefore asked and was promised 25 carriers by the Agamoia V.C.. People want the p a day.

Local carriers late in turning up and it was 7:30 before I got away with 25 loads (6 of them women): the 6 remaining Saibutu. Those local councillors carried full loads; Saibutu coulcillor with us.

Road followed the Agamoia spur ridges up a little way then dropped through primary rain forest to cross the LAILA at at 7.20 m. (Agemoia 170 m. this AM). BUDAGAFATUGONA hamlet on far bank. WA-IU hamlet of 3 houses 8.:30. Mostly steep climbing from there on, with sharped-tipped OIBWAGA (fide Saibutu councillor) across the Lilai on left.

At 10:30 reached alt. 700 m. where the trail left the crest of the spurghad been following big <u>Araucaria</u> trees in oak forest here (oaks for ca. last 100 m.). Very steep slopes descended on a very narrow winding track to a very small stream at 680 m. Reached stream 11°00, ahead of carriers. Lunch stop for 2 hours. Last water. Camp supply. Light showers as we rested.

Camp at 780 m. reached at 1:20 after a very steep 25 minute climb from stream. Good ground. Oaks predominate and conspicuous by brown under surface of their leaves, in wet looking forest 50-100 ft. high. Camp on a nice bench about 50 ft. below crest of the main Agamoia-Morine divide.

Paid off the local carriers at their request - I saved thereby 50 lbs. rice. They left for their villages about mid-afternoon . (Besides the three councillors the NIUBULA policemen carried loads). The two flys and my tent rigged before duskand the boys finished making their sleeping platforms well above the ground.

Our drum of kerosene is somewhere between here and Iamelele. Borrowed a very small hurricane lamp (German) g from one of the Saibutu carriers to eat by, I was in bed by 7 o'clock. The last two days have been strenuous.

Wed. June 6: Heavy rain with thunder, through much of the night after 11 o'clock. Rain on and off with rather strong wind all day, hampering the workof rigging camp.

Paid the Saibutu carriers and gave IL councillor a present of Al after breakfast & they disappeared over the crest of the divide on a visit to the Morima coast.

Broke off supervision of camp construction to examine the divide above us. Camp altitude when I left was 775 m. bu anuroid, Lionel's night camp on the crest, a bit to the west 800 m. A saddle in the divide to the south, under a peak much higher's & bigger than our slight eminence, 750 m. In the gap the natives have cut a fly-way which they net for pigeons. A rattan cane stretched across the fly-way has small bunches of dried grass attached to it. Watching the natives shake the rattan, the attention of the pigeons is caught as they fly over and they go into the net.

Several carriers arrived at 9:50 and at 11 o'clock Rus arrived from Agamoia ; had 10 carriers and three spare councillors; journey of 4 hours. Carried by 13 Iamelele men the 11 loads I left at Iamelele on Mondayreached Agamoia about 2 PM yesterday, too late for Rus to come on.

Nothing in 30 traps put out late yesterday.

A whirring of many cicadas ("6 o'clock crickets"?) at 8 min. to 6 PM.

Thursday June 7: Rainy and squally most of last night. Keen wing from NE in forenoon;

high overcast and little sun all day; some mist in treetips late

Thereasy function that the out of constants of the world to the willing to to the the sountain the leading on structures at vice Linnal and the world to the world to the sole thin. In the sountain of this is that then in the pertinent of this is out film. In grade therefore raised and as provised if constant by be spencie wit. These the free the state

Landal narritare and in her of the and it vestivity intone i got ware with 25 limits. (6 d) the winned: the 6 remaining for event. There input gour films crivited and lands, Sabble dealedloor with it.

torest to light for Agamia who finges at hills for the for the set of an ange b them weln forest to group the LALL at 7.20 m. (Agentic 370 a. Shide of .). Which is Vice and to on for bank. MA-D banker of 3 houses 2.23. Would acte of all the later or vice the another the set of State being a conduction and a set of a later of the or vice the another the set of the being a conduction and the set of the later of the

An 10:30 resolution . 700 a. mere the drain for the drain for the crain a the structure of the sound of the structure of the sound of t

Cento at 190 m., remained an 2220 effort a voir about 22 afford elitera clara for a strange. Acont grande. Destr premoninata and conservance in to an muden mutique of Shelt Mouros. In bet Looking forest 50-200 ft. Al. . Carp en e flor reconsecut for he balan exercisof the hold first strange. Miritan.

Paid of the state after a terminer, the state account of a terminer of introde with the state of the sta

Der dere ut konosenerie sonsenent htiment imme en tessieie. Inrevied a very anali miritame lang (karman) / fridanse af tes første sammere na ottiv. I ver in bed te v d'elect. Tre Len two derevare issa intervan.

wed. while D: House has all's control through that of the middle all of the stree is of the other the street street and of the street street street all dee, there street street

A trasposition of the state of

Brake off Misservision of early examination to entropy and a bis of the source is. One alaithing what I lark was WE to it and arrive of lickel's stall components of the treat, a lark to die wate 500 m. A sandle in the simple to die samp, there is not on the treat, a lark bister that auto the simple entropy of a link to gap as calles and an the treat, a link which the net is the same attached, and a link to gap as calles an fire and a fire and which the test of the same attached and the treat state of the sample of the same attached to it. A second to the sample and the same of the same is same attached to it. A second to the same and the same of the same a same is discussed at the same to be same to the same of the same of the same is a sheat in a the placement to it. As summer as the base of the same is the same of the same of the same to be a same of the same is the same of the s

Screens der er and artivestel 9100 des still folgelings strated for goache ; bai to exclore and more seeve opencilizer journey of , bours. Causic of 10 is science est use 11 locars i letter i familie ou Assocycerchel , seece state 214 presenters too how for for the cove on.

Rotains in 30 trans in anti-insta were builded

intrition of any success (" statement increases) at 3 mins. [66 6 Min.

There is an an an analysis and the sea shide and the second of the treat of the second of the second

afternoon; no rain to nightfall.

Lionel arrived from Mapamoiwa about 10 AM, having slept at UKEC KEO (UKAIOKAIO OF ix of h-mile map) on the Morima coast . Had the village constable & a councillor with him, also WALIA, who was Rand's head boy on the Fly Riverin 1936-37. Heard I was here and came up to see me.Lionel walked up in about 3 hours. Good track, he says, & moderate slopes.

The threatening weather in early morning kept me close to camp. Collected on the immediate crest over 30 numbers. Mostly basic species, but a nice initiation OEF the sub-slope, a <u>Cyathea</u>, and at least six orchids including a brillianr orange and yellow <u>Dendrobium</u> of which I made close-up color photos. Forest of crest, as of the upper slopes, dominated by an oak made conspicuous by brown under-leaf surfaces. Tall Araucarias prominent on crests of main slopes and lateral spurs.

Nothing in 125 traps out last night. No jacking.

At daylight this morning, and yesterdaytoo, heard the beat of drums down the slopes to ca. north. No cicada soulds this AM.

Camp construction acomplete, this afternoon had spare boys begin cutting forest to open a view and let the afternoon into camp. Already we can see Lake Labu and the coast of Hughes Bay.

Friday June 8: Fine day until 3 PM when mist settled down at camp level and lasted until after dark. A few sprinkles with the mist ; patches of blue sky sometimes showed through it above.

Cicadas began to sound at 5:55 PM:no sound from them this morning. They do not begin their evening chorus with an extra loud, shrill note, as on the mainland.

Lionel cut a direct track to the top of the first & second peaks in the east; he did not carry the anuroid. I followed an old, very bad native track which sidles around the N side of the first peak. In rain forest ; nothing of great interest. Track very narrow with steep fall, & made dangerous by slippery tree roots. I had one fall. One young gray rat (Rattus) in traps last night; four <u>Pogenomys</u>cut from a tree today. 175 traps out tonight, including a steel set with meat here in camp, and two rat traps set on trees in camp.

Three women and 3-4 small boys & girls stopped an hour or two en route FAIYANA an the morning Morima Coast to AGAMOIA. Unusual to see women travelling without escort. A man and his son & a dog, sans spear, came up from the Morima coast this AFA to satisfy his curiosity about us, and went back after a meal of rice.

Sat. June 9: In mist clouds almost continuously from ca 8-40' clock. Heavy rain 1-1:30 PM. Thunder this evening (thunder every night since we have been here.

Wind c. SE.

Botanized eastward along the coastline ca. 14-15 miles, by a new track cut by Lional yesterday. Highest elevation 850 m. by anuroid which must be wrong we will have to see the marine charts for altitudes hereabouts. The 1-mile map is quite unreliable for anything. A <u>Dicsonia</u> probably the most important plant collected, Several more orchids. Two spp. <u>Nepenthes</u>.

Lionel cut further along the ridge west in the clouds, reaching 900 m. by anuroid.

Another young gray rat in ca. 175 traps out. Seven <u>Pogonomys</u> cut from one tree by the boys. Three boys jacked for nothing last night; Rus for a while before dawn, shot at two bats. A comparison of <u>Pogonomys</u> total-length maximum by Rus shows the Normanby animals to be much bigger than those of this island; the mountain forms bigger

Alerrander of Aler be provided

birned arrived from requiredre 40012 Dr Al cardin alays as UNE NEO (UL 261400 CM Mart A-die Sep) on Un Portna Deast, ist is village quarries a conversion of a nur, die Valle, who republicat a bread by the the Top Topraviz 1006-37. Meart I can have an tready in the set of Lichal weight of the brack 3 three, dead truk a set of a start, a appenders a blogen.

Los tores tentas vestien in sale contrat, ando es class for dans. Goule Los of the Langdinate spect & antivers. Mustic based of wheel with a birth dankes. Ebe unbal pers H<u>rades</u> and th Leest six eredit i chick is initiation orange with is dive <u>Densi obina</u> of strain I take under under a object. Forein of a set, at at of the refer aloses dominant by en ad wes vale diginations is strain and and an initiation of the strates would be a set as and west vale diginations is strain and an and a tore of the strates of the set of an ad west vale digination of the set of the strates of the set of an address of an a strain of the strain of the set of the strates of the set of an address of an address of the set of the set of the set of the set of the strates of the set of the set of a strain of the strain of the set of the

and the second second and the state that the second s

an an an an ann ann a faraichte durchanna an ann ann a bhard ar beann ar an a Blianna an an an an an an 150 carair a albhair a ann a

Caro consumation appoint into an exigencial state that state with applied for the Version a risk and let the entermose digt tage tage and an can per into land of the team of hardes 250.

1.22 A.

Chicage have as the day trucks. Is the employee that do d at our leves and intered while after dord. A few plainding with the state of a mile areas, the standard winder through it atoms.

Dicades bagan so word is a sold the louis for liver Wile Marshall. They so was

Likedi ont a diment tasti to ique hap di she first " second pashe infinio ashi " ho did act corre the admodd, " Tuidved an ole, very halfmano" verbi adino " des arvent the hole of the first occur. In this occur i contails of get him of Drech very neares whith other [21] " that's intervent of the intervent. The party neares whith other [21] " that's intervent of the intervent. Is he way also be and weight in the trouge line a subble of the correct and the target with the origin of the trouge line and the second of the second of the second the intervent is the trouge line and the second of the second of the second of the second in the transfer at the second of the second and the term trouge and weights finited in a second not an all more finite and the rest trouge and to the second

- Taxes races and 2-6 sould cove while coupled as more on the entropy lattice in the second second. The second is accord. The second is accord. If any the bis sould be back the second is accord. If any the bis sould be back to be bis sould be bis so

<u>Sat. Jave 5.</u> In when clouds similar continuinal, kram on 5-10¹ lion. Bits (which is 12.5) Mar. "Norther placeter placeter provide (consist over, alger slove sectory, bits but when the slove sectory).

Rossiant essentri Ling as davalate on the calles for the four treat and the four treat and the stored esteries induces aleration of the up and the shift have be wanted with rev sed the attice reache dor intabules arranged; The institution is in a to wante up in table for at the state of <u>Alafenia</u> or built the seas interface plate (will be the several age at the for any. Alafenia or built the seas interface plate (will be the several age at the state. Alafenia

Augusta 27 to 000 anthonor this ter men of term and the more marked by the second the second of

Another rouge gate follows in the Will along the Borran <u>(disatory)</u> and disatory trade or the bage. Mustar tops (each the moreline hast usingly has been able builded thanks root as any bate. Is composed of <u>Responsive</u> lotal-leagth invaluence for a second de distanty effects to be much bloger theorethere of this infamily the methodal if an bigger. than the lowland on both islands.

Photographed soon after surfise the newly opened view to N; Areucarias against themorning light Clearing finished this afternoon; a grand view of the island Irmm Mt. Maybole to the NW to Mt. Kilkerran Iits N slopes0 to the NE.

forest

Don-

Some Morima people brought coconuts, limes, and a few taro, taitu, & sweet potatoes to sell for tobacco. Those men with dogs came to inquire into the matter of hunting for us. Not ready to start on Sunday. We offer 10/- for the black wallaby (Dorcopsis) which is still to be found sometimes on small streams in the mountains, 5/- (for cuscus end bandicoots, 10/- for the first <u>Dactylopsils</u>.

A fresh supply of batteries from Samarai, expected today, did not arrive. By arrangement bu Lionel over the radiophone from Mapamoiwa, the "Kedeluma" was supposed to have dropped them at ALLULUAI yesterday. The Morima people today said the boat had not arrived. Jacking now being done on HING WAH " five Rams" batteries made in Hong Kong, bought at 1/- each by Lionel from Gribben's trade store at Mopamoiwa. This will be about the last effective night.

Among today's plants was a fruiting specimen of an epiphytic small-tree <u>Rhododendron</u>, past flowering, but with fruits 17.5 to 19 in.kang in length. Will save seed if they seem mature enough. Another epiphytic small-tree <u>Rhododendron</u> grew beside the first, past flowering. On the highest spur crest grew a <u>Xanthorny</u> tree or <u>Dicaspeopeum</u> with small, pointed leaves -- a "mossy forest" element, but I would apply this designation to the forest as a whole (perhaps a stunted rain forest).

Sunday, June 10: Clear, hazy dawnShowers, some heavy, from 10 AM through rest of day. Last night was clear and starry.

Botanized perhaps 1000 feet down the HILULUAI-UKEOKEO track. Mostly good travel on the crest of a spur on which some fine Araucarias grew in oak forest. Went as far as a ferny (<u>Gleichinia</u>) ⁻² clearing, when rain and thick mist drove me back. Half hour's walk back to camp. Two spp. of <u>Cyathea</u> (one of which was at 1300 m. in Geedenough) the most interesting of ca. 20 plants collected.

Weather prevented continuation of track cutting in the high creats by Lionel, who sent word to AGAMOIA for carriers to move us down on Monday week.

Nothing in traps; no results from \sharp jacking last night. The day for mammals saved by the arrival about 1 o'clock, of a cheerful Morina man with 3 <u>Pogonomys</u>, cut from a tree and a young bandicoot caught by dogs. Had a young son and two dogs with him. Came and went in the rain. Will sleep in his village and come up to us when he has specimens.

Lionel has a bat net on edge of camp tonight.

Mond. June 11: Max. 23, min. 19 C. SE weather of yesterday continues. Mist in the treetops by 9AM. Rain before noon & most of the afternoon — on and off. Weather is hampering botanical field work. It brings hazy conditions which are against photos of the fine views from camp.

Collected this morning the fine <u>Arsucaria</u> of this island. It looks like <u>A. cun-</u> <u>ninghami</u> but could be another species. Picked a small but old tree 30 in. tall X 72in. trunk.diameter: cones erect, about half grown; photos closeup in color. Was disappointed with the mesgre variety of epiphytes on the old <u>Araucaria</u>: a Hyduophytum, a Myrmecodia,

Lilliguea and one or two other ferns, one small white orchid and a little reddish drobium in flower, a very few bryophytes . A gray Usnea conspicuous on other old

araucarias.

. Charles find an firstwell and make

Propossions acon allow and the the help oppositely is an an an anti-advance district second finite that a the second is a grand with a the rate of the d from M. Meybolo to the AF to the Allerge name of the solution to the M.

INC IONITO MACOLLED

Jaca Link June seconde brandet coopents light and a few terrestient and a second state to the second second toes to sall for sokeeds. Moto had Wint Logs con co incluse this tage totto if which to for us. Not needs to start of Start. Is offered if for the black which (dorecos) which is will be to be found continues if while straight in the motofermes \$/7, (for surena and beneticertan be wit and the first manthe beat

A direct supply of periods from Scients, experied odde, "id not out to be dra-ratesent to burned, ver the real optime from a matrix, the "Ka Munis" was explored to "arestronded them at difficult parts down of the berrigh period forder and and arrively. Jackies now build one of difficult from the berge Setterion and in the born. assist an Lie and o Lienal from Frid ofte blade foors of Molandfor, Shir villete about the last writestive night.

Asseig brough plante was a founding an in low particular to manifer the manifest drong is stillener hig, but with true to 1.5 brids to de la factor in independent in the second and in they such metwice should, should she said to the State Frede Rendron or an in other the the first, part ineventing. On the allenget divin creat inter a <u>first down</u> thest of <u>Ofor torunan</u> will shall, tointhe ineven ------ "neary forset" allenget, but i would many design. Satis to the forest as a whois foother a company design fore t).

. . the the three is a sold with DE month , train answer , man the train and the train and the tertis Last highly had bleen and reary.

"Retinized periodes 1000 feed doon the LIDDELI-DELTER track. heatly icon brevel on the croit of signifier which sear in a areasoning grow in oak forest. And for the se as form (<u>Cleining</u>ia) dientire, Free Fain ond Milde alst drown my bang, david a hour's walt brost to samp. One sign of <u>Cleicks</u> (ore se endor as at 1900 c. 1. Unedar shound), are unet interesting all by. IN plants collected.

ser lienter proverted converted of the of the bight outside is the bight of the bight of the sent word to alentary or provision to aver at any format of inter the

illocated in analysis to remaine that i techine lest bight. The sty in marries areas by the serior count instaloon, of a coverial Norine with 3 ferringers out from a trade and a yours faithloor, and by arge. 128 a vitue sty and the lose with allo. Case and what in the rest of the star is at a star since and come up house of the second of the second 1.873.87

and diaby due to belie to featied a set Isould

Nord. Altra 11: Nar. 23, "M. . 19 v. . 18 werter of genteries a statute. Na . 19 of the statute. trater of the second of the second and the second and the start of the starter - on under of the second of the sec

·注意了了。在144月

.Unan month average with and the portons

balled at esta auralian the site of the state of this through the land in the land in the are the singured but could be providen provide. Dickor a seall but old from 30 in. talk 1 7211. troute.dismeter: coust clear, about call grown, partick of samp in to then. The vist from the with the manged weiler of colorites on the of 1 proporties a hydropoly may significantly.

tilligues and due on the other large one anall there would and a still point and des the stand of requiring the set of the set No mammals got in any way last night. A native hunter brought from somewhere down the Morima slopes (?way?) 3 brown cuscus and two small bandicoots. He and his son and two dogs are camped in a leaf shelter on the ridge crest nearby. About a dozen small boys and girls & a couple of young women from the Morima slopes in camp this morning. The bandicoot being got here is much smaller than the 2 specimens from Lamelele.

4

36

Lionel cut further along the crest and reached top of a small sharp peak 1010 m. by the faulty anuroid. Clouds prevented his seeing out. Distance from camp wasxeboutcocx estimated as 2¹/₂ miles or more.

Tuesday June 12: Max. 23, min. 19 C. Mist on and off 9:30 to dusk or slight showers, but heavy rain 6 FM -- 6.45. SE continues.

Spent day in camp, after collecting a palm fairly common on the ridge crest. Resembles the coconut-like sp. of Mt. Pobinama, but not so tall; may be another species. Sent boys to collect down to the water on the Morina slopes, ca. 8-10 plants new to the collection.

Photographed a bat (<u>Macroglossus</u>), & two orchids (a white terrestrial, & a small dain - ty <u>Glomesa</u>) with close-up equipment.

A big brown <u>Rattus</u> (2nd spp.) in trap; <u>2 Macroglossus</u> in the net at dawn(Rus happened to be standing there after being out with the jacklight), 4 cuscus, a bandicoot, & <u>3 Petaurus</u> brought in by natives. An excellent day. Have put a limit on cuscus, which evidently are easy for a native to find with dogs. Stressing our interest in <u>Dorcopsis</u> & <u>Dactylopsis</u>. I found today a bamboo from which most likely a <u>Dactylopsile</u> had extracted a grub from holes gnawed in the wall of internodes.

Mammal boy ISULFLE on his third consecutive day off duty with fever and some throat. Gave him 2 sleeping pills at LAM to quiet his groaning ; put him on a camoquin routine beginning today (3 pills per week).

<u>Wed. June 13:</u> Max. 24.5, Min. 18 C. Much rain through last night. Cloud and mist to mid-morning. Sunny after that. SE cloud drift.

Weather kept me in camp preparing plants, to 16 o'clock, then went down waterplace ravine (I half way). Collected some good things including 2 Hymemphyllsceae, a <u>Astronidium</u>, small Amaracarpus of the undergrowth. <u>carpus</u>, etc.I have far more plants on hand than I can dry outam more than a day behind in getting specimens into the dryer.

No mammal get last night. The natives hunters camped nearby brought in this afternoon a fine bandiccot, blackish on head, neck and shoulders, & 5 cuscusof various sizes. Have stopped baying cuscus.

Action taken to see what has become of the "Kedeluma" & the batteries she was supposed to have dropped at Ailuluai for us during the weekend. Tinker departed 5 AM for with a request for Crosby to get in touch with Buntings by radiophone. Lionel went down to the coast at UKEOKEO and found that no boat had called in there or at nearby . About 10 small boys and several young girls, plus a councillor from UKEO* kee, bringing a few bananasaor sale but chiefly to have a look at us.

Thursday June 14: Max. 21, Min. 26 C, Strong SE wind most of last night; air quite chilly. Little cloud; no mist today; no rain. SE continues.

Worked down to the water-placegully & for a little way along the fide of the mountain on the Agamoia trail ; fair bog, mostly of ferns of the ravine,, also an interesting Rubiaceous small tree with small white flowers.

No mammals added to collection except accept a sita-sita (Petaurus) shot last night in camp by Rus. The Hunters went down the Morima klopes for bats and did not return. No darrels got in any we last of any any last of any any a matrix action for around from concered to a long the foring stores (freed) 3 in or cueses and the shall interact of the destruction and the tas then are concered to loaf and the on things cases where. About a load the type are and the conceres of real and the day in the day of the days the type are the days and the day and an day in the day of the days the type and the days the of the day and an day is the day of the days the type and the days and the day and the day of the day of the days the days the type and the days the day the days and a day is the day and the days and the type the days the days the days of the day of the day of the days the days the

-

Lional our include long to trip addressies top of a real size pair lift and the failer and the lift and the failer and the set of the set

<u>Encoder Serie 101</u> Mars. Ale 1 20 Marshine of and bill Stade to Mark an 11 He shire en

HOLD AL LA CERT, MITO' COLLECTER & MEL COLHE PORTO IN THE MULE THE SEC. LEARNING OLD SCORTS-LILLE TO AT HE PORTON LASS OF LASS OF LETTERS AND THE SEC. AND THE LETTER STREE DOUBLES MILET LOSS TO THE WETTER SECTION AND THE SEC. THE FRANK MONTO BIG OF LOSS ALLET LOSS TO THE WETTER SECTION.

that stated of intervelopical, a the product (a verte terrestation, it's being the terrestation is a set a

se bite browning that And Andi, In 7 , 2 free and and a bole of the second and th

". and by Link of the set of the

100. June 12: Aber. Mild , Min. 15 C. whit with Some W Less alger. Clear and nime

Westign resting the test speech lands to the office, but the structure of the second s

the samel set has minute. The pathwas hundrin camped marry nomine in the starrace e the paralety at social guileed, post and durisect, all cultures that at es. alorged is tag suscess.

Joginal Salis to see the state of the sector of the line of the states o

the refer share in the state of the

Morror dem la mai l'estation de la serie d

the in the found (ornerts) and a vis a second to be such the second second second second second second second

Tonight the water-place stream in being trapped for the first timeTraps were supposed to have been there from the beginning. Boys need more supervision than they have been beeting.

Working a double shift on the dryer in an effort to clean up accumulated plant collections.

Friday June 15: Max. 23.5°, Min. 16°C. Clear, still night, no mist, no rain in the 24 hours. Weather SE and hazy.

Worked a on specimens & sent boys down Morima slopes. They brought back only seven additions to the collection. The locality is about worked out.

A brown Melonys, in the new trap sets on the stream: A <u>Nyctimene, geminus</u> in one of the two bat nets set in camp. <u>Melonys</u> is a genus new for the island. No insectivorous bats caught so far in the few nights nets have been set on the trip. Are they alone furnished with "radar" and the fruit- & eating -eating species not so equipped?

One of the Morima hunters who have been camped nearby returned this afternoon from a visit to the coastBrought 3 small <u>Dobsonias</u> from a cave on a creek near UKEOKEO? A <u>Nyctimene</u> & a bandicoot. No one in the leaf shelter when I passed it by this evening; hunter has perhaps gone home for good. He has brought in a nice lot of mammals for the collection & on local values, has carried a considerable amount of moneyfor himself (he has had a companion most of the time). This man has carried 41/- so far.

Noticed in amazement this morning Iamelele sating a great plate of boiled rice after two days of illness much groaning during two nights. It brought the remark from Lionel "When them bastards stop eating, they're crock."

Tinker walked into camp at 6:45 FM, having left Maponciwa at 10 AM, he says, and having walked the best part of an hour on a mountain trail by flashlight. He brought mails. But instead of the flashlight batteries we need so badly, a carton containing four bottles of run. A general mess-up. No note from Crosby, who is being relieved by another EMH., with whom, apparently he was having a party. The new EMH was brought from Samarai by the medical vessel HEKAHA, according to Tinker. This vessel brought our cargo, the Kedeluma having broken down. Only the batteries were supposed to come on the Kedeluma (to AILULUAI? ON THE Morima co2st); ½ dozen mammal plates (to replace plastic rubbish I bought in New York) & 4 bottles of rum were to be sent by the vessel due to pick us up at IAMELELE on June 27. Sent on the Hekaha were a case containing 6 dozen plates of the batteries, and a carton holding the rum. Crosby gave Tinker the rum; the batteries are still at Mopamoiwa.

Sat. June 16: Max. 23, min, 18 C. Light rain with heavy mist from dawn to about seven; misty to mid-morning; no further rain. SE weather.

Tinker having volunteered to go back to Mopamoiwa, departed about 8 AM with a letter from Lionel asking that the batteries & doz. plates be extracted from the packing case and sent back to camp with him. The Hekaha is supposed to return to Samarai tomorrow & could drop Tinker at Miluluai en route.

Botanized down the crest of a spur which an old path descends in the direction of NIUBULA Nine additions for this last excursion for this mountain camp, mostly ferns, including the first fertile <u>Elaphoglossum</u> for the trip, also a small tree of the <u>Arabig</u>ceae.

One small gray <u>Rattus</u> in traps. Nothing jacked although Rus fired two shots before daylight. Kim, also out before dawn, came across something in the in the forest which must have been either a dog or <u>Dorconsis</u>, but being a cock instead of an accomplished hunter, he had no shell ready in his gun so the beast got away.

1955 and several children up this afternoon from the Morima side to relieve our Smorime boys of their Saturday tobacco issue. But we are running short Tentrat the molen-plane states is taking bangpad far dit in the strap wore surleges in to cores then there if a beginning. Days and more react to a tight they need to a strap resultance

solution a contra "serie of prover is an attact por the second prover is a strate of an or a contract prover to

Treas Jure 11: Mar. See, " 19 - 26 de Graze, rolat plant, no make, an esta 11 - 12

and a second sign of the second of a disk is a disk is a second but a second second the second second and second

à brean dell'arrest i che nev tro fait en the paredat à l'oblighe break. In a sectif bre the secte obt in the . <u>Notion</u> delle genic nee Dri the valuate. A colletante bata sectet do der termis fat al cre compilare berg ide en the gring, and a colletant doublement "rant" and he find? 'section of the section of the rest of the termine of the sourcestatement i rant. The find? 'section of the section of the rest of the termine of the sourcestatement is the section of the find?

(aligned in reasons to a contract the second structure and the second plane of balled aligned aligned two asks of it metric avai pression dering has absulted i it incontracto for and ligned to age that presside ploy efficient incontractory.

"inform include solveness is a first series of a series of the contract of the distribute of the distribute of the series of the

ter. The set Man. why. In C. Lawin said will work with free the contract of the setters.

Links: and as valuateered to by bank to expanding depended there 2 at which i letter the hadres sucher the bank newborker of dos. News we outr over less the plant and and rows back to case sight its. The fetche To involved bo result to the outre of the tree to could know There at the success on these

. Detablication term the artist of the east which an out period of the interval detablished in the distribution of the second state and the second state and

Bab anoll one <u>subbar</u> in creas. Notific heads althout for first terms to a struct to a second to the first to a second to the first to a second to the first to

the activity of a second state of the second state and the second second second states and the second second s

one stick

of tobacco and the boys are were issued only/apiece to give awayor with which to buy betel nut. Spare boy GALUWIMA sent to Iamelele this AM to get a fresh supply of tobacco from one or our locked boxes.

<u>Sunday June 17:</u> Max. 23, min. 13 C. Frequent strong gusts of SE wind last night, something like Top Camp on Goodenough Id. in 1953. Light rain with mist 5:40 to ca. 7 AM. Sun & cloud ca. 50/50 after that.

Day devoted to drying collection & packing for transport to Agamoia tomorrow. Some letters written.

A small gray Rattus in traps. Lionel and Kim packed last night for no result.

Apparently the terrain above the cak forest is too precipitous & the ridge too narrow for occupation by either caks or <u>Nothofagus</u>. I found <u>Nothofagus</u> on Goodenough Fergusson Islands & I hoped to find it here. One of the best things botanically is the fine <u>Araucaria</u> associated with the ______ on the crests of spur ridges (mostly lateral spure) & wic go down the slopes to probably 2000 feet.

Including Dobsonia from the Morima coast, & other things brought in by native hunters, there are 42 specimens of species for the camp (<u>Rattus</u>,'2) <u>Pogonomys</u> ?, <u>Melomys</u>, <u>Dobsonia</u>, <u>Macroglossus</u>, <u>bendicoot</u>, <u>Phalanger</u>, <u>Petaurus</u>.

The locality has been poor in results. There was one good swarm night for moths. Very few butterflies were taken; only one big dragonfly; a good lot of damsel flies, mostly found in the forest far from water.

Frogs have turned up well. Only one skink(like a sp. in x the Normanby mountains) spec: species found No other lizards apart from a gecko jacked at night . No snakes.

Monday June 11: Heavy rain 4 AM to around seven; rain was still falling when I left Earns 8 camp with my twi boys to collect on the way down to AGAMOIA. Left t the mountain camp 7:50, arrived Agamoia 12:10, several smart showers on the way. Heavy rain after all carriers had arrived (c. 2PM - 3). Hain from SE.

Good fortune was with us today. At 6:45 AM Tinker turned up with the 12 dozen batteries that have given so much trouble and entailed about 100 miles of travel. He had elept at UKEOKEO and a young Morima man was with him. Hight Morima men and several shall boys turned up a little later to assist in the carry. With these and over 20 from the AGAMOIA villages we had more than enough (had 30 loads but sometimes they were carried by 33 people). The carriere were still arriving at Agamoia when Galuwina walked in with an 8-pound package of tobacco from IAMELELE.

Among the Morima men was INOHOBI, our cook on the Fly River Expedition, beaming all

the table and that the top a provide the cost and the cost of the cost of the table watch the e minghan ibaut a bar the still blockerst is free anti- the still it. Labor issing Balad Line or and Bods acoust

-see the second of the state strangest strangest and the state of the second state Lingdike Top La ty on Louis Ld. 11 18 3. A. L. C. M. L. M. L. to the to the Total A count and with the second to the

tiller dentsted ha detalet all series an deckning ten to measure to the line where the Frend The state of the second

A search press and the termine of the service and the state the search and the search of the

and an and a set of a start and a set of a start of the set of the

COLUMN COLUMN STATES TO THE TARE AND AND THE STATES AND THE STATES OF TH age and presidently the second of the second second second and the second second second second second second se

water and the state will an and the state of the state state of the state and the state and the state and indicer for acquiredim he eight fire of <u>soletistic</u>, i ten fire a <u>soletistic</u>, i ten fire correctivite istante i fire a fire to fire the soletistic in the soletistic istante in the soletistic the fire <u>istante</u> as actual with the fire is the soletistic istante and the soletistic istante and a fire is actual fire <u>soletistic</u> as actual with the fire is the soletistic istante and a soletistic istante and a soletistic

Ling hauted Borgenine Lings and more every is a close palars present for the tree and the tree tree and the tree to an and the tree to an and the tree to an an an and the tree to a second the tree t ALTONIC MARTINE, MERTICAL TIMALOR INTERNAL

The final try and poor the court is at the poor have and the the and a Very ray bound the series have not and an a sub-bound of a structure of the series of the seri

the destroyed with a solution as a second, do so the mount of the about of the solution of the solution of the

the new size son the second s the new size sets the second the same that the same had and the same the contraction of the

ead for the view when he count i shall be a line i when he is a second of which is the here he was the here here here a second is a second of the here a second is a second of the here a second the second of the here a second of there a second of the here a second of there a second Literree Long personal liver in the union delta of or even anthrow Second e bas Calcalle an evening and charly book burned by a little childer to realet i the estime. A lit book book and the second of the second car Section and whit show the providence white error evolution with the cost of the period to still in s-point proving of the solution in a limit.

The particular and are labored, they could as the fight and the state of the second of the

over, but much emaciated, as if through a wasting illness. It is good to have these old boys turn up to say hello & romance with our present staff about old times.

The journey down was only about 3 hours for carriers. Footing was bad on the steeper slopes and travel worse than on the way up. I had a lot of steps cut in the pale grayish soil of the main oak forest ridge. Much of the travel through second growth rain forest on steep old garden land up to ca. 1500 ft. Collected 18 plant numbers on way down, bringing the total for the mountain trip to 247, sheets 983.

One of the Morima brought a fine <u>Uromys</u>, bought for 5/-, the first we have for this island.

Tuesday June 19: Cloudy day, having rain between 2 & 4 PM.

Collected on a grassland patch of up to 100 acres a short ½ hour walk ca. N of camp & at perhaps 400 ft altitude. Treeless ridges except for a few widely scattered <u>Deplanchia</u> trees (sterile). Grass burnt in patches: mostly <u>Themeda</u>, with a sparse sprinkling of <u>Tulalia</u>, <u>Sorghum</u>, etc. A little <u>Emperatain</u> places. Herbs: <u>Primelea</u>, <u>Stackhouseia</u>, <u>Buchnera</u>, <u>Mitrasacm</u>, <u>Cassia mimosifolia</u>, <u>Protalaria</u> <u>linifolia</u>, etc. Doubtless man induced. As seen from our mountain camp. There are several similar patches in the meighborhood. Very hot on the open ground after two weeks in the mountains.

Lionel, jacking last night, shot 2 cuscus, a site site , a <u>Nyctimene</u>: Kim a cuscua, Rus saw nothing. Lionel, getting up at 4AM, bagged a wellaby on the grassland patch I later visited. <u>Three Pogonomys</u> bought from a native this afternoonfor a stick of tobacco apiece. Four <u>Bipistrellus</u> shot this evening by Lionel & Rus.

Wed. June 20: Cloudy on & off but only very slight, brief showers. SE wind. Clear last night.

Botanized down the Govt. trail to LILAI Creek, then down the bank of the creek perhaps 1/3 of a mile. Most interesting plant was a <u>Citamyrtus</u>, a genus I have only seen on the mainland before. All collecting done in rain forest second growth usual <u>Macarango</u>other species type. A big <u>Levianthes</u> collected; conspicuous by the umbrella crown of delicate

Lionel, taking Tinker, left for KEDIDIA (GOMWA BAY? Lionel Evennell has a 400 acre coconut plantation) at 7:30 AM. Furpose of the long walk, partly to examine our proposed camp locality at DEIDEI, partly for a change of scene. Lionel has not had much physical exertion during the past two weeks & he likes movement.

Lionel's jacking results last nightwere one <u>Pogonomys</u>, 3 <u>Phalangers</u>, 1 <u>Peteurus</u>, 2 <u>Bobsonia</u>, i <u>Pteropus</u>. Tinker got 2 Protemnodon, 2 Pteropus. Rus shot & lost a couple of things. One big brown <u>Rattus</u> in traps. The skinning was somewhat lessened, however, by the loss of the 3 <u>Pogonomys</u> purchased yesterday. Rus left them on the skinning table last night & no dougt they were eaten by some proving village dog.

The day has been eventful in another way for the manmal department. Rus finds himself/out of arsenic & alum. Not a left. As he is not sure where his supply is pecked at Iamelele, he will have to go down there himself tomorrow. The journey there & back will be at least 10 hours of walking.

Rus has busted the Contax camera. Ead rewind trouble and ended up with the shutter out of action.

Thursday June 21: Having rain from a thunderstorm between 10:50 and 2 o'clock last night. Hain for about an hour mid-morning. Thereafter mostly constant. SE () tonight.

Rus, with GALUWINA carrying a blanket & some sandwiches for him left Iamelele as day was lightening at 5:45. Took 5 hours for the down journey, $6\frac{1}{2}$ for the up. Is in fairly good condition, though tired tonight. over, but much enaltered, and it through a vasilar famore. It is not to here there and boy threads to say ackies through the bur second shall about all trucks

There is a second of the second second and the transmission of the

the Property specing the cases words the test section of the test with the sector when the sector of the sector of the

Added and all dotes the dotes areal on bills ormer, then doen the boas of the orgen part have 1/3 of a sheet these boas a transmission start where a <u>structure</u> of the board of the server on the salided before, all addiances from it is in a france been and growth brand <u>france</u> doubt wreater that, all <u>soviented</u> creater bear none in the board of the university of the high of the

Latonet, taken o "faker, had for Karlisti (ad a first " lister threaded is a sould acar condinat fleetetical at 7450 fit. sampled of the sample of the test offic, is will a president for you can can touthing at 900001. See all the condet of condet of come. Since as 100 fiel that the or you can survise uniting the pere set them is not the time of come.

Internation is possible reaching the state the reaction of the state o

The to the base establish to had as not for the method, determined the courte. The first of a same at or mousic to blan. More a sain a sain a sain and and and and and and a sain and a sain petrat of issue alo, so will but to to contain there is easily in attach. Whe foreign there are will be at itself to bairs a sain and.

state and the fact that the set of the set o

<u>Entread Jure 21:</u> Having reas from a thunderstory petween 10:50 and " clelock last right. Hain for about an nour ald-more ag. Trensation catly constant. ET (

Rus, with Lankul M correcting a blanket & come san withos for him left levelals as dev was hightening at 5:45. Took 5 acurs for the down journey, 6, for the up. Is in fairly cod could for the trad temight.

With small boy IDAWAWAVETAson of the local mission teacher, a guide , I went to Lake LAVU in the center valley of the island. Hampered by rain, the down journey took 1-3/4 hours. Collecting on the return journey made it 22 hours. Followed from the TUTU# REA trail at the foot of the grassland patch a fresh track with many branches and an approach to the lake climbed over a low range of hills. Reached shore on - SW side of lake, where people from this part of the country have a fishing camp. Shore steep-tc.On a point of land ca. 1/3 mile to W was a native hamlet and in front of it a small outrigger cance on the bank. Shouting of women there. Men apparently away at the gardens. (A lot of activity now in clearing new gardeneritx ground).

Was impressed with the efficiency and complete harmony with the environment of my small guide. Half hour or so from the lake we passed a new garden house occupied by a woman & two children (one of whom went bush when he saw us.) Here the small boy procured a firestick. At the lake he started a smouldering fire within the shelter, found a yard of line & a hook, picked up a pole on the bank and in no time had caught a fish. By 11 o'clock when I called for rice to be cooked for the boy's lunch and my tea billy beiled, the youngster had 14 fishes of edible size. He offered me my choice. I took three of two different species as specimens. The rest he killed by beating with a stick, then dumped the string on the fire. The bait was a small, shrimp caught in the roots of the "water lettuce" (Pistio stratiotes); I have 13 as specimens plus 18 small dansel flies from the grassy shore. A disappointing day botanizally. I expected a gag of waterplants. Got only four (Pistia, a white Limn anthemus), an amphibious Cyperusand a remarkable amphibious Scirous 2 m. tall, with very thick 3-angled stem). Shore too steep and water too deep where I was. All second growth rain forest from the grass patch to the lake. Sime big ILIMO trees on the flat lands of LILAI Creek. Good sandy loam.

No water birds. I saw only a medium-sized gray heron and a pair of jacanas. No sight of a crocodile which are said to be plentiful. Lake appears to be well stocked with fish. Water sweet. Rock of the steep shore looked like a schist.

Set the two mist nets beside flowering Kapok trees in the village, hoping for sma;; flower-eating bats. One so far several nights where Pioistrellus fly near the rest house but yielded nothing. The pips fly around it as they would a haystack. Kapok is a nocturnal iTower.

Briday June 22: SE weather continues, more or less Rain enough last night to stop jacking light hunting. Sharp showers between o & 2 PM.

Collecting in primary rain forest. (the only area I have seen in the neighborhood) down the track, towards the grass patch for nine species including a cylindricel-fruited Pandanus which looks like one I collected at Waukaiuna & saw at Iamelele, A splendid red-backed Wormia is plentiful & very conspicuous, but sterile. Some other trees of first magnitude are present.

A Macroglossus and a Dobsonia, plus a sunbird and enother small bird, in the bat nets early this morning. Nothing in the traps last night. Jacking by Kim and Liklik spciled by rain.

Lionel returned about 4 PM from KEDIDIA; a ten-hour walk. Reports good travel and gradual ascent through the SALAKADI country to the Salame River divide . Salakadi Population extends about 1 hour past the divide, then 2 hours travel through uninhabited primary forest. Over 40 streams crossed, 16 villages en route.

Lionel reports on outbreak of something which is killing the figh in the seas off Papua and from Goodenough Island south & east through the D'Entrecasteeux. All residents on the radio circuit have had official notices about it. Official opinion is that the cause might be seismic, or biological (1.8. "red tide" of Florida). Govt. Vulcanoicgist Taylor reported on his way to investigate.

Most of our boys spent last night at a big feast & dance at one of the IL TUTUBEIA villages, 12 hours walk from here. Lionel, who passed through the village this PM,

and the second second second

Atta suelly to Iterational of the Local display of the Local display second, a guide "L'emerciete to the same show a second to the Local State State of the Local State State of the State the rest of the foot of the grant and a court a note has have be to the the the track of the state and anapara to have have named and a training of hits an indiana to have been a to have be the needed and a start way in the start of the scoutes have a there a there as the start of the A velok al tripican, al this cost when a tak we betler the trade at the second sector of the second oute. . Contrar stransferre the date of the total action of the total action of

to remember the series the second and a statistic from a second state of the second states and the second second After in property adde of the strategy to the state and the strate of the last . After flast Der and the arrest of the method tary cars transform to sophic for all the south the a fireestick, as her also stated a conclusion of the second of the secon at allow while I walled for but a to te theorem the theorem the theorem at the tell of I and while to the first service and the the pitter of the state of the state of the service of the service of the service of the a fibronic a sector as succitants. The sector of falles to beering of a state the fibronic to the sector of the more the sector of the sector are so and the row the or potentially. I create a bas of the manager is the second and the second to the second Scires i en all ve i stat loss d'an inter a la contrat. Inter and so an and so an and so and a second d'an and a second the second descendent and a second the second second the second de remen alren. S'any vily a dedi a-reme mer rementente ette sente atte sente ette de la sente aler el a crees lla milentra sell to a plantitus. La sella la sella transite de la sella atte ffais, sente deces, lande el plo starg succe logico, llo a sella de la sila.

sinte and salar apprilian de al sobri hassingthe of spring and the set of the a search and the set of a south and the second states within a state of the second south and the second second second a start of the second of the second of the second second second behic in the second behic to the 心学学,我主义的国际存在。

adendel darie at an and a fan este and an and a second to a

(automativities ear al near it is Istate aller and) ... senet els: "automate, al gatouis de la don't die more, bovente tie voue neter fet dies recors in 11200 a militairleele ver verdige vorach inche liestoreli chilisofed et workelane a devisit votaan i in die interest vality have a data dirt are receiver an Luberta Er al. Altropy barout-ver ATTENDED STATESTATIONSEL CONT

the second the second from any one free the field are a suit a second of a last a man and and table and the pulling where is the spire deat and the spire where and the said of the and which an

to be at the simple" willing of sentile interior and a representation to be a ere and the second the second of the second the second second streng strengther with

The second at all this we had a fact at a second shows the advice of the second the location toria dia a transmissione distribute and a source a structure of the second source of the source of

And what have and high and considered, for all and and an and and and and and and

reports a big affair with hundreds present, & great show of pigs, root foods & betel nuts. The climax comes tonight. Tutubeia appears to be the beginning of the Sala kedi country. Here at Agamoia the affinities are with Fagululu.

Sat. June 23: No rain last night or today. Some thunder and dark clouds up valley in afternoon.

My last day in the field here. Went up the mountain track to where it branches left to villages, then splits again. All second growth forest beyond the road fork. A of primary forest gully yielded a few interesting trees including two of Ficus — one with shining <u>Gercinia</u>-like receptacles. Despite poor collecting, I have more material than I can dry with the one oven I have with me. Am continuing to collect in series of eight when the material is available.

Rus shot last night a <u>Petaurus & a Dobsonia</u>. This afternoon he & Lionel visited a cave about a mile N down the slopes from camp & collected two <u>Monsonia</u> & S <u>Hipposiderous ceovinus</u>. Cave is under a horseshoe shaped waterfall about 40 ft in height, to IL E of the grass patch. Said to go in ca. 60 ft. & have 3 short branches. Entrance in water waist deep. Rock said to be a sort of conglomerate. Name of cave NIBOTHIN.

Sunday June 24: Again no rain.

Drying plant collections & pickling one bundle for transport to the coast tomorrow. I have 52 numbers, 500 sheets of specimens for the camp. A poor locality for me. Most of this forest is second growth.

A Wallaby & a white-tailed Pogonomys, shot last night by Tinker mutrimsking Lionel, out jacking, confined his attention to bats, & got nothing. Boys sent to the bat wave this afternoon, returned with 10 more <u>Hipposideros</u>.

Gave boys time off this afternoon to attend church. Services held at no regular time, but when the congregation assembles from outlying villages some metal object is braged as a signal. Other missions I have seen, at Iahelele & Saibutu have log drums.

Monday June 25; Back at Iamelele I. Had a good fine day for the transport. I left Agamoia at 7:20 with the intention of botanizing on the road and, lunching on a small stream about an hour the other side of Fagululu, arrived at Iamelele at 3:15. Rus passed me on the road and arrived about an hour earlier. When I arrived the carriers were just beginning to come in and droptheir loads - 32 of them. I traveled by the Fagululu-Nithuwo road; The carriers and Lichel by road which went first to Lake Lavu then down the flatlands of the valley via Iamelele #2. This road muddy in places and the distance much greater than by the hilly Ibubuwo route. Lionel had more people (Agamoia area) offering to carry than he had loads. He left Agamoia at 8:20.

Everything left at the Iamelele resthouse (in charge of the VC) sppears to be in good condition, and intact. The VC is not a person who has inspired confidence, but he was the only man to leave in charge of the cargo. reporte "the attain white readirate pressing a provide a part of digs, and deady " which mittle The characterization. The same a special to be the being at the Este wat opticate a state of the falls wat optiches a margine by the same the same as a size for half.

the vertice to about in a nonrice should be the sold of the sold of the sector of the sold of the sold

sr Last or p in the finite rece, e went in the countrie troot to worke it or the state of the finite of the finite of the finite of the state o

Late fut limit raits a <u>Peternan</u> a <u>Philosofic</u>. Such alternation as a clined visiter a oute shout a cille A countairs alonet from carrier carrier accounter "to <u>Schemula</u> a s' <u>internatione</u> ' <u>oute countair</u>, Geve is under a concerter annead varearful about '00 forth and the visiter B of the grass outen. And to go is ce. 60 ft. S neve 3 anerth internation, internation is water will deep will to go is a secret of the construction of the state of the state of the

. There of the A A S over the bours

Drying pirmit collections - civilies our and. for unnequer us the loss loss of the contract, a the second of contract, a root interior no. State of the second of while in a root interior no.

a Vallair fa e mitte-terilai Reports a, anot lain at in in linne antipair ar familian a part antipair ar famili, and tains arts to the net wave the attempts, and attempts, a constant, some attempts, and a set an

(bire bire bir alles if endedigeners to ittand there, deressor indig at unremules there but view the every structure that the outing this we automates object in tensed as a structure, where threater i are seen, to least its but wine to the intervention tensed as a structure.

Moral (1000 21) State of Encempteria, and a root Encempter in the manageri. I fert agemode as Trail acres a trail of the unreation of Sourciain or the root using the on a smill acres about an root the other alds of Southin, series of a larchale at 37 p bit placed to be root an cost the other alds of Southin, series of the date at 37 p or series in the root and and and along an boot eaching a company of the second or series of the root and and along an boot eaching a company of the second or series are set of a cost of a state and another a second a set of the second of a set of the root of the root of the second and a souther a set of the second of the second of a set of the root of the second and another a second and the second of the second of

are vere int beginding of cose to and introducts loads - 3 of teen I therebeah right legislate with the read The particles and bicket be read the reat floot to bake have then down the coolerade of the valid, will be plain be. The real made he alloss and the distance much greater than by the fully loade have rout made high ante store the area) offering to carry trans as ind to the back of ante store back (stands area) offering to carry trans as ind to the back of the store back (stands

Even this left at the Issolels residence (in contra of tasy) spence is is in soil & matches, are introt, The WO is at the rest win he imaginal contributed, so he was the only man to leave in brazes of the corpo. <u>Friday June 29</u>: Still no sigh of the "Betty Ann." Moreover about 11 o'clock Lionel and Rus returned from-Nou Nou in Mrs. Gribben's small launch, bringing the news that that the ship had left Nou-Nou Wednesday some time for Ricky Leach's plantation at the north end of Goodenough Island.

Expecting to meet the Betty Ann this evening or in the morning, I left the beach camp for Nou-Nou at 11:20 and arrived there two oClock. Heavy rain most of the way; steering blind, but very little sea in the deep water of the strait.

Mrs. (Anna G.) Gribben has had a trade store at Nou-Nou since the end of 1953. She has built well, of European materials; has a very comfortable and tasteful house. Piano, electric from a small Southern Cross diesel plant; but no septic system. A water supply will soon be piped down from the hills. Her house, also labor houses, mosquitoscreened. Is building a branch store on Magifa Iskand; her husband (Ted) recently opened at Mapomoiwa on Fergusson Island. Says they are doing wellNative produce mostly raw coconuts which natives carry in in bunches of four hung on poles (price a penny each; 12 for a stick of tobacco). A fair amount of black lip shell (a shilling each) and truchus shell beibg brought in, mostly by Magifa people, who dive for it. Vendors receive cash on the spot for produce, then, after a pause of varying length, hand back the shilling or two bob for tobacco, white rice, ship's biscuit, etc. Mrs. G. has a very good stock of trade goods; makes women's dresses and children's clothingon a sewing machine; even sells bread (2/- a loaf) when asked for it.

Nou-Nou is in Mud Bay a little to the north of Wailagi, head station of the Methodist Mission on Goodenough. Said to be two white nursing sisters at Wailagi. Mission expected to be self-supporting, says Mrs. G, Annual drive for funds in August. Last year Wailagi collected over 1100 pounds. A lot of labor-payoff money comes to Goodenough. War damage payment still being hoarded in the villages. Every now and then American and Japanese notes are brought in.

Roman Catholic Mission has recently established a mission in Mud Bay with about half a dozen converts (?) from methodism. Father Abbott, in charge, lives at Watalumaon the north end of the island. Visits Mud Bay once a month to celebrate mass.

Saturday June 30: Still at Nou-Nou, enjoying the hospitality of Mrs. Gribben. Roast lamb for dinner last night; filet steak and eggs for breakfast this morning. Still no appearance of the "Betty Ann", but there is a native report that yesterday some time she passed Nuatutu en route to Wadelei in Hughes Bay. A proper mess up.

Walked in the morning to the head of Mud Bay where , near Alcaravia village, there is a hot spring. Water hot enough to give off steam, but is bathed in by natives. Akaravia seems to be the name of the hot water as well as the village.

Lalang grassland on the steep slopes of the hills and low mountains gives way to rain forest second growths in the head of the bay. Some sage and manys on the coast. The mission has the use of extensive garden lands on the slopes. According to Mrs. G. a boy or girl child is acceptable at the mission school only if they are big enough and able to do garden work.

"Betty Ann" came into Nou-Nou at 6:15 PM and immediately began to load 52 bags of copra from Mrs. Gribben's storehouse (about 14 bags to the long ton) The native captain such a timid-appearing elderly Milne Bay man that I I did not have much to say to him about his long delay, which has cost us four valuable days of working time.

Sunday July 1: Very heavy rain between about 12:20 and four o'clock last night. Small creek at Nou-Nou roaring in flood, and rocks in its bed grinding loudly.

Boarded the "Betty Ann" as day was about to break (6 o'clock) and by 6:30, having bailed the whale-boat in tow and pumped a lot of water from her bilge the Betty Ann's gray

Ining [uner_9: Still no sign of the Beth Ann.", Mortover mouth 1 ("elook bionel and Due returned fron-Net how in arm, Faidben's gmail linnon, bringing the north that that the anip has had bor-non appressing tone time for Ricky inselfs (lantaling at the north and of & eccency in 1314 14.

Screating ob most the Later and Miles verying on in the norming, I left wie Levo canoides here in the static of entryed these the edge the distry sain mass of the entry teech is blind, but them littled are in the deep mate, of the edge to a go but with

We wint vell, of throughn hat need a trong alors at normal anther to and no 1983. The heat hit vell, of throughn hat minist will vary sold orable and tak the left inter. I can also the 'road a still bother a broad the hild. Mer vary sold or able is here, it takes him hill soon be used for the triat hild. Mer vary sold on a both incless integrable consists which natives there is been a sold of the first are the both in the both is both as a still soon be used for the poor of a sold of the state is the both is both as a sold of the triate a broad of the sold of the trans of the both is both in the sold of the other and the both of the state of the trans of the both is both to be still as a transfer is the sold of the transfer of the sold of the both is both as a still of transfer and the both as a sold of the transfer of the both is both to be the sold of the state of the state of the transfer of the both is both to be the sold of the sold of the transfer of the transfer of the both is the state of transfer of the sold of the transfer of the both is both to be the sold of the sold of the sold of the transfer of the both is the both the sold to produce, the sold of the state of the both is both to be the sold of the both the both the both the sold of the sold sold of the s

how-Nou is in rod bey a little to the pert, of fairs, neal statica of the fetuonist mitado of doubernough. Sain to be the next, of fairs, head statica of the fetuopeoted to be sain superflips, says head of annual origination in autors. Lago fau Waiter, collected over 2000 condes, a lot if isomerspir and to be potentially far danks payment still back sported is the fille size in the not the heat can be some order are proppet in.

Hours Cataolle Missie nee receatly established a Llosing to Via Asy with boots Main a dosen converte (2) from mathecian. Catan abbort, in an orige, lives at wetslomand the norts one of the infond. White had Br once a Lotin to calchete more.

controlyr Jins 20. 2011 at Ros-Yon; enlowing the horistation of the finitates. Frank tents for diager lead their; filet speek and age for their called semina. Still no free to of the "Sett" int", but there is a utive to at the track control scut time the research dustries a route to Wadelal in Sugger Ley. A proper mass on.

Welked in the nor of to the next of Mid Bay amere as a structure village, there is the a hot spring, which househash to give off steen. While satisf in the actives. Alpravia secut to be the name of the bot water as well as the village.

Lalant granaland on the steer flopes of the hills and low hoar alls grans veveto raid foreab accoud growthe in the head of the bry. Lows adgo and evane en the coort. The mission has the use of estausive gathed lange the slopes. According to Mrs. L. Silog of girl chils is acceptible at the disaid taken they child in the slopes. According to Mrs. L. Silog of the grade work.

"Bett Ann care into fou-dou at 512 fd and innediates began tonno 52 bags of copre from "estimationer's crorshouse (about 14 bags the the long (db) fine hative captin and a bind-specting eident Minne bay as heat I J did not fave meb to for to the shout its long delay, which has cost as form ve abbe fays of working three

under Julyis: Ver heavy with hetveen about 12:20 and four ofcrock last might. And i enset at Non-Mon retring in Mood, and rocks in Mis the straight which i

coarted the Petty and as day was about to bread (5 Stolack) and a strade .

engine was started with a roar and we set out, very cautiously, for Imelele beach. Skipper told me he did not know the "passage". I was told later that some time ago he r an a vessel on the reefin these Iamelele waters. Mud Bay tinged brown with mud from the hills, and much driftwood afloat. Anchored off beach at 8: 8:30.

Rain began as the cargo was loaded. Got away at 10:15 A wet, rough, comfortless of 8 3/4 hours brought us to Kedidia Plantation (Norman Evennett) in Gomwa Bay about 7 PM. Having no leadline, we could not go in to Deidei in the dark. A flushdecked ketch 60 feet long and carrying about 300 bags of copra, the "Betty Ann" has no accommodation for passengers. There is a permanent awning aver the tiller and after hatch, a canvas sheet over over the forward or main hatch. Most of our cargo was stacked on the hatch covers, where there was some wetting by rain. There was room aft for our chairs. After a time Rus, terribly seasick, lay flat on his back on the deck, where seas thoroughly wet him twice.

Lionel piloted us into Kedidia, where we were invited ashore by Norman Evennett and had a meal and s ept in his small two-storied house. Norman, an edicated half-caste, quite well off financially, is living with a Malfcaste woman by whom he has two bastard sons (small children). Very hospitable. House half native. Norman half drunk on beer and rum which arrived two evenings ago from Samarai. Empty bottles were strewn on the grass where thrown out the front door. Another halfcaste, Tommy Rocca, was there - sober. Norman who inherited his father's estate three years ago, bought Kedidia for Sooo pounds; 400 acres of bearing coconuts. Said to be difficult to work, and not properly run by Norman, who is not famed for his energy. Plants are on low sandy ground which had to be drained. Trees well grown and apparently bearing fairly well. No wharf; very gradual sloping beach; anchored in three fathoms; sandy weedy bottom, at least close to beach.

<u>Monday July 2:</u> We were astir as soon as we could see, boarded the Betty Ann, and by 8 o'clock had everything ashore at deidei, only about a mile c. SE across Gomwa Bay from Kedidia. Sent collections and surplus stores on to Samarai. Wrote Buntings that we wished to be in Samarai not later than Monday 9th; they have advised that they have booked us for Misima on Steamships Trading Coy's "Kari"due to leave Samarai "about the middle of July." Norman Evennet had agreed to take us to Samarai from Deidei, but his vessel, the "Maimera", is laid up with a broken gear case.

Rus went promptly to bed with symptoms of pneumonia; taking acromycin. Better, and eating this evening, but took no sundowner rum.

This afternoon Lionel walked down the coast to the RC mission at Budoia and arranged with Father Atchison for a charter of the mission 55-ft. launch "St. Paul" to take us to Samarai on the 9th -- to be here to load the evening of the 8th. Price of the charter still to be determined; better left to Buntings, who know about such things.

Five Pipistrellus brought in by two small boys, three of the bats very young

A real wet day. Almost constant rain, some of it very heavy, from about 9 AM to present time(7:45)PM. Camp is set and the mammal boys have traps out.

Tuesday July 3: Light rain before dawn; fine but generally dull and overcast after that.

のないないないのないない

Botanized down the coast and visited the Catholic Mission at Budoia, about 1 3/4 miles distant according to the 1-mile map. Was well received by Father Atchison, priest in charge, and a very young priest there since February. Both from Melbourne. Atchison has been 10 years in the country and 6 years at Budoia. Has visited the Mission of the Sacred Heart territory inland from Yule Island as far as Obiobi in the Kuni country. Told me that Brother Paul, whom we knew in 1933, is still alive and at Kubuna; "Brother George is in disgrace again," having lost enother boat and been sent inland to Onongo by the bishop, where he will not be able to do any more damage. Budoia is a Sacred Heart mission. Saw only the ppriest's house. Comfortable place with hative roof and sawn lumber floor (ehich needed a wash).

Only a small gathering of plants, but it included a red Mucuna (D'Albertis Creeper)

angine and survived with a rear and we set out, vor, cantiously, for Insis, reach, kigs per told me to did not know the "passage". I was told later that some time new tert supvested on the reacher these lamedele waters. Mos by tinged move with and from we faile, and much Chiftwood effect, Anohorot off beach at s: 3:30.

Main began ve the bargo wat iceded. Out show at 10:15 A very rough, confortance of solve brought house brought he to Ketinic Flattetion (Arman Evennets) in Second Hey about 7 PK. hyving no herdine, we could not go in so behad on the dark. A flacheded a behan to feet tong and correcting door 300 bags of course, the "bothy Anne" has no accornedablen for baser. gers. There is a featurened maining over the thilter and stiter batter is to be active the flatter over the forward or noise include the was thilter and stiter batter have beet over there was the forward or noise of our cargo was statter batter and a file factor for baser there was not considered to the flatter was room aft for our course the flatter batter a time flat, there was not when a file our cargo was room aft for our course the flatter batter a time flat, there was not within to react. There was room aft for our course, there is time flats, there was no vehicles for the flatter was room aft for our course, the flatter batter was he for there was no vehicles for the flatter was room aft for our course, there have be batter in the flatter of the flat there was no vehicles for the back on the flatter batter and the batter our the flatter of the flats.

Lioned allored to intro the into Ledinic, where we are a marked schere by Normen Kennets and and it seal and easy in the shell wo-started house, women, so edicated will-caste. outre well off inencially, if highlics hill cast well by where we have the break source (shall califred). Very accriticate, down half cast well of white a mine of bestern was for which arrived the evenings ago not farmed. They better were streak on the press wase further out if from the transfer ago not farmed. They better was there a soper. Norwase throws out if from the transfer ago not farmed in the press wase throws out if from the transfer ago not farmed. They be the fore a soper. Normen who interited his father's totat to be difficult to work, and not held the fore perse of besting counties. Safe to be histificate are on by some and which held the transfer mo is not start and the same of the best and provided the start perse of besting counties. Safe to be histificate to work, and not held the define these well grows and the transfer starts are on the same ground which held to be drained. These well grows and the same of the starts are on the start were greated and the base of the starts beach; such the farme counties and which were greated with the start of the base beach; such or the same of the starts are on the start were greated all all of the starts

Moning July 2: We were detir as soon as we could see, bounded the Bohty Ann, and spect ortelook had overything ashore at deidel, only about at the 5. St sores that we winded to be in an area in at layer than noning 96m; they are entryed that the tooxed us for Histar on Obsenphips Trading Sor's "He Fidue to Leave Separat "misort the retcooxed us for Histar on Obsenphips Trading Sor's "He Fidue to Leave Separat "misort the rettion of Sulphing the standard areas to be as to be as the state the "He is the standard the standard areas the state of the state the "He is a state of the standard the state of the state of the state of the state the "He is a state of the standard areas to be the us to sente i from Deidel, but his vespul; the "Heles", is taid up with a broken geer case.

and went coupling to be with symptoms of annamonia, taking coltaroin. Set or, and eating this wouldn't took no sundwrite num.

This affermoon is well with down the court for the 10 mission at Endule and arranged offic father stokison for a charter of the mission 55-ft. Issneh "St. Fell" to take up to Secret en the St. -- to be fate to load the evening of the ben. Fride of the charter still to be deterined better left to cust age. Who know about four things.

Five finistrelike project is is bie analy to a turne of the bate very with

A real web day. All get constant rain, sone of it var new, from plots , AV to pre-

. teit with the date of the bit is a side dawn the date to the bit is and of the the the thet.

A Potentaca down the coast and visited the Oricolic multiple i Burnis, shout 1 // siles distant according to the 1-stile way. Was youl rescribed by later requises, writes in on the, and a very voire unlast there since farmance Both from difference. Atchizon has been 10 strain the country and to yers willowing the data filtering Atchizon has derive terrain the country and to yers willowing the data filtering. Atchizon has been 10 strain the country and to yers will be visited the filtering. Atchizon has derive territory intend from the first second of the to the four country. Beit me that from the Fagil, there we have the first second at Knows, "instance Gauge 1 in the grades again." Maying host enother on the data the second the first second second for the states again. The bit of any new ounces, where a second second second second to the bit of the second second second to the first second second second second second second second second is the first and the bit of the states again. The bit of the bit of the bit of the bit of the second seco with exceptionally big flowers. Another good plant was a small <u>Dischidia</u> common as a root climber on trees near the beach.

Nineteen mammals on the table today, including 7 <u>Pipistrellus</u> (not 5) brought in by natives yesterday An adolescent <u>Uromys</u> and 4 <u>Rattus ruber</u> in traps. Four <u>Petaurus</u> got from a tree by one of our boys. Three <u>Pteropus</u> shot at Kedidia by Lionel during the day. Rus has recovered well and is back at work.

Deidei (Falagwa of the 1-mile map) has the most comfortable resthouse we have occupied on the trip. A dining room and three rooms, all small, which serve as bedrooms, a bathroom and a kitchen. Also a spring house nearby, barred in front so that only small dogs and pigs can get to the water. There is the usual barracks house for the boys. The most remarkable thing about the arrangements, which include a wash basin shelf in the bathroom and ample shelf space in the kitchen is pandanus mats on the floors of the bedrooms and living room. Have never seen this before in a New Guinea rest house. We have rigged a fly for mammal preparations and my two plant dryers. I work at a table we built on the front verandah. We also have a back verandah which serves for storage space.

This appears to be a subsiding coast. All that I have seen is of hillocky broken coral rock, except about $\frac{1}{4}$ mile of gray low cliff this side of Budoia which is a mixture of volcanic grit and rubble of some light-weight rock. Big old roughbarked trees; Calophyllum, Terminalia catappa, Barringtonia, lean out over the beach in places. Beaches of dark gray sand, narrow but only gradually sloping (low tides?) to shallows in which there is an abundance of a broad ribbon-leaved marine angiosperm collected formerly in at Hollandia and Menapi. Narrow belt og littoral forest, semi-swampy and of uneven width in which <u>Heritiera</u> and <u>Inocarpusedulis</u> (the latter with remarkably fluted dark gray trunk) are prominent.

<u>Wed. July 4:</u> Very heavy rain last night (over 5 inches on Kedidia gauge). Rainy morning. Che Clearing about 1:30. Sprinkles tonight, but weather seems to have changed. Have not seen the sun since Saturday. Rest house area under water this morning. Two inches of water in the preparations fly. Boiling water drinking water as the surface water is running into the spring well.

Left about 2 o'clock on a visit to the hot springs area, about 15-20 minutes walk from camp. Had as guide a local man who later turned out to be from Goodenough Id., married into these people. He seemed to know the thermal well, but had I known his background I should not havd followed him with **suckargenfidence** even the partial confidence I did. This thermal area very different from that of Iamelele. Very big boiling springs, but no smell of sulphur, and only clouds of steam rising. First spring area probably the most extensive, called #2. As far as I saw it consisted of a low, domed shield of resounding, cemented sediment through water boiled to the surface and above it in many places and there were holes and fissures down in which one could see boiling water. In other the cement shield had caved in, leaving dry holes, or just cracked concavities. In one **my** place **my** guidde scratched about **maker** about under a cornice and brought out salt incrustations (sodium chloride). At the spring highest on the dome an old man was splitting open and eating some Inocarpus nuts he had cooked in the boiling water, and my boys said he had also cooked a crow and eaten it (saw no feathers). Our laundry man boiled here yesterday.

No. 1 spring area has a powerful spring which at intervals of a minute or so spouts to a height of perhaps 6 feet, with much steam. No surface run off, but below it is a terraced slope colored a rusty red as if by iron. Photographed that and the first area in the very bad light. MacGregor or some early writer) told of several springs in the area which spouted in geysers 60 feet high. Nothing like that now. Lionel tells me that recently a volcanologist made a study of the area and proclaimed the springs the hottest in the southern hemisphere. Hope to go back in good weather for more photos.

To the north side of the thermal area is rain forest, to the south <u>Melaleuca</u>sawanna with coarse grasses. Found stunted examples of <u>Melaleuca</u> (aff. <u>leucadendron</u>) flowering very close to hot springs. Along the grassy path were, among other herbs, a <u>Stylidium</u> with with exceptionally, oig ildenies. Anormer good plant was a small <u>Disonitik</u> copies as a noo

A Minetaeu Estadia on the table boday, inducoing V <u>Minetreliur</u> (not 5) brought in the natives Jesperdr. An adoloscent <u>Undras</u> as a <u>Rebins miner</u> in trans. Four <u>Rebainer</u> gobfrom a tree by che of our boys. Three <u>Etanomy shot at sediits invitional envior</u> the day. And its recovered well and its cout at work.

Detail (Pelague of the Latie map, has the merb confortable resthouse at how decupred on the tri. A staing room and three monal shi shell, which perve as betroome, a actience and a kloches. Also s opting house nearly, barred to from as into only arell dogs all places are to the words. There is the unail introduce for dechaps, The most remarkable thing rows in the strangestatic, anich in the a vace path and the total to the tood emericable thing rows in the intent is produce for the floor of the total to most remarkable thing rows in the intent is produce for the floor of the house and like group are noted in the intent is produce for the floor of the house and like group. Now nover some of a before in a New Saire rate base of the bar and like group. Now nover some of a bet of the the floor of the base of the art like group. A the low floor and the bar and the floor of the base and like group. A the house the bar and the bar and the floor of the base at its for manual response and by the product and a set to base a state of the from version. As the two we are able to the bar and the floor of the base of the state and the version of the low and the bar and the digeneric floor a base here the bar and the state from version. As the top and a state of the bar and the bar an

This way over to be a subficing south all the firme seen is of an lack broken const rock, ence to south a mine at the low of MA to with the wile of and the world. Is a min turn of volcemic grate and route of our lack to the rock. Fig of routers rick to seen the firme of volcemic grate and route of our lack to interference of the rock. Fig of the set of the firme of the set of the set of the rock. Fig of routers rick to seen of deal rect that, strow but only gradually side in (inv those?) to shall only in the there is an example of a broad chorder is set in (inv those?) to shall one in the following and set of the strong chorder is set in the set. Set of the indication of the strong of the set of the set of the set. The set of the set is a set of the set of the strong of the set of the set of the set of the set watch the firm and indice the set of the set of the set of the set of the set are providential and indice the set of the set are providential and indice the set of the set are providential and indice the set of providential and indice the set of the set of

Med. July 11 Very heavy with attait (over 5 locates on Fedials Functs). Rainy morethr. Give States not the second of the second states and the second states at a second state of the second states at a second state at a second state of the second states at a second state of the second states at a second state of the second states at a second state at a second state

Left coord and the second to a which writh and estimates are, should be a dimiter walk that came. So as guide & local near who haves to set, which as is the local one that and there becale. The second to know the tinness well, withat a function of a sketching of a first and near faile were different from the tinness. Second the parts? The first of the first was near failed and these these the constructions even the parts? The first of the second to be and the second trans the offer the second of the second first of the near second to be a failed to be and the parts? The first of the near second these these these of a state of the form of the second first and the second to be a state of a state of the form of the second first of the the near the second from the second to the state of the form of the second first and the second first the second to the state of the form of the first of the second first and the second first the second to the state of the form of the first of the second first and the second first the second to the state of the form of the second first before the construction and the second to the second shall be the second first before the construction as the second to the second to the second first before the construction and the second to the second to the second first before the construction and the second to the second to the second first before the second first to the second to the second to the second first before the second first to the second first and the second to the

Mo. 1 spring area has a forenful grater valoe so fatervale of a minute or so thouse to a halph of pertain of each with much etset. No emisse rum off, and welve it he a terreced slope calored a runth red as if or tron. Photogra hei that an use thet area in the very bad light. MacGregor or cone carls runter) helf of soveral strangs in the area which sponton in geneers by feet night. Nothing like that nov, hionel this he that redeetly a volcandle in geneers by feet night. Nothing like that nov, hionel this he that the southers bouted in geneers, hope to no store in goil weather for nor photos.

To the north size of the thermal area is rain forest, to the could <u>nelfimestavanna</u> with observe grasses. Found simulat councies of <u>heleigneds</u> (aff. <u>lovesternan</u>) Levering very close to not sordige. Along Newricks get were, among ether advect, c <u>liviation</u> with small pink flowers and a white Habenaria. The real savannas, where Themeda is daid to predominate, should be interesting botanically.

Only jacking last night was by Lionel. who got nothing. A Bandicoot, big brown Rattus, and four small brown Rattus in traps. A native brought in a coconut shell full of live Pipistrellus, which were let go. No effort at bat shooting tonight. Lionel and his boy Tinker out jacking.

The set of the second

Listened in the evening to a radio broadcast of the presentation of the Queen's and regimental colors to the Pacific Islands Regiment (PIR) by Governor-General Field Marshall Sir William Slim in Port Moresby. Announcer careful to append all decorations when mentioning names (K.C.M.G., C.G., D.S.O., M.C., etc etc). Drill apparently very good; no raggedness in movements. An English regimental sergeant major amusing with his commands, "Stand at hease." The old REM said to have done a splendid job in knocking the regiment into shape. The regiment first saw action in Milne Bay in 1942, but the Japs were too good for them, and they ran.

Thursday July 5: Some sum this morning, also showers. Heavy showers in afternoon. Dirty SE weather. There has been thunder with the rain at night, a feature very common in our experience on Fergusson.

Walked across the peninsula to Numanuma Bay, reached in about an hour, most of the way over secondary grasslands of what might be called tall, rough grasses. Evidently a big population on Numanuma Bay. Small, deep bay screened by islands. Beach steep and enough surf breaking on it to be heard plainly at Deidei at night. Some fair-sized canoes on the beach, covered with palm leaves. Only a few women fewer men, and a crowd of small children at the big village at the end of the road. Country passed over all gritty volcanic, frag-ments of obsidian often exposed on surface of the gray soil, which is black on top when wet. Grasslands carry Albizziaprocera and a few spp. of shrubs such as Melastoma and a slender Tephrosia. A Sorghum or Sorghastrum the only grass in furtile condition. Hibiscus tiliaceus common as a tall shrub or small tree on the grasslands, especially adjacent to forest regrowths. Big, well fenced yam gardens on the low divide of the peninsula, cut out of sparse rain forest regrowths. (Diseased leaves of the yam (pnly 1 sp. grown) collected to send to Dr. Shaw in Port Moresby). Patches of Melaleuca savanna forest seen on distant higher ridges.

Nothing in traps last night (they were moved in an effort to catch Hydromys). Lionel shot a Pteropus last night; Tinker a female Phalanger with young one.

Samairai

Radio message over the/general broadcast from Buntings advising that no definite date is available for the sailing of the "Kari" for Misima, but it is expected to be about the 13th and Buntings are sending the "Kedeluma" to pick us up either tomorrow afternoon or Saturday morning. Someone has been using his head at buntings.

Friday July 6: Strong SE wind from sometime after mifnight to after dawn; very little rain. Changed to very wet and E to NE wind, with occasional very heavy squalls, towards noon.

Planned to visit the hot springs again, and the hope of finding proper grasslands, but weather prevented this. (Had to work on collections on hand before anything else.)

"kedeluma" arrived from Sewataitai about 2 o'clock and by three all but things needed for tonight were on board. Had fine weather for this. Fred Riley who came to Kedidia to recruit boys for trochus shelling, says he had rough seae between Trobriands and Fergusson.

Fred gave and I will hand to Anthropology at the Museum, the curious potsherds from a snall atoll about 40 miles approximately NW of the Lusancay Islands. Several fast eroding small coral atolls there, all uninhabited and with very little vegetation. Other bits

and a which thous a and a philos and a the state of a state way and a first an are firstate to call

Unir jacking Last night was by Lianel. who got notilize. A Bandicoot, big brown Rathie, and four small brown addium in frages. A sailes protent is a concrat shell full of Mire <u>Plaisbrallus</u>, while dere lat gold Bo effort at but modeling tonight. Lional and his boy Tinter out itoitad.

Listened in the evening to a radio broadcast of the presentation of the (upon's and regimental colars to the Facility Islands Regiment (PIN) by Sovernor-Ganeral Nield Farel. shall of Miliam Sile in Port Moreson. Innomicer careful to apoint all decornics. Haen mention mach mentioning asmes (1.041.0., 0.0., 0.2.0. N.C., N.C., etc'etc'etc). Usill an archite very good, so usgeshessin severents. In Eaglish regimental sergeent hajer samethe with in severence. "Stand at hereast" the old his said to have done a spleaded to bine the registric the iato soupe. The regiment first sev action in blinde Bay in 1944 but the Jan were too and for thes, and they ran.

Thursday July 5: Cone sun this morning, electroners. Many showers, in afternoon wirty SE weather. There has been thunner with the rain at hight, a faithing ver common in our experience on Fernicon.

walked bordsen the remains to frequence bay, received in short, an hour, nost of the New over reconding messions of which ingut as called tell, rough grades. Evidently a bir would'then on Wingsama by. Stall, deep bay same not is island. Headling the same saif breaking on it to be hear plainly at Daidai at night. Some tair-mined cances on the beach, doverad with pain laeves. Only a fer woman fewer nos, and a provid of small children be the of our willings at the and of the read. Country, a see over all states wolcanic, that mente of designables of be stated on surface of the gray soil, which is black on top when yet. Gracelander capity Albigularincere and a few stor. of siruht such as Maistic a and a slander Tenarosia. A nor in the only grane in fartile could not in the section of the sec <u>OBUE</u> COMMON ES : (all shrab or shall tree on the grisslends, sepacially adjacent to forest regrowing. Dig. well fouged yam jurdens on the low divide of the continuit, cut dia of sparse rais forest regrowing. (Discuss) isaves of the yes (may 1:00. grown) goliedted to said to in. Sasy in Port Maresin), Pataise of Melaleves sevenes forest seen on . seguri terret triote th

. (atmostific apras of stalle us at here's enew year built a sub hi gailed intenet and a Prevence last might a finker a fanale Malanger with your and

State estimates on tangenet to a fuetion and the tage of the tangenet and the tage the tage the tage is available for the sailing of the "hard" for hising, but if is erented to be about the 13th and Burthous are cending the Menning to flow us not bust transfer after the other after and Seturdsy morning. Someone has and more all hand at mining.

raids ouly 6: Strong &I. And from some siter affait in to sfield dawn: very libble rein. Celleros aver met and a de NE vind, anen conscienter rent news arealle. . mean shaking

- Finned to visit the not suringe expires again, in the lone of finite promet respilence, but vestion prevented the. Net to work on collections on hand telope ant c.ozio antra

-been squint the the ordered to a stock of alock by three all but to use and by the ed for testight wave on load. Hed fine weather for bils. Thed blick who call to fedicite to recruit boys for tracence shelling, says is an its age between Trubatence and Ferences.

Fred gave and I will hand to introduce of the mean, the earlous petalerite from e anall about about 10 hiles approximately NW of the Insances Blands. Saveral fast ered-

of pottery were present; also some transported boulders 15-20 inches in diameter. The pottery thick, smooth, brown, and evidently from vessels shallow in shape. The natives of the Lusancays today have very little pottery, which they buy elsewhere, and it is very thin and of different design. Will try to get a position for the atolls from Riley in Samarai next week.

Tinker shot a cuscus and a big female **EXEXUS** <u>Uromys</u> last night. Lionel **with** and Rus, with a 14-foot dinghy and outboard motor borrowed from Kedidia, tried for dugong after dark but did not sight any. Lionel shot a crocodile. Nothing in traps. Six <u>Pogonomys</u> bought from a Kedidia plantation boy.

The weather has been against us at this campThat and the delay we had in getting here have made it expensive for what we have gainedin collections. These number 8 species of mammals, of which the 2 Rattus probably are most valuable. I still have some cataloguing of odds and ends of botanical collections to do. Results have been poor, however, and I was not able to see a good development of the primary savannas of the peninsula. Insect collecting has been about average, with Odonota best represented. Two or three snakes and other herps have come in.

In all, 18 species of mammals were collected on Fergusson. Total mammal specimens about 220. Total botanical collections for the trip to date are just on 1100 numbers.

Saturday July 7: The alarm sounded and I lit a lamp at 3:40 this morning. Weather threatening, but no rain falling. The crew of the Kedeluma hard to arouse and it was five o'clock before we had our remaing belongings aboardand 5:15 before we left the anchorage at Deidei. Arrived in Samarai about 4 PM.

Had only a little rain on the trip. The weather changed to NE and E, moderating the sea, and we had an unexpected degree of comforton the Kedeluma. Clouds on the mountains of the D'Entrecasteaux and the mainland, plus rain squalls there, spoiled views and photography.

Dusty and Ailsa returned from Australia, via Carr's Air a nd Milne Bay (special flight) at 10:30 pm. I am staying at Dusty's house, Rus at the boarding house("Crescent Guest House," of Mrs. Julie Hansen.

Samarai

Sunday July 8: Weather about easterly; occasional showers; patchy sunlight - the most sun I have seen in a week.

Worked on a stores order to present to Buntings in the morning; we will take two months supplies (foodstuffs) to Misimaand replenish stocks in about a month after arrival there. There were callers in the house much of the day.

Talk mainly of interest too local for recording. Learn that the airport or airdrome on the mainland just across China Strait from Samarai, which was under construction when I arrived in the country, has been abandoned as too costly. About 10,000 pounds had been spent; estimated cost 40,000. Qantas is reduced to two old Catalina PBYs for services such as the weekly run to Samarai, on which land planes can not be used. It is promblematical what will happen when these old ships have to be scrapped, which cannot be long.Qantas q may be willing to to give up the Samarai service in favor of Carrsair, which is reported to be willing to do the run with a float plandto be purchased from the U.S. with gotternment assistance (the Samarai mail and passenger service is rated as an essential service).

Monday July 9: Glorious sunny day after hard showers just before daylight. Weather SE.

clear Working space for us in the godown. Paid each of the boys 3 pounds: what they have coming to them in Sunday money.

of pottery word present; also some transforted bounders 15-20 indies 1 dismeter. The fortery thick, shoots, prove, and evidently from vessels shallow in chape. The matives of the Lushboeye toda, name very little pottery, which they on classifiere, and it is vary thin and of different testing, will try to get a polition for the atolic from Riley in Salarai name week.

Tinker abot a ouscas and a big female algane Urorys has might. Lionel and and his, with a Li-foot dinghy and outboard nator corrected from Redidia, tried for dugong after dark but did not sight duy. Dignel anot a corrected, Natming in trops. Six Posencers bought from a fedidia plantation bur.

The weather net peet a set of this explicit of the destricted the defer we let at acting the area and it exploring for what we have the even framedia collection. These makes is cles of manuals, of this there 2 Tests a non-officient cost we make. I will neve to a ostalogning of oder and and the constant officerical to the feet to have share and bowever, and I was how all the base a social we have been of the order of the peatestim. These collecting has been contained and the base represented the or three ended which other has been contained at the base represented. The or three ended was other has been about average with a base represented.

in all, 13 encies of minute tere collected of fareneed. I dotal memul ecediment recut 220. Intel botanical collection for the trip to date are just on 1100 mutore.

Interday Jair 7: The alarm hounded and 1 lid a lam as 3:40 this porting: "Newhort circenter-Lid the live o'slack belars we had our remaine belonging electricity below ye left of the archerese et belact. Crives in Samral about à FA.

Lad bely "Lithic pair of the trip. The weather transfed to WE and H. moderating "... the seas and to have the state of degree of conferte. The Kedelmin ... Gloude on the here salve of the D' introch braux or i drawing at the second of guilt the double the score, spollal views and onetegrative

Dratt ent Alize reterned find Antralic, vie Ganere Liv a no blidd Day (erecto Digot) at 10.30 cm. I an etar na at here's change, wie et the boarding house ("Greanent Guest House," of Mas. Julio Housen.

1eremal

turder univ 18: vestier abrit streak, adossional redaunt, proche stalight - bis most sur

Horize sublise (footstate erfer to protent to protings is the normany we will take two monites sublise (footstatis, to kinites at repletion books in cout - coutie after erraged there. Mare wind cellers in the bouge much of the day.

Tele waining of interest tee local set reduced is a fronting. Leers the the signiful of surinters on the mainled just serves fine Strait from baters, which was back to etherized on was I arrived in the counters of the handloned as the oscilui struct 10,000 counts and as storig or interest of 000. Canter is reduced to the one from the level 10,000 counts and as and as the weekly and to base is reduced to the one for any institution of is arrived to the set is the weekly and to base of the first state is the struct of the set is reduced as the weekly and to base of the state of the set of the constance in the set is as the weekly and to base of the state of the set of the set and the state of the weekly and the state of the state of the struct of the struct is as the weekly in the base of the state of the state of the struct of the state of the ast to be willing to to the the state of the set of the struct of the struct is to be willing to be the reduce of the location is and the state of the struct and estimated is the state of the state of the structure the state of the ment estimated is the set of the state of the state of the state of the state of the ment estimated is the state of the state of the state of the state of the ment estimated is the state of the ment estimated is the state of the ment estimated as the state of the stat

Molde 1947 21 Elerades stant der after beit erement funt beföre davillite. Feutaen ET.

elen: but in the starts order and vation more with and the det for susting a store carts of a store carts of a tore carts of a store that a store of the sounds, which share to the tore of tore of the tore of the tore of tore of tore of the tore of tor

Called on Alan Timperley, O.B.E., the new District Commissioner. We had met, he said back in the thirties on one of the previous Expeditions. Put it on him for boat transport assistance in the Lousiades, and am promised this. Visited the bank, to find that a remittance which should have come from New York last month has not arrived. Met there Bishop Strong of the Anglican Missionwho, from his clammy handshake as "Bish the fish". Pleasant enough. Invited me to visit Dogura 'his head station and cathedral). Very properly dressed in in suit and purple bib. As Bishop of New Guinea, Strong has an an appointive seat on the Legislative Council orPNG. Is often in conflict with commercial interests.

Learn that the "Kari", which is to take us to Misima, might be ready to sail at daylight on Thursday. This gives us less time in Samairi than I would like to have to get everything ready for an absence of 5 or 6 months.

Tuesday July 10: The good weather continues. SE breeze; cloudy morning sunny PM.

We have worked all day packing specimens and and readying collecting supplies. there is not much left to do tomorrow.

Rus spoke with Barbara back in New Jersey. He had difficulty in hearing her; she had very good reception at her end. The cost for three minutes was five pounds odd.

Called on the thirder of 0.0.5., the new District Comfistener, We Benest, he said brok in the thirder on one of the previous Shiedthimb. Futhit on the dor boot transport seletance is the Lonsisher, and a grouted think. Visited are bank, to find that a relitance which should have done from Wey for hest anth has not errively Wet figure lister from of the anglicen Alexicanyo, from all other, readenates at missing treat, Fictoria to the lower to which be a should be beed at estimation of the fictor of the second have done from Mey for hest anth has not errively the figure lister from of the anglicen Alexicanyo, from all others, readenates at with the treat, fictorial second, in and partic bounds, the beed station and cathedrally for the second and the second and partice of the base from the second state of the term of the second of the anglicen allow of the the field of the theory of the term of the second of the second of the second of the second state of the second state of the second of the second of the field of the second of the field of the second of the second of the second of the second of the field of the second o

Learn that the "arri", which is to take us to which to fail at deal light on Tunnaday. This lives us is to the in Charter from t would like to Neveto ret everyta uz reat ion an absence of 5 or 5 monute.

Thesday Jun 10: The load method continues. SE prease; Cloudy Horning Standy Ph.

ve huve worked til dow proking speciment, and and readying collecting supplied. There is include states all the

The succes with Derbard back is few farger. He had difficulty in hearing bary sie and wary good reception at hereed. The stat for three minutes was have found: odd.

PER MILITARY

inventional hactabele

1030/023

Wed. July 11 - Su Samarán (kan's recter)

Thursday July 12-Saturday July 14: Voyage on the 50-foot river scow "Kari" from Samarai to Misima. Tediously slow trip and

the last two days quite rough southeast weather. The Kari, built by Bjorne Halvorsen, Sydney, in 1951, owned by Steamships Trading Coy; one of several scows known as "K" boats. In a poor state of maintenance; had to reduce speed to 4-5 knots on account of a worn propeller shaftoverdue for replacement. Cabin had only two bunks. Lionel slept on the fantail aft - when the weather was not too rough. The ship fed us. We delayed departure from Samarai for half an hour to pick up freezer meat, provided as a special gesture by Dicky Paul, steamship manager. Two pounds of the toughest steak it would be possible to get.

Left Samarai at 6:30 on Thursday; anchored off Gabugabutau Island, Conflict Group, 9:15 pm. Managed at present by an Englishman named Mist, who did not put in an appearance. Frequent turnover of managers at the Conflicts. Remote; no native population.

Friday 6:45 am left the Conflicts after unloading cargo. Ship's native skipper in no hurry. Anchored off Nivani Island, Deboyne Lagoom, 5:50 pm. Just to the north of Nivani is Pannapompom, further north and larger, Pannieti (spelling). These islands apparently of reddish clay ; they have a brownish appearance probably due to the type of rather low-looking forest they carry. Went ashore to the hospitable house of Albio Mundt, whose father owns and planted the islands to coconuts. Mundt Sr. now on his second **ermisse** world cruise in three years. Albie is a half-caste out of a Greek-Papuan cross ; married to an attractive Scottish girl (Mary) who speaks with a broad accent and has made a good home. Bride of World Mar 2 in which Albie served in the RAAF. His brother Harry there at Nivani, too. Much quieter type. Halfcaste out of a Misima woman (ancestry according to Lionel). Also a guest was Mac Longmore, a personable copra inspector from Samarai spending the third month of leave from duty with friends throughout the islands.

Nivani long ago was district headquarters for the Louisiades. During the last war the Japs had a flying boat base here. The remains of a Mitsubishi (?) bombrt, crash landed after the Battle of Coral Sea, lies on the opposite shore og Pannapompom. Until two or three years ago the fortnightly Qantas flying boat landed there. There is still a buoy for the flyingboats in the strait between Nitvani, for the other side of the island is exposed in the NW season, and the small boats of the area change anchorage with the seasons.

Saturday 14th left Nivani at 6:30 pm , arrived Bwagaoia on the SE end of Misima about 2 o'clock. Total steaming time about 32 hours for the 140 miles. This, after clearing Deboyne Lagoon, the roughest part off the trip. Heavy wind; high seas. Only occasmonal glimpses of parts of Misima. Western end of the south coast, which we followed, very rugged and cliffy. Old coral limestone elevated several hundred feet, apparently terraces. Had poor views. Sea pounding on cliffed shores broken here and there where creeks ran from the mountains tto the sea. A nice place for a propeller to drop off.

Bwagaoia, administrative headquarters for the Louisiades sub-district, obviously in a run-down state. Nobody put in an appearance at the small wharfbut a few natives, in Saturday afternoon frame of mind, and several small halfcaste boys and girsl. Buntings and Burns Philp stores (latter a big place) still stand near the wharf. Walked up the slope through scattered government buildings until we found the house of Patrol-Officer Bruce Teaguo, in charge of the station in the absende on patrol of ADO McLeod. Bottles and half-glasses of beer on tables; an unshaven, red-eyed young chap reclining in a charm turned out to be Des Fitzer, in charge of native cooperative stores in the sub-district. Teague eventually appeared; in a daze. It developed that a resthouse that used to be here for the use of travelers was blown down in a hurricane in 1952. Fitzer came to his snnses first and offered us the use of space in a new co-op bulk store for the storage of our carge. Most of the things had been carried the hundred yards or so to the co-op place when Teague sent for the lory to a government store behind the wharf which contained only half a dozen cases of government canned meat. Meanwhile, two young and very sober men put in an appearance. One turned out later to be Ian McCollum, a cadet patrol-officer of three months service, and the other Griffin, local schoomaster; We are staying with Ian (farmer(s son from the Tweed River in NSW). Had dinner with Griffin (Bill), rather girlish in manner but

 with very hairy legs, who as a patrol-officer or cadet was guide to R. D. Hoogland, CSIRO botanist, in 1954 (or 53-- in Ru's first year in the field. Griffin was with him four months. They went into the Biniguni area after Cape Nelson). <u>Sunday July 15</u>; Very heavy southeaster all day. In drizzlinf rain we started about

9 o'chockto walk inland to the camp of Dick Gladstone, who was reported to have a house on Mt. Sisa (1400 ft.) which might suit us as a collecting base. Followed the old main road which led to the numerous mines which were worked in the interior. Good graded track, narrow but passable for heavy motor vehicles. reached Kulumalia (Gladstone's place) in an hour; about a $\frac{1}{2}$ mile to the left from the main road, an altitude of about 500 feet. In fairly heavy rain most of the time after we entered the mountains. Small, native-built house; quite comfortable, and apparently well supplied. Gladstone a powerfully built, snady haired man of 50; energetic and intelligent; apparently fairly well educated. Mrs. G. a very bright faced woman, seemingly happy with her lot. Young Jimmy, about 8, seemingly the only child. We had beer, morning tea and lunch, and were offered the Mt. Sisa house and transportation to it from Bwagaois.

Returned to the coast by a route which led direct to the sea down the valley of the main creek of these parts. About $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles to the Methodist Mission at Loaga, thence probably about three miles east to Bwagaoia. No rain after about noon. A considerable amount of boggy sage swamp in the lower part of the valley. Between the Mission and Bwagaoia a sizable coconut plantation owned by the halfcaste sisters Coppard.

Very little primary forest between Bwagaoia and Kulumalia; great abundance of treeferns, a scrambling of <u>Gleichenia</u>, and a big-leaved vine of the Convolvulaceae in the regrowths. Some good looking forest just above Kulumalia on the mountains; Other forest greatly damaged by the cyclone of 1952. No primary forest seen on the coast. All coral limestone (saw the entrance to one cave in a sinkhole). Patches of open grassland (<u>Themeda</u>) and a sort of Melaleuca savanna with very thick-boled low trees.

Gladstone reported to be quite prosperous. Worked for the Kulumalia Mine (owned by a New Zealand company) before the war; he and his wife were here for the evacua tion in 1942). Returned after the war to reopen Kulumalia on his own account. This a failure. Then worked a very rich show on the north side of Mt. Sisa (Mararoa) from which he took L16,000 in less than two years. Now working a small mine about $l_{\frac{1}{4}}^{\frac{1}{4}}$ miles from his home up the Mt. Sisa road; apparently paying well. Employs 9 boys and has a battery.

Monday July 16: Heavy SE wind all last night; sharp shower before daylight. Were blessed with good weather for our move into the macintains.

Hastily organized three weeks food and ample collecting supplies and about nine o'clock left Bwagoiaiwith all gear and about half the boys on a 3-ton trailer towed by a 16 ph Fergusson tractor. Transport outfit the property of Dick Gladstone. who drove most capably on the narrow road. Some of the small wooden bridges barely strong enough to carry the weight of the trailer, which often lurched alarmingly and made crashing noises on the culverts. An occasional push necessary by the boys. Reached Kulumalia about 9:45 and had the inevitable morning tea before proceeding further. This last six miles on the road (total of about 9 miles from Bwagoaia) provided some hard going and frequent pushing. Road had been serfaced with crushed stone for about 8 miles to the junction of a road which went to Cuthbert's Mine (Mona?), but the surface had been washed off in places, and where the ground underneath wasthe reddish porphrhy (sic) which carries the gold it was very slippery. Unloaded about onethird of the cargo at the road junction and went as far as we could with the rest, at a place where the trailer and tractor could be turned separately. Much labor where there was a small landslip and a bid dead tree over the road. A final carry of about 1/2 mile from where the cargo was dumped (two loads from the road junction). By dark everything was in the Mararoa house, and our ten boys about done for. No time for them to put up a fly, so they slept in the house with us.

te in an a solution that a standard internet is so and and and a solution that and a solution that as

Apendo alà di un i suror matti surori i scorte della suro surori scorte como sono. Ornetimentito Mondi ellor su surori scorte da surori interno interno suroritti. Scorren e Mondi ellor su . woobsol

Construction of the second present of the second second states and the second second second second second second

tion is 2042). (normal and the set of isome discrimined to be a set of the se . (SNOE diendla and a share a second and the second Strain States of the state of the

and the state of the second state of the second state of the state of the second state of the second state of the

the sound (its) which is rise the boar is and reactioner. Stander and on the er ton orango de la rece jurdellar e receberorar as versout fisitere recip er a la trans-titare too in transmirinetos en l'estadore e sub a vers transmirie recep recepter tratt l'ellettere e la tras ever to tras ever to recepter a la contra error e sont and the series and a set of the shall and a set of the second set of the second of the second set of the second se

House, of galvanized iron with sawn timber floor, about 28 ft. square and consisting of two rooms and a shuttered verandah. In the bigger room are most of the stores and Lionel and Rus sleep thereI have the smaller room for working, sleeping and space for my plant dryers. Our living space and Rus' work place are on the verandah. To be erected are the boys' fly, boys' small house, and galley. Old galvanized iron lying around will be useful for roofing. There is no palm leaf here. There would appear to be good primary forest not far below us on the slopes. Above us are old mine workings and steep slopes covered with mainly with fern.

According to Stanley's geological map of 1915 (on loan from Gladstone) Mt. Sisa is 1300 ft. high. Gladstone says our camp, close below the summit on the north slopes, is at about 1150 feet. About NNE from camp is a good view down the forested valley of Ira (St. Patrick's) Creek to the coast at Boyu village.

At considerably less than 1000 feet on the way up I saw either <u>Castanopsis</u> <u>Quercun</u> in flower, and a diptorocary in fruit. A number of strange trees in flower or fruit, a second growth <u>Weinmahnia</u> in flower (like the Mt. Dayman species).

Stanley, in his report on Misima, gives native name of St. Patrick's Creek as ARA. (Stanley, Evan R. Report on the geology of Misima (St. Aignan) Louisiade Gold-Field, Bull. Territory of Papua. No. 3, pp. 1-24, 5 figs., 3 maps, 1915).

<u>Tuesday July 17</u>: Heard some rain on the iron roof during the night. Cloudy this AM but no rain all day. Variable wind. High clouds still travelling

fast on SE wind.

All hands rigging camp in morning, cutting trails (or rather, clearing old trails) in afternoon. I did some looking around and caught some insects. An Ornithoptera of these levels very different from any we saw in the D'Entrecasteaux. Moths caught at the light last nightseemed mostly quite different, too. Caught a small, slender skink and saw three other spp. this afternoon.

Two young boys from the Methodist Mission on the coast brought up an apparently half grown gray cuscus (Phalanger) with black dorsal stripe. Rus says different from any collected by us so far. On Sunday, in the main drive of the old Kulumalia Mine, Rus collected five small bats (<u>Miniopteris</u> and <u>Hipposideros</u>), the latter perhaps different from any of our collection (narrow ears). The only bats known from the island are a <u>Pteropus</u>, an endemic <u>Kerivoula</u>, and a <u>Rhinolophus</u>.

A very clean, bald-headed old native from one of the north coast villages (Gulewa), shown Rus' small paintings of mammals (only mammals already known from our general area, unfortunately) recognized the cuscus we already have, <u>Petaurus</u>, most of the bats, <u>Rattus</u>, Pogonomys and Hydromys. Did not know bandicoots or <u>Doctylopsika</u>.

Rus suffering with toothache. Lionel somewhat troubled by a red lump on his tummy which might be a cyst (has had \not it for months, he says).

All the boys on a 10/- per month increase in wages as of today, making a total of 35/- or about 4 dollars a month. Gesture in appreciation of three months of good services. We have one dud, the sipoma-infected Kwilakwila, who should have been paid off in Samarai, but in the rush of business in the few days we were there I forgot to see to it.

Galuwina replaced the above Dipoma today as insect boy.

<u>Wednesday July 18</u>: Another fine day. Partly cloudy morning but not a drop of rain. Quite cool last night; was not really warm under one blanket. 72 F.

at 7.30 pm tonight.

Misima is noted for sandflies, which someone long ago said infested the whole island. I did not feel at Bwagoaia. Up here, however, they are quite a nuissace in the evening.

Botanized approximately past Gladstone's lake mine to the bed of Ara Creek. Not much more than ten minutes walk from camp. Steep slope from the mine to the Creek. Creek small there, not more than $\frac{1}{2}$ mile from its head. Bed much altered years ago by miners working gold. Saw several yabbie-like crustaceans in the pools. Had good hunting for plants . A number of interesting things included a very common new genus. Collected a number of mosses, some of them normally kighton trees species high on trees, but here growing on the logs og trees downed in the cyclone of 1952.

Nothing in 90 traps last night. Rus, out jacking, saw nothing. Lionel shot two Phalangers orientalis (a gray and a yellow) and saw Nyctimene and a bat which he thinks

Louis of star disal from which they there there along a from a fr.

GREERT E. MAR

Mart op 12 iii. Mart op 12 ii. Mart A normalian Hast Anna reals person and has

. The south of the strength of the strength of the strength of the second strength of the strength of the and a second second second the second sec

infine the first one for analysis, a loss that if a short it is the loss that is the second of the s

was <u>Macroglossus</u>. Mammal boys, out this afternoon for Pogonomys, found nothing. Rus, out for lizards, brought back nothing. Rus complains of a headache, ate a good dinner and went to bed. Lionel out jacking, and will set a bat net at a likely place he saw last night. My boys brought in sticks for a bat net at camp; Rus set the net.

Spare boys cutting track towards the west. We ate today two blue pigeons, shot by Lionel, who considers them the same as the D'Entrecasteaux bird. Kim always achieves an excellent soup from a bird. This evening there was fresh bread, too, A meat pie, mashed potatoes and canned sauerkraut. Some sort of custard pie made without eggs or fresh milk(a bit too much pie for one meal).

Lionel had a touch of malaria this morning. He had not taken the prophylactis three camoquin pills for two weeks. Apparently one has to keep up the dosage quite regularly, in that strength, in malarial country. <u>Thursday July 19</u>: Light showers from some time after midnightuntil about 8:30 AM.

SE weather. Still a snap in the air in the evening.

Botanized this morning down a track which Lionel has opened in the past two days in roughly a NW direction towards the mouth of Ara Creek. My farthest point probably about a mile from camp. First 1/3 mile or thereabouts was diagonally up the N slopes of Mt. Sisa past Alexander's claim to the crest of a lateral northerly spue which for a short distance separates Ara Creek waters from Kobel Creek headwaters. (Mt. Sisa is the head of all the main streams of this part of the island.) These slopes all denuded long ago by mining operations; covered mostly with <u>Gleichenia</u> and other ferns. Good view from the ridge crest (late morning) of ^Mt. Koitau and the western end of the island. Photographed this, and found later that my lens may have been fogged.

A number of prospecting pits, costeens, and one deep shaft were exposed in the track cutting operations. (Sipoma fell into the deep shaft but saved himself by cling-ing to the fern). These all in the fern except two or three trenches which looked more like races than prospecting trenches.

Below the ferm an area of polewood second growth forest. Then a patch of primary mid-mountain forest on a ridge point of yellowish clay. This forest practically a pure stand of <u>Castanopsis</u>. Characteristically open, or at least easy to get about in, under the canopy. Most abundant undergrowth elements a dwarf <u>Pandanus</u> with subglobose fruitheads, and a very slender <u>Cyathea</u>, plus several stiff ground ferms. Two epiphytic <u>Dendrobium</u> collected in the forest, one a very fine whitish species which I have still to examine in detail and photograph, the other recalling <u>Iris</u>. The <u>Castanopsis</u> was in flower. A good day, bringing my numbers for two days to over 50.

The bald-headed north coast boy still comes up in the morning and acts as guide for the track cutting operations, which by this time must be fairly close to the main Ara.

Looking west from the high spur today, I was struck by the great expanse of primary forest on ridges and in valleys. The only disturbance by man was where a timber road went about NW into the Kobel valley from Cuthbert's Mine.

One <u>Rattus</u>, apparently allied to the mountain species of the D'Entrecasteaux, in Rus's own traps this morning; nothing in other traps; all traps moved today. Last night Lionel shot a <u>Pteropus</u>, and his net produced two <u>Macroglossus</u>. No other mammals taken. Rus and Lionel in afternoon visited a drive drive by which Dick Gladstone drained his lake claim; saw two bats which got away.

Friday July 201: Sharp shower abour 4 am; drizzly dawn. No rain after that, though frequent dark clouds drifting over from SE. In sunshine the air or armosphere here has a sparkling quality, probably from the glint of the generally smooth and smallish leaves of the forest canopy trees.

Spent the first hour of the morning after breakfast in photographing two good <u>Den</u>drobiums collected yesterday (#27411 and #27412, the former later painted in watercolors by Rus). Then botanized down the road to the NE corner of the mountain, where several old coconut palms (bearing well) of a flat shelf below the road mark the site of the camp of a halfcaste miner (George Brett) who was shot by the Japs at Finschhafen. A nice lot of plants including a Weinmannia and another tree of the family, a fine red Loranthum (photographed in color), a common regrowth Cyathea, etc, Have 73 spp. for three days. A good break after the mostly hard going for plants on Fergusson. better for all the second the second the second second second second second second second second second second

int to Control and the Control of the Control

The new trap sets yielded four Rattus of 2 species last night. Lionel's bat now tended by Rus' boys, yielded 2 Macroglossus, and Rus shot another. No jacking by Lionel. Tinker, jacking, claims to have shot a Petaurus and a big arboreal rat, but brought nothing in. Rus shot but could not recover on the very steep forested slopes, a cuscus and a Petaurus, plus an unknown small bat.

Our baldheaded native friend and Sipoma completed cutting track from where I left it yesterday down to Ara Creek at the old camp of Scottie Buchanan, thence up the Ara to near camp, completing a circuit. This opens up much country for plants. Jacking is only feasible this creek.

Nights are pleasantly cool. Lowest temperature noticed (the max and min thermometers are not set upP 72 F.

Saturday July 21: Very heavy rain for a few minutes before 5:50 this morning. Cloudy

and threatening all day after that, but no rain. SE continues. Collected down the slopes to Gladstone's claim for 17 numbers. Some interesting things, including a white-flowered Proteaceous tree with broad leaves and a canopy tree with curious large 3-angled dehiscent fruits with winged seeds. A rather common climber Medinilla in the oak forest zone recalls the fine species of the Solomons, but the flowers are solitary or in very few-flowered racemes. Collected my third Cyathea for the island - a very abundant big tree-fern of the second growths.

Two species of Rattus in traps 4 specimens) and, two Macroglossus netted, two Pteropus jacked, 1 Petaurus jacked and two brought in by natives of Boyu village, who came to camp with fresh food (sweet potatoes, taitu, tomatoes, Chinese long beans and coconuts). The Petaurus much smaller than the animal we have been getting in the D'Entrecasteaux.

Rus has been more or less laid up for two days with a chest condition

Had some geographical corrections from the Boyu men. The creek that heads near here and entered the sea at their village is the Enumuruta (not the Ara or St. Patrick's Creek). The head of the Ara on which we are camped is called the Gagum.

The Misima people have the reputation of being fresh. The few we have met have been most cordial, and, withal, respectful. They are the cleanest native people I have seen. Bright of skin, clean of cloth.

Sunday July 22: Threatening rain most of the day; heavy shower about 4 pm. Cloud on Mt. Sisa, above us, after the rain.

Botanized near the mine again, mainly to collect the local oak, then went down to the Ara and followed it up to Gladstone's old battery sight. Only about a dozen species today, The oak, with long acorns, the most interesting.

Two more Macroglossus in the bat net down the road. Two gray Hipposideros, new to the collection, taken by Rus from an old tunnel near Gladstone's claim. Prize of the day was a small rodent, which reminds me of Pogonomelomys, trapped in the old clearing where George Brett used to live. A very good thing. Could well be a new genus genus. This makes 10 species for the island to date (collected by us). Not bad going for less than a week in the island.

Were visited in the afternoon by Mr. and Mrs. Gladstone and young Jim, and Ian McCollum. Very pleasant and interesting people. Dick likes to talk about the war in New Guinea., in which he served on Australian small ships. He also knows the Coen and Wenlock (Batavia River) mining areas in the Cape York Peninsula.

Lionel to Bwagaoia to spend Sunday, and tomorrow to examine the coast west towards Quartz Mountain for a lowland camp site.

Monday July 23Very heavy showers made a tremendous noise on the tin roof between 2:30 and after daylight. Overcast and at times on the mountain,

misty, after thaa, but only a few small showers. Field work handicapped.

Went down the road to a little beyond Grassy Knob (1000 ft.) and collected 16 num-bers. Nothing of special interest. Mostly pot-boilers from the roadside but my 4th Cyathea dor the island collected.

Spare boys out after Pogonomys, but no success. I rather doubt if it is here, despite native reports. Natives have to be very carefully questioned to get right in-

The marter a more realise tour destrict of a secure data the state of a lateration and bondo a set unes indine a <u>report cas</u>, a set a france a concentration and the second rest. An N. 20/305. inque to any indiana and the stand out of the second of the standard and the

. tout of a Millianal offic

at the ine the set of the set of the set of the set of the

The sad diseast interaction of the bower days of the second readers. Charles to be in the second The set of the

formation. Two bristly Rattus in traps, a big cuscus(P. <u>orientalis</u>) shot by Liklik. Rus considerably improved.

Tuesday July 24: No rain last night. Was driven back from the field by a long, heavy shower beginning about 10 o'clock. Afternoon overcast; occasional short bursts of sunshine.

Expecting good hunting, this morning I followed the track which has been cut to the top of Mt. Sisa above camp. Had a report of good forest up there. All I found was a great tangle of <u>Gleichenia</u> (called WEL) and other ferns with a few regrowths trees growing out of it. A few primary trees **test** left scattered on the narrow mountain crest. Great damage here by the hurricane of a few years ago.

Lost an hour on the mountain, then followed the cut track down the NW slopes towards the Ara. Was picking up a sprinkling of sub-canopy trees, etc., when the rain started. Collected my third species of **XMENXE** Symplocos for the mountain; did not expect three species of such a small group, and I don't have that number for any other genus from here except <u>Selaginella</u>.

Nothing in traps last night; no jacking. Boys again searched unsuccessfully today for Pogonomys.

While I was out this morning a native arrived with an aluminum billycan containing a dozen good eggs, a small bunch of bananas, and a few mandarins. Accompanying was a letter in fairly good English from Jean Grant, a hald- or quarter-caste who is married to Siguia, the old man who showed us the tracks, and who lives with her brother, John Grant, at Panagamaora, on the foothills behind Bwagaoia. She requested cash fot the eggs, tobacco for the fruit. Sent her 5/- and three sticks. Nice of her to send fresh food such a long way. We seldom taste eggs. Egg powder I ordered specially upon arrival in the country in March has not arrived from Australia.

<u>Wednesday July 25</u>: Another rainless night; a few small showers during the generally overcast day. Have had very little sun this week. Mammal specimens are beginning to mold on the pinning boards.

Unwell with diarrhoea yesterday abd today; so stayed in camp and dosed myself with diodoquin. Boys collected about a dozen species down the sloped past Brett's old camp. They collected the first <u>Freycinetia</u> of four species seen on the island; the butterfly boy brought in another. Have seen only Pandanus spp. - the dwarf already collected, and a big one which is sterile. Only two palms seen - the black palm (<u>Caryota</u>) and a small one, with unripe fruits, in the oak forest. <u>Calamus</u> appears to be absent.

Five Macroglossus in the bat net down the road; a Petaurus jacked by Rus. Nothing in traps.

Lionel returned from the coast in the middle of the morning. He has chosen a site for a lowland camp at Narian village st the mouth of Cooktown Creek. About 4 miles by road west of Bwagaoia. Coral limestone country; forest up Cooktown Creek. A doubtful place for plants but it should be good for mammals, especially bats in the caves and the old mine workings of nearby Quartz Mountain. Government truck has been returned to running condition and is available to transport us from Bwagaoia. Lionel spoke on the radiophone with the Catholic Mission at Nivani (near Sudest). They will probably be able to transport us across to Rossel. He also spoke with Ron Osborne of Rossel, who offers to take us across to Woodlark from Rossel.

Thursday July 26: The wettest 24 hours we have had at this camp. Very heavt rain off and on from 11:30 last night to 5:30 this am. Light rain kept us in camp until 8; heavy intermittent showers began at 12;30 pm. SE weather.

Collected down Ara Creek for a distance of probably a mile from where the track goes down the hill. Good bag of twenty numbers, but they took hunting for and I was $4\frac{1}{2}$ hours in the field. Included were <u>Buchanania</u>, 2 <u>Lyncopodium</u> spp. (making 4 collected here so far, and L. cerrium has still to be gathered), and a very big robust <u>Selaginella</u> (4th sp.) from the sandy banks of the creek.

No less than six <u>Macroglossus</u> in the net down the trail towards the lake mine; a Dobsonia in the net down the main road. Tinker, out unsuccessfully for pigeons for the pot, shot a <u>Pteropus</u>.

The second se

interpretation interpretation interpretation.
interpretation interpretation

Rus and his two boys left for Kulumalia some time late in the morning to hunt bats in the mine tunnels; Lionel with them. Lionel returning this evening, reports about 60 bats of 4 spp. taken, including <u>Hipposideros diadema</u> and a small golden <u>Hipposideros</u> also new to the collection. This makes 13 spp. of mammals for the camp.

Wet weather is affecting the health of the boys. Tubuga still sick with fever and a cold; Galuwine half sick this afternoon. I still have symptoms of dysentry. A native from Boiu village this am with twi fish, bought for two stick of tebacco.

<u>Friday July 27</u>: Steady light rain much of last night. Overcast and at times misty today until about 12:30 when showers began again. Rainy, squally night. Really rotten weather.

Botanized down towards Boiu village, following a formerly much used old path **whi** which in a few minutes entered good forest undamaged by the cyclose. Track followed the creat of a ridge. Gentls slope most of the way (about $\frac{1}{2}$ hour walk back to the road). Bulk of the forest characterized and in parts dominated by the winged dipterocarpai known as RUL. Places on the ridge creat along the path were quite open, as if travelers rested there. In one place I saw the remains of an old native shelter. No traces of fire elsewhere. The open places puzzling to me. Saw an old boy's meat tin, and a new packet in which a brand of German safety blades had been packed. First part of the track clayey and slippery after the rains. Farther down one walked on numerous surface roots which give poor footing. Dense undergrowth of young or low <u>Freycinetia</u> and a delicate <u>Selaginella</u> along the path in the dipterocarp forest. Interesting big trees were a <u>Schizomeria</u> and what appears to be a <u>Metrosideros</u> with very hard dark wood.

Had Galuwina and Sipoma work the head of the Ara Creek for crustaceans, partly for specimens, partly for food. Catch poor (perhaps better to hunt at night with a light), but we have at least two species in pickle. Common large-nippered sort, and a much smaller one with a broad pale stripe down the back.

Rus returned from Kulumalia sometime during the morning. His take in the mine was 62 bats of 4 spp. (<u>Hipposideros</u> 3, <u>Rhinolophus</u> 1). He has pickled about half the catch. Skinned out half of the remainder today. Has the rest in Gladstone's ice box for treatment tomorrow.

Woke this morning to find I had recovered from my diarrheal complaint; was on diodoquin for two days at 4 tabs a day.

Saturday July 28: The worst weather yet for this camp; mist all day; no sign of the sun; a thunderstorm from east late in the morning brought heavy squally rain; light drizzle much of the time.

Botanized down the road in the mist to a short distance past the Unura turnoff; sheltered from the thunderstorm under sheets of galvanized iron on the turnoff. Plants mostly common roadside things. Included, however, were a <u>Podocarpus</u> frequent as a canopy tree in the rainforest, and a small creeping <u>Selaginella</u>.

Traps last night yielded a young specimen of the <u>Pogonomelomys</u>?; one of the two bat nets the first Nyctimene geminus for the island. There is a big size difference in the Rhinolophus taken from the Kulumalia mine, indicating perhaps two species. If this is so, we now have 15 mammal species for the island.

Rus (rather late) has a lamp under drying racks for his mammal skins. Nothing will dry this weather without heat. Clothing washed at the beginning of the week still is not dry. Trampled clayey ground at camp is terribly slushy (a good inch deep.)

Sunday July 29: Big change for the better in the weather. Bright early morning. Mist off and on; a few light showers; but short spells of sunshine, too. Weather still SE.

Working on materials on hand (drying and packing plants and insects). Sent the boys yesterday afternoon to cut down a big tree on which, on my first day in the finitized some provide the set of the . contraction of the second of the

Nothing in traps. Another Nyctimene and two or three Macroglossus in the bat nets. Russ still pinning and labelling the bats collected Thursdayin the Kulumalia Mine.

All boys giveb at least half day off. They have had a hard time during the past week. My boys had to finish their tree cutting. The mammal boys were sent out with the game-getter and some .22 shells to shoot a very slender blue-tailed skink common on the path s and in other open places.

Plant collection for the camp: 211 numbers including 24 bryophytes, 1115 herbarium sheets of specimens. The locality is worked out botanically for everything within reasonable walking distance of camp. Collecting in the primary forest of the ridges has been excellent, many trees, etc.being in flower or fruit or both. The ravines have not been so productive . The flora poorer there, and no doubt it has been much interfered with, if not reduced, by alluvial mining operations over a long term of of years on Ara or St. Patrick's Creek. A dipterocarp community is recognizable in the rain forest of the ridges. Oaks and <u>Castanopsis</u> form characteristic mid-mountain forest on the yellow-clayey points of the ridges, surrounded by by the mixed rain forest . Ferns rather than woody second growths occupy the extensive slopes which been face-worked for gold.

The weather has been against the collection of day-flying insects; only one night could be called good for the light trap. So far in this trip we have had only one real swarm night for insects. That was in the mountains of Fergusson Island. More herps have been collected here than at any camp since Watkaiuna (about 4 spp. of snakes, several of skinks, one or more geckoes, and quite a number of frogs.

Monday July 30:A sharp shower and much heavy kind during the night. Very windy (SE) again today, and a good deal of overcast, but also some sun. No rain. The the ground in camp is beginning to dry. Our week's accumulation of washing was brought in dry this afternoon. Whitecaps showing on the sea off the Boiu coast, below camp.

Boys, working in three relays, made short work of moving the cargo down to Grassy Point this morning. There remain this afternoon only Rus' mammal boxes, our beds, and cook's gear to carry down. Dick Gladstone promises to be at Grassy Point with his tractor and trailer at 8 tomorrow morning.

Worked on a ten-weeks store order to send to Buntings. This will see out our work in the Louisiades. Will try to have cargo delivered on Sedent about the end of August.

Boys, in high spirits, staged a mock raid on camp as they returned from carrying. Deco Decorated with green leaves and ferns; carried wild ginger spears.

is the second second and the second and the second second to second s in 17 11 all del al a contra fattor al fattor al fattoria

All to a start of Land a loss with a second with a second to a start of the second to a second to a second to a The second s

and and should be an environment of an and the second find the and ·35/2011/11/20

. Des in when a suble, have a not set on the star was made an one of the set of the set

<u>Tuesday July 31:</u> Wind and heavy showers through much of the night. A few showers during the morning did not inconvenience our move down to the coast. Left Greasy Point in two trips of the tractor and trailer as far as Umuna turnoff. That part of the road very greasy. Wheels of the tractor locked in places and the whole oitfit slid for yards.

. .

Called in at the gladstone's place for tes and arrived in Bwagaoia about 11 o'clock. Put all our belongings in the government bulk store on the beach. Was invited to stay with John our McLeod, A.D.O., who returned to the station from patrol a few days ago. Rus staying with Ian McCollum, Lionel with Bruce Teague. Heavy squally weather during the afternoon. Only scuds of rain.

McLeod a well set-up man of about 45, who looks ten years older. His wife and two children 5 years and 7 months) due here from Australia within a fortnight. Has been 20 years in the service, first in the Mandated Territory where he had his forst experience and training under Taylor. Recently had long furl ug . Visited Hongkong. Talks interestingly of conditions there. Great quantities there of American goods being landed by American ships, then going on to Red China in British bottoms. People of Hongkong have little respect for America. Chinese particularly bitter because of the A-bomb being dropped in Japan; this considered unnecessary, and an atrocity against Asiatics, as Asiatica and an inferior people in the eyes of Americans and other whites. Shanghai merchants (Chinese) who fled when the Reds advanced, and managed to get their assets out, are rapidly taking over big business in Hongkong and squeezing out the old-established British firms. Opinion is that in about fivr years Britain will be ready to get out and leave hongkong to the Chinese, which will mean the red Chinese. The Reds don't want it now; that would the end of the subterfuge on American goods. Chang Kai Check thoroughly discredited; con red nothing better than a leader of bandit war lords. McLeod considers that most Chinese SI business men would stay on under the Reds. They would lose their businesses and perhaps their fortunes, but their ability and experience would command good jobs with the new government. The Reds have cleaned up Shanghai , formerly regarded as a great vice center of the Orient. the great number of prostitutes have been put through rehalilitation centres to prepare them for a working life. Opinion is that when Hongkong goes, Manila will take the place as a free port; an area of land said to have been set aside for the purpose. The Philipinos are governing their country under American direction; American officials take a direct hand with when they consider it necessary. McLeod probably a bit anti-American.

<u>Mednesday August 1:</u> McLeod offered the old government truck to transport us out to our new camp camp, but was afraid it might break down. Dick Gladstone therefore took us out with his tractor and trailer. Followed an old motor road (in part an old railway bed) which went from Bwagaoia to Quartz Mountain, and in three niles or better came to the mouth of Cooktown Creek. where we started to put up camp. Good site on haigh alluvial bank of the creek, protected from wind and rain by young coconuts and a few young <u>Canarium</u> nut (KINAI) trees. A couple of hundred yards in from the coast, here an abrupt old coral reef exposed to the SE. A bold headland of coral limestone, 100 ft. or more high, on the west side of the creek. Other headlands towards Bwagaoia, and went along the coast. Road in one place is carried through a coral ridge in a tunnel at least 100 yards long. The railway used to run through this tunnel. Good gardens on the roadside. Rough coral ground for the most part; crops mainly bananas and yams, the latter now being dug. Many papayas eaten by fruit bats. Only second growth rain forest seen, and young growths at that. The locality does not look promising for plants.

Some further information on Sudest obtained from McLeod, who once walked across the island from somewhere near Griffin Point, the former chief port and chief center **xxraxsxtkaxistant** of gold mining. He has offered us for use as a base a patrol post at Griffin Point.

Thursday August 2: No rain last night, none today. Our first rainless 24 hours in a long time. SE wind considerably moderated; did not stard to blow until about 8 o'clock in the morning.

tantAllchandmicompleting the rigging of camp. A very comfortable set up. - Lionel and I have a

Yourb is two trips of the tractor is testion of for as Unite tormoff as that art at the road word word areas, worr areast, aligned of the tractor looks is classed and the mous citally for radia,

builted in the plateters's loce for an east are well to Buggels about 11 Maioch. Put of and balantings is the coverner of an is the below. Wes invited to abe should be of initial allocate 1.2.3. Who returned to the structure in the below is the trace. We not lots whom is a solution in the structure of the structure is return a few days to allo the structure of rain.

Howard a well as at raif of how a, no looks the raif of her and the print of the set of

<u>reduction formation</u> to be a subscreption of a source of a construction of the outlose that and the data of the second of the second of the source of the second of the second of the source of the and the data data of the second and the second of the and the second of the areas, second the second of the areas, second the second of the areas, second the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the areas, the second of the

some unther in inition to indest parained sing indea, and model waited that is island. From some intri ossa initian cont. The "reproduct portant one address and and and a second to the fillent of the to substant of the transmission of the total states and as for all as a second as for the second as for all as a second work of the first instead of the second of the second of the second as for the second of the second of

Thursday further A set last light, node today. One that reinlage A path date the time?

and the reprint of the

.

All hands completing the rigging of camp. A very comfortable set-up. Lionel and I have a tent each. Rus is living in the rest house about $\frac{1}{4}$ mile along the coast to

.

the east, at Narian village. Natives bringing in small quantities of sweet potatoes, ery good bananas, papaws, and Kinai (Canarium) nuts. The latter good eating. Shaped like an almond and about an inch long; cotyledong convolute. The VC named Totewana, a distinguished looking gray-headed, toothless man with with aqualine features. This afternoon we were visited by the two councillors of the village. They and the VC had been summoned to Bwagadia by McLeod and told to help us in every way.

US mails in today. They had come from Samarai on Eric Ryan's boat, which, owing to the bad SE weather was 6 days on the way. One of my letters was from Robert P. Celerier, of Oklahoma A & M, asking for seeds of Andropggoneae for work in experimental taxonomy in connection with their pasture improvement program.

Ian McCollum, cadet patrol officer, has been given permission to spend most of his time with us. He is at loggerheads with Patrol Officer Bruce Teague, who seems to be a bit of a bastard. Ian came out on a bike early this morning and returned some time in the night after jacking with Rus.

Lionel and I to dinner with Alec Thompson, who lives about a mile past us to the west or northwest. In living with a Misima native womanNiaomi, by whom he has an 13-month old son, Eric, who has been legally adopted as his son. Has a comfortable house high on a ridget of a mile or so back from the coast . Owns (99 year lease) 514 acres of land. Over 200 acres planted to young coconuts; rest will be planted. Has a trade store at his house and another on the coast nearby Also sluicing gold. Showed us a50 pounds of amalgam, and some good small nuggets. Gold is worth 15 pounds a fne ounce, plus a bonus of 30/- an ounce for small producers who get less than 500 ounces a year.

Friday August 3: No rain again last night or today. Wind southerly and somewhat moderated. It blew strongly before daylight.

Collected up Cooktown a mile or better for 23 numbers of plants. A few species of the primary forest, left as relics after the clearing and cultivation of the land by the natives. Only poor low second growths seen. A lot of sago in the narrow valley of the creek. Good travel on the creek; crossed and recrossed many times; gravelly bottom; occasional rocky banks on which <u>Begonia</u> and <u>Elatostema</u>? grew in abundance. Interesting plants were a Barringtonis (TALTAL, SAWA) said to have edible seeds (flowers, yellow), a Terminalia with small leaves and angled dry fruits, and what seems to be a mango (I did not see fruits; the flowers different from those of the cultivated species).

Two <u>Rattus ruber</u> in traps; a <u>Macroglossus</u> in the one bat net set; two <u>Pteropus</u> shot last night by Rus

Camp rigging completed in the morning. Insect collecting begun by Galuwina. I had a fair catch of moths, etc. at t e light trap last night.

Ian says that on the Tweed River in Queensland they plant grain sorghum to rid the soil of nemotodon which infest beet crops. All cereals said to be useful for this purpose. Is should be worth trying in Florida.

Saturday August 4: Another fine night and day. Heavy wind through the 24 hours, from SW. Threat of showers. Very high thin mackerel clouds drifting from north.

Kept to the limestone of the coast this morning and collected 20 numbers. Except for a small sandy and gravelly cove at the mouth of Cooktown (or SAWAIA) Creek, all the coast is of oral limestone. The foreshores are a flat old reef with not much low shrubby and herbaceous growth on it. The headlands between bays rise to perhaps 100 feet hereabouts, and have been cleared and gardened. Some interesting plants survive on the low All lists gapiletics the midging of clep. A very scalpriphic struct, at quel and I save a tent work. Ind th Lister in the rest house don't mile moust the construct

• . . .

the east, of saring willings, Matives tringing in small chirkinis, of death offices, ever good haddee, replace, some finel (Grandun) ante. The letter good saint, finged alks or alagno and and and fand long; dowledor bollow, the The Letter good saint. I distinguismed county graphicson, toothing is a Utherstrict sometime testing. The officer of the were visited by the fic council of the relative of the visiter. The beam furning to be the first in the for councelling of the visiter. The the the the visit beam furning the sets visited by the first office to be visiter. The visiter of the beam furning the facture of the first and both the visiter.

US maile is fade, flach bed come from treates on into from a fort, which, ond to the balais weather was 6 and on the next, foold no father was from Bobers, i. Uplettory, of oblances & 10 and 10 and 10 boots of androny, on all the work in an entry at taxanew, to for eptical with their 7 threads of androny, on all for work in an entry at taxanew, to for eptical with their 7, the larger parts of a forther of the state of a forther and

lad WoGallar, deset wateral striker, has each given wantselon de spanlanet of dis time with ust in to ob ladgerneeds diant that if her frude le gue voo seens to be a bit of the tester. Its deve but of state tost woff wording sets returned out time is be bigne efter fosting with was

Licenses, iso many strile of the origin, is working to be control with the control of the second of

fernaces ins listing have on the in the state of i decreation in the state of the s

Dollatede up Goorboun a mile or betype for 27 manhers of plades. A Sew shaqida of me within forest, and as relice offer the Clearing and orthiveniar of right and and soliver. Only peor inviseord roaths as retrosped an retrosped move blues; gravellar of the orest. Good travel of the creatic crosses an retrosped move blue; gravellar of the occessionel for a barmine tails (TATLL, SAME) cels to neve built of a start of a travelar and a very land, or with the created an retrosped move blue; gravellar of the occessionel for a barmine tails (TATLL, SAME) cels to neve built score (slowance) as ing the set of the starts (TATLL, SAME) cels to neve built score (slowance) a Torutae is ritered and respect of the starts of the set of the set of all not cels to the figure of the starts of the start of the set of the set of all not cels to be starts the figure of the start of the set of the set of the set of all not cels to the figure of the starts of the set of the set of the set of the set of the did not cels the figure of the start of the set of the set of the set of the set of the did not cels the figure of the start of the set of the did not cels the figure of the set o

One twitting taber in traces a <u>(Kareanissian</u> Bu the wit his tet are the south of another and

Centriceting completed in the monitor. Classet addecting begin widelaving. I

Liss and that on the livel liver in themiliaid the plant fram complet to fin the entited news when indept last grows. All densite gift to be useful for this of the origines. Is shall as write this will iligible

Kert to the linestone of the coses this norting and collected 20 minters. Except for a smill trady and gravelly cove at the most of vectors (or think) Breen, all the cost is of onal linestone. The foreshore are a firs all real with not seen for samply and herescoup gratters it. The modifieds perven by s rise to perhaps 200 from where bouts, and herescoup gratters are an interacting there is the pervected of the second of the cost of bouts, and here been cleared and surdered. Cone interacting that a surday foreshores and the cliffs. Among them a fine <u>Boea</u> of rosette habit of which I am trying to collect seeds for the Bailey Hortorium of Cornell. A <u>Passiflora</u> has white flowers which turn reddish. There is a small Ficus of espelier habit. Ian Mccollum with me.

Two <u>Rattus ruber</u> in traps; a silasila shot last night by Rus, a <u>Macroglossus</u> by Kim, and another of these bats was caught in the net.

Were visited after lunch by Bruce Teague and Dex Fitzer, who drove out from Bwagaoia in the wreck of a government truck. Bill Griffin was another passenger. The three of them, with Lionel, accompanied Rus to Kebu-bwa Cave, just just the other side of Coppard's plantation. Only Rus, Lionel and Des entered the cave. Very big with several branches and one chamber said to be 50 ft. high. Water in the cave prevented them reaching the coast (The cave is about 300 yards long and ends at the salt water). Twelve <u>Miniopteris</u> caught in the cave. Red <u>Hipposideros</u> and perhaps <u>Dobsonia</u> (<u>Rousettus</u>?) also seen. Many bats. Rus went on to Bwagaoia, shot two more <u>Miniopteris</u> there, and spent the night with McCollum.

<u>Sunday August 5</u>: Another rainless 24 hours; threat of rain in early morning. Wind much moderated; now from about south. The air always feels cool here as soon as the sun goes down. Heat of the day not oppressive, as it was at Waikaiuna and Iamelele.

Botanized (Ian with me again) along the coast as far as Thompson's trade store at the mouth of Buanitura Creek, thence inland by motorroad to Thompson's tradexstarexet house, where we had cold water and "6-mile" Raspberry drink (all soft drinks are "lolly water" out here), then along the motor road back to camp. Camp about a mile from Thompson's house, perhaps 2 miles from the mouth of Bwanitum Cgeek. Some good plants included a showy <u>Bikkia</u>, a fleshy composite, rtc. of the coral limestone foreshore.

Had as visitors Bruce Teague and Ian. The former stayed for dinner and left about 8:30 for Bwagaoia.

<u>Monday August 6</u>: Slight shower at 6am; threatening morning; rain began in light showers about 10 o'clock; steady hard rain from about 11 through the afternoon; very strong, squelly southeaster with the rain.

Worked the limestone cliffs about the mission and continued on through Copphard's coconut plantation for about 15 plants. Very little except on the limestone, which has yielded many interesting plants in the last three days. The second growth rain forest of the coast is singularly poor in species; comprised mainly of <u>Kleinhovia hospita</u>. Am not sure that I have seen <u>Macarenga</u> at all.

Rus, Lionel, Ian and three boys to a big cave about $1-l_2^{\frac{1}{2}}$ miles up a creek from Ehaus. Long walk estimated at 11 miles there and back. According to ne on (sic) the Narian councillors I talked with a day or so ago, the Ehaus caves are called Kuiaba. Well developed caves on three levels; water inside the middle level, also stalactitle and stalagmites. Another system above this, and one at a lower level. A great many bats in the middle-level cave, which alone was entered. Five spp. collected, including a big <u>Miniopteris</u> or <u>Hipposideros</u> new to the collection. H. diadema there. Much wading in the creek (described as about 20 foot stream, gravelly, in primary forest) between Ehaus and the caves. Rus and Ian tired and wet when they returned to camp at 3 o'clock. The Narian VC acted as guide and a number of Ehaus people joined the party and went into the cave. No <u>Dobsonia</u> or <u>Rousettus</u> seen. Thirty-four bats collected. Only two of the strange species Gave entrance about 20 feet above level of the creek. Creek, like all I have seen on the island, has a very easy gradient.

An old stone mortar, of rough exterior but perfect obconical interior, described by Rus and Lionel as seen in Ehaus village. Neither made any attempt to buy it. The locals did not know anything about the mortar. Said it belonged to the long before. Lionel mentioned the occurrence of stone pestles and perhaps mortars on Fergusson Island; he saw them about two years ago. investable and the chifts. Among them a fine focas of month, habet of which i are twing he collectences for the Defies Surforius of Cornell. A <u>Predictors</u> has white itorate and her radiish. There is a table from of emphilar habit. In foculty with me.

Two <u>Allytum runne</u> in bread; a sindelle sach less alghe a Bua, a <u>Hauroligners</u> be Zim. and encoder of these bass was caught in pro net.

Were vidi set albo interity is annue Targie and Bes Nitzer, no drowe due from Bransole in the erect of a government interic, and oriffin the instant presenger. The Large of them, with highed, accurated the be definition for (not the ther the addard) append a plantation. Only hus, ditable at Secretablie dive, you high with content bractics and one chather paid to be 50 ft, high. Material the cove prevents into the ing the const (The case he show 360 rest long and ende at all the cove prevents into the himitation. (The case he show 360 rest long and ende at the cove blawstry. Theire ing the const (The case he show 360 rest long and ende at the cove find the cove <u>Minimateric</u> on attribute to ve. Fed <u>drivestores</u> and ende at the cove (<u>manyfree</u>) lie cases. Naw attributed at the Brateda, and the cove <u>Minimateric</u> server. Some the attribute the server.

Conder anglet A: Another reinlose he house threat of self. An reight norser of and a moderated; the from toolt. The all and the self always foold cool here an soon as the yous down. Heat of the fee not ongressive, as if we shows and nordele.

Botanizod (fin "dthe me zuele, slame bhe cosst as far an Ebourd,'s trade grine " the month of Bushiners Greek, "Laceve inizid of notoreal to Thomson", izstministeres acted, where we and obto eaver and "benie" Satharry, arkak (slamoft drifts are "Lolly vaser" out here), "new along the sator wood over to compare, form south a miss from "Lolly vaser" out here), "new along the sator wood over to compare, form south a miss from "Lolly vaser" out here), "the slame from the sator wood over to compare, form south a miss from "Lolly vaser" out here), "the slame from the sator wood over to compare, form south a miss from "Lolly vaser" out here south a from the sator wood over to compare to compare south a miss from

included a story <u>firthe</u> a firstly comparises really of the curch a line story of the story of

nod ad vistoors aruce Traine and trai. Ins formar sture: for dimer and left anone.

Monder Augustify Gillus sacher at buns tir stanin marili and di anti besenate list succes at et activities avec loso pacois avec a autorit from scout lister but one, die servenist very strong, schully southesator i the phagair.

Morice the threatene diffic theur he different and continued on threaten toplated a coecout different of the second difference is the second difference on the line the second difference of the second contains and the second contains a coecout of the second contains and the second contains a coecout of the second contains a coecout of the second contains a coecout of the second contains and the second contains a coecout of the second contains and the second contains and the second contains and the second contains a coecout of the second contains and the second contains at all the second contains and the second contains at all the second c

Fus, Lizzel, Le and Lizze Anarizo z big diversion 1-19 miles on a costerio Linux. Load tell estimated at 11 miles there and near. According to ze on (atc) has bester composited at 11 miles there and near the composite to ze on the second control tells at 12 miles there are the control of the second tells. A second of the second of th

An old stone morter, of rous exterior but reviect ston of thirrior, descruted in the mid light as seen in Flams viewer. Melber mode are stend to by the Tas Lockie aft not interestriar court the morter. Such it telenates to the bog before. Blanck mentioned the occurrence pressure periods on bernaps norther on Ferninson Listed poset they dont two years and Tuesday August 7: Rain stopped about 5 last evening and there has been none since, to dusk this evening. Light southeaster blowing.

60

Botanized up inhabit Creek from Thompson's house. Easy going as far as I went sbout $\frac{1}{4}$ mile, but only one previously uncollected plant found (<u>Myristica</u> 27648). Turned back, then followed the old motor road up Quartz Mountainfor $\frac{1}{2}$ to 3/4 mile. Only one good plant, fragrant Fagraea 27651, found there, but I collected a few second growth things, including a Macaranga, which was not common. Hibiscus tilaiceous abundant in the second growths with Kleinhovia. At my highest point, at perhaps 300-400 feet, I was behind the first ridge of the mountain in territory which was protected from the cyclone of 1952 (April). Good tall forest there, but much overrum with vines along the road. Inhabit, the name of the creek, is puzzling. Perhaps corrupted pronunciation of In-ha-bit. Recent working for alluvial gold.

Nothing in traps, nothing shot last night. Rus and his boys busy on yesterday's bats.

Ian with us again today. He was to have packed in preparation for a shift back to Samarai, but instructions came by radio conversation yesterday for him to remain at Bwagaoia and for Bruce Teague to go to Samarai. Ian at loggerheads with Teague; feels he has had a win. A very immature young man (20 years). The govt. trawler Manuguna due tomorrow from Samarai. Ian actually is attached officially to the expedition (nothing for him to do, or nothing he can do, in the office at Bwagaoia). Teague is only 23; has been ordered to administration school in Sydneynext February. One year course now (School of Pacific Administration) used to be two. The present Liberal (actually Conservative) government in Australia is cutting down as much as it dares on measures introduced by the late Labor (actually in part the Progressive) federal government. The native cooperatives, started by the labor government, are being allowed to carry on. Feeling in trade circles is strongly against the co-ops. within the last year or two a coop system has been instalxestablished in the Misima sub-district. Several stores on Misima. Others in the Calvados Chain. Some soon to be started on Sudest. Capitalization for the whole scheme was initially 6000 pounds. A boat to run coop cargo (the Lilivasa or Lilivasu0 was bought for 9000 pounds. A call has gone out for another 6000 pounds of capital. It is felt no trouble will be experienced in raising it. Store prices, coop and private, are lower on Misima than around Samarai, freight differential notwithstanding. An 18inch knife can be bought in the local coop store for 14/6; the same article would cost us 18/6 at Buntings in Samarai. The coops actually are run by white men under a Registrar of Cooperatives in Port Moresby. Government pays the salaries of the white officers (Des Fitzer) is stationed on Misima; limes on the Lilivasu; and apparently keeps a close eye on everything. There is a district or regional co-op manager(Les Simpson) in Samarai. Co-ops in Milne Bay are reported to be doing very well. with no longer much white supervision (Other reports differ on this).

<u>Wednesday August 8:</u> Another fine 24 hours; wind moderate SE; considerable cloudiness; sun also felt hot in the open, away from forest shelter.

Rus, Lionel, Ian and self to the old gold mine on Quartz Mountain, about 2 miles from here by road. Were driven there by Alec Thompson in his land rover. Self to botanize higher on the mountain, they to hunt batdin an old drive. End of road said to be 400 feet above sea level; mine 50-100 feet higher. I followed an overgrown old track perhaps a couple of hundred feet up the slopes from the end of the road to the crest of a ridge by the destriction of the mine former of the mine former of the road to the crest of a ridge the destriction of the mine was struct hard by the cyclone, which did very little damage at the mine -- at least to vegetation. Collected in all about a dozen numbers, mostly trees, including a good <u>Myristica</u> and a <u>Calophyllum</u>, also an Elacocarpus with big white flowers and big blue fruits. Had lunch at the old workshop of the mine, about the only building still standing. The mine was abandoned after the cyclone of 1952, the heavy rains of which continued c caused the mountain side above the battery to creep. The cost of digging this out or moving the battery must have been considered more than the mine was worth. Owned by a New Zealand Company, which Tropley segure 1: Main stopped atout 5 Light overing and there has pool since wince, of day this condition in the souther start of the souther start.

e l'an

1

docamized up inhable tree from Bhoneser's botach. His count as formed likely book frails, but only one devices whom the ded that fould (ar indea from) have, from tableted the old motor read or furth Houstander gate 5/4 miles. They are good plant, tragent Fourses 2003. Count that Houstander gate 5/4 miles. They are shares, from instant Fourses 2003. Count that is bit possible for strain group the second method in the constant. The man that is bit possible for the fourt the second method in the first of the manager of the first state on the first the second method is a constant. In the manager of the first state on the first are soluted to first a description in the manager of the first state on the first state of 1952 (article of the manager formation with the second form has reed. Inneals, the first of the creak, is put the state over a state of the reed. Inneals, the first of the creak, is put the state over a bit of the state of the the treat of the first state of the creak formation of the first of the state of the the second in the first of the creak formation of the state of the state of the treat of the first of the creak formation of the state of the state of the treat of the first of the creak formation of the state of the state of the state of the treat of the state of the creak formation of the state of the state of the state of the the state of the state of the creak formation of the state of the s

Whating in trape, betains they list night. Bus and an how Dust on fisteriars beas.

Lan whith an idealin haday. The was to have pathed in preparation for a laife man of Several, but instructives dans to real conversation restrictory for him to repute es 21993 due concreto fires for ref. fan estudio is attaused afficially to for exprision. (nothing for him to do, or nothing be can de, is the office at investig). Frame Le only 23; and boon andered to caministration school at Sydnerheart Bebruary. One year -used (Consol of Tedline a stilles (Distriction) with an entity of the stilles of Tedent Libertol (Derive -real to approve the second as no fulding at ellerdech hi diminitary (suit more the survey in broaned by the late Libor. (actually in prob the Propress 've) federal governancest. The netive adapter tives, started of the long garefordate are haine allowed to estim at Posting in trace civilents erroundy geniost tip co-oper. Finnin the land year on the a door i stentado activitation autoria consiliante instante do da attenta a constante a constante a on Mistai, Others in Mac Delveros Ch. 17. Alane and for benerad on conserve. Lesthelie Fution for the those solutia was initially took whater a boat to no coa parts the Liliveer or Liliveous is booght is 200 plands. I hould be gone out for light odd gavade i geritel. It is felt no trouble will be experienced in alary is for babo solutions and unively. The loges of diches then happed whereas, the shuddling anti-not thist mile. In this that this coulds scarp up they todil toy store for LL/st the same prilitie toke for the L/o of multiments 2 month. The propercentiate of the to white are under a Registrar of Societ ives in for toresey. Governice't gets the an seally anight op becologies in (restill soil) itself an Magine of the out is additioned an and a perauty kneek a close or a st premutize. Filene 15 2 fistalut ar frederal course reace r(les filencou) in Eacerst. 24-0.2 in Mille Bay fore referenzi fo to holder fer well. the little what aith as isneed maile constraints (other reports differ as this).

Andre in ord, Warne all to the old sold wine on Autorial Douball, shout 2 addee income have in cod. Ware hives there he due Thompson the his lead rover, dell to rotate de liner on the ministry, one that the batair en old their a day of road sold to rotate de above are joven; aine 50-100 feet algues. I indicate an out the second within a back perture could of any fred lead to the slopes from the east of the second to the radie of a within the original lead to the slopes from the east of the second to the slope within the toreact of the slopes from the east of the second to the sole within the toreact of the slopes from the east of the second to the slope within the toreact of the line base of the the slope from the east of the second to the slope with a strength the state of the slope of the slope of the slope within the destine the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope within the toreact we due for the slope at the slope of the slope of the slope and the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope within the destine the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope and the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope and the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope and the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope of the slope at the slope of the slope at the slope of the slope

Siber the orolous of 1932, the heavy ministed value continueds charge the sourtain elde "bbys the battery to crace. The cost of diging this out or newing the settery must have been considered more than the mine worth. Owned by a few Lealend Coupley, which went into liquidation and sold all assets here to Alec Thompson, whose father was general manager. Also has been selling the machinery. A lot of it still at the mine. Later. Learn that the name is Alexander MacArthur Thomson. Ridge crest I was on is 500 feet sea level.

Out of the mine this morning Rus took two species of bats, a <u>Hipposideros</u> and a <u>Rhinolophus</u>, the latter collected once before on the island and now believed to be a new addition to the collection. This probably makes 17 species collected by us on Misima. Some of the so-called <u>Rhinolophus</u> and <u>Hipposideros</u> might belong to other genera. Rus knows little about the mammal fauna, although he had a month in which to prepare for the trip.

A big day for visitors. All four government officers here this afternoon: McLeod, Teague, Fitzer, and McCollum. Teague and Thomson, plus Ian, here for dinner.

Thursday August 9: Strong wind and a few light showers in pre-dawn. Same through day but less rain. SE weather. High seas breaking on the shore reef this afternoon. The government vessel Managuma, with Mrs. McLeod and two small children, and Cottrell-Dormer on board, reported to be shaltering at Tubetubein the Engineer Group, en route Samarai to Misima.

Yesterday's social responsibilities kept me from preparing yesterdays's plant collection. Had to do it this morning. Then went up the hill behind Narian (used to be Lapipai) village and camp to a scattered hamlet of six houses called Leuna. Only interesting plants were <u>Calophyllum inophyllum</u>, growing a hundred feet or more above the sea, a climbing <u>Lygodium</u>, and a yellow <u>Portulacca</u> collected in the village (not <u>P. olezacea</u>; very small flowers). Sent the boys out in the afternoon and they brought in only four numbers including <u>Dendrobium</u> undulatum vol. aff., and a ground orchid.

Rus and Ian to Kulumalia via Bwagaoia to look at the mine again for bats. Observed the ratio os small sp. to big sp. Hipposideros - 9-1, one way or the other.

Bill Griffin visited camp in afternoon, accompanied by three schoolboys (who brought a Pacific boa), and stayed for dinner. Later: Bill's name is Grafen (of German descent).

Friday August 10: Some showers and much wind last night. Wind and high seas this AM; much moderated this evening. The last two days have been hotter than usual.

Spent this morning on an excursion to a neighborhood called Tutubia, just this side og Bwagaoia, inland under the mountains, where the half castes live. Some <u>Melaleuca</u> savanna there; also a hundred acres or so of open grassland which may have been savanna originally. Rather heavy soil carrying fragments of white quartz. Grasses of the savanna and open grass area much eaten by the government milch herd; seems to be <u>Themeda</u> triandra? principally; one area of very soft short cropped bluis grass probable <u>Fulalia</u>; Imperata all through the area. Collected 8-10 associated herbs including <u>Phynchospora rubra</u>; **Rixe** <u>BimeleaEuphorbia, Houstonia</u>?, a small white-flowered <u>Broweria</u>?, and a <u>Hypoxis</u> with very short peduncle. Flora as on the Fergusson grasslands except for <u>Eulalia</u>, a small <u>Sataria</u>, the <u>Hypoxis</u> and <u>Breweria</u>?. The <u>Melaleuca</u> appears to be the same form, although on Fergusson it is rather slender and very crooked whereas here it grows into a rather straight thick-boled tree up to 40-50 cm. in diameter.

One Rattus ruber caught in traps, by Kim, last night. Jacking yielded nothing. A reputed cave near camp turned out, upon examination by Rus and Lionel, to be too short and light to hold bats.

McLeod visited camp in the afternoon. Worried about his wife and family. No one seems to know just where Managuna is at the moment. Thomson here for dinner. A very social camp. Too much so. Thomson served with the New Zealand infantry in Italy in the last war. vert into la printition and sold all storts into to Ales Thornson, Mose Lither vor Longial adapti. Also are been selling the assocher, A lot i it scall as the mine. <u>Liter</u>, resultated the same is distributed lace they Thopson. Fidge orest lact on is 500 feat. see Level.

Out of the mine fals marning and how the creates of beach a <u>diamonianter of</u> and t <u>Antacionana</u>. The Latter velocity outer before on the latter to all the related to de a dur addition to the collection. This proposity makes 1's sected collected by as wi hitigas. Some of the so-mailed <u>diffectopung</u> and <u>Alaposideroi</u> might before the other remers. Fur when if the about the manual for a , without as the tot mooth is right before to strate for the trate.

a big day for visitory. All rose prerutent officeira nerestars releved releved

Therefory / detail 9. Strong wind and endow light showers in pre-damm. Same through ing but left reint. It waster. High and marking on the shope rest whit of termon. The thermony vessel Managama, which wint Mobeon and two parts call the and Sothrell-Jorger or seers, reported to be takitaring at Theotopein the high act

dan open stranter of avert, signed as se nertally at these periods at the second satisfies

Is there is a container state of the section of the presentation of the starting of a start of the start of t

Bill Artific visited one in firmer, sconnenied of three schoology (who brought a firmer a school of the brought a first firmer, tater bill's hang is Grafer (of target descent).

Reider sugart 10: Done anovers and much wind 1215 might, e Wind and iden ease while is; much modernised bits ervening. The last from days never been booter them

, Louisu

Spant bits adjusting on an extremision to a netrivormood dallad framer, just this adds as Stepace, initial actor the mountain, more the mail parter live. Some <u>Helmissia</u> bevenue there: Also a hundred appear or so of orea pressule which way have been devenue orbitoling, sether neavy soil carrying fragorith of which are trainformer as a free set and one frages are much ester of the govername difference sees to be <u>Hernals</u> transfor ringpaling one reader of very soil short trooped thus grade been to be <u>Hernals</u> transfor the leaf throad the erest (consected set) scatter of the set of the set of a state with throad the erest (consected set) scatter of the set of the leaf throad the erest (consected set) scatter of the set of the set of the set of very soil short trooped throad the boundred transfor the leafs of the erest (consected set) scatter of the set of the leafs of the set of the leafs of the set of the leafs of the set of the leafs of the set of the leafs of the set of the leafs of the set of

Obe Batthe paper caugat in treas, or the instraight. Jacking visited conting: A neutral cave near easy turned oft, uson or substitutly has end ut mal, bo be tob short wind light to bold bats.

Molecol visited even in the siternoon. Norried about his wife and finity, so one seems to know just where fore the of the soment. Chargon whe for himsen, were about out. Too much to. Unomeon served with the Wey fealend inforter in Itals in the last way.

法任于中国法国大学生。

And the state of the

Saturday August 11: No rain in the 24 hours. Wind round to more east than SE. Seas moderate.

.

Went west along the coast a good three miles, to a village near Ehaus. Thomson picked me up in camped and dropped me at his trade store at the mouth of Tauhik Creek. on the outward journey. I walked back along the coast. Rough going on the coral foreshore. Road in several places **EXAMPLA** skirts the water under cliffs and spray even with a moderate sea and low tide goes over the road. The limestone eroded into miniature fjords only a few feet across, spanned by log bridges. Got enough plants to bring my total for the camp up to 140 numbersand total for the island to 551 (including 28 bryophytes). About $3\frac{1}{2}$ weeks of field work. Mainland local ties would have yielded much more in the time.

A couple of Pteropus, 2 macroglossus, 2 Rattus ruber and a big spiny brown rat (first for this camp) taken last night.

The three of us and Ian McCOllum to Thomson's place for dinner and native dancing. Dancing and singing much influenced by the stifling hand of the Methodist Mission. Our Gosiagos put on the best part of the show. Rather pathetic to see Alex trying to get into the good books of the natives from amongst whom he has taken his woman (a Narian girl). Unless he breaks away soon, his life will be ruined. He does not fit in native company. Father a barrister at Dunedin, New Zealand. Alex had a white wife from whom he was divorcedseveral years ago; she lived with him at Quartz Mountain.

Sunday August 12: Another rainless 24 hours. Wind light and variable; mostly from about east.

Drying plants and packing insects for shipment to Samarai. Boys collected some good boking seeds of the <u>Boea</u> of the coral limestone which I will post to Moore at the Bailey Nortorium.

Lionel to Bwagaoia with Eric Thomson to meet the Muniara. They carried last night's party to flaylight this morning and all through the day.

Traps were picked up today. Total mammals for the camp 231 of 17 species. The collection very strong in bats, weak in rodents.

Were visited at dusk by the Tongan lady whose husband (now visiting Rossel) is in charge of the Methodist Mission about a mile to the east of us, at Gaibobo. Dignified woman of early middle age; much charm and fineness, Has been on Misima since 1936, with one or more visits to Tonga. Her missionary husband and the native chief clerk max of the government office at Bwagoaia administered Misima all through the war after white personnel were evacuated.

Sunday August 13: Showery from approximately SE; wind moderate.

Alex Thomson, driving the old $l_2^{\frac{1}{2}}$ ton Dodge truck, and Lionel driving Alex' land Rover, transported us from the Cooktown Creek camp to Bwagaoia, where we arrived at 9:15. Paid 5 pounds for the serviceGear loaded directly on to Eric Ryan's "Titan", on which we are to start for Sudest some time tomorrow.

Am leaving with the ADO, Bwagaoia, for forwarding to Samarai, nine herbarium bundles and one carton of plant material, and a black box insects and plant specimens. Rus's specimens do not fill a knockdown box, ao he is carrying them on to Sudest.

Had lunch with Mr. and Mrs. McLeod. Latter very Australian in accent. Is working on a book fiealing with her experiences in New Guinea. (8 years at Kairuku, Mindi and Misima.) A thick Ms which was written two years ago and has yet to be finished. McLeod pretty well drunk on beer which came on yesterday's boat. Misima is seriously a drinking island. faturday Aurist Let No rein in the 2, hours. First round to more sect them . El. Saat

Went were along the outer - lood three miles, to e viligge dear famir. fromen picked so up in camped and dropped as at his fards three at the mouth of famir breach on the outward jurger. I walked hed shows the most, the mouth joing on the coral foreshore. Road in erversi places samarra & first the water under cliffs and apray even with a notarsteries and in tide goes over the road. The listerione erticed into minich ture fords only a feel actual, upamed in loc wridge. So enouge of a the optical for the camping to the main research to be will be an the state in the first in the camping to the main research is the total for the optical for the camping to the main research to be at the state the set of the interview. The the set of the set of the set of the state of the set of the optical for the camping to the main research to the total the total the total to the interview. The the set of the optical for the camping to the set of the set of the set of the set of the optical to the the set of the set of the set of the total to the set of the optical to the the set of the optical to the the set of the optical to the the set of the optical the the set of the optical the the set of th

(first for this comp) to ten lest highly a solution and a big spiny brown rev

The three of us and Ita dollar to Thomson's nices for Almost and active sanchat. Dancing and singing ration influenced by the scattling case of the Asthodist Hischer. San Desinger but on the best fort of the autor. Seture officiations are the Asthodist Hischer. San into the good board of the Asthon States of the mass three and women (s Harten girl). Unless as breaks avery sour, and the while he mine in He does not fit in outing company. Scener & corristor at Sandin, were called while he mine in He does not fit in outing be ves diversed to the landin, were gastand. Alex had a while from when he ves diversed years ago, she lived with him at Ouerts deriver.

Sunder Anguet 1/2: Another reiniess 24 hours. Mins Hight and vertable; nostly from

Drying plants and pauling intects for animate to femeral. Some collected some good boking seeds of the <u>Dass.</u> of the corel linestony which I will post to Hoors at the Seiler Wortorium.

Lional to bargaoda with brie Thomson to test the Muniarz. Thay carmied lest night's

Traps white pieted up toley. Total mammals for the date of 17 speciet.

were visited at last by the Tongth Lady washe turbend (now visiting Hongel) is in entrys of the Hethodirt Minston shout a mile to the seat of us, at Baibobo. Dignified women of sariy mindle are; much charm and fromess, has been on Misins since 1936, with one of nors wishes to Eongs. Ber minstonary husband and the active anoth clerk war of the jovernreaty office of Disgosts shulningered Misins all through the bor after white personnel were evented.

under August 13: Chowsery from approximately LE; wind moderete.

Slox Thomson, arithny the old 1; the Dudge truck, and Lionel Arithng Alox' land Hover, transported as from the Gooktova Creak comp to Dusgeotz, where we arrived wt 9:15. Fail 5 pounds for the serviceMeer loaded directly on to Enic Syam's "Fitan", or vich reafer to start for Subest some time tonerrow.

An Aceving with the ADO, Hungevis, for forstraing to Sarawi, nine bernahun bunales and one carton of plant repetial, and a Plack for insects and plant specimer. Fusic specimens do not fill allock then box, so by is carry an them on to Slack.

Het funch sith Mr. and Mrs. Atland. Latter very Adarralian is second. Is working on a loos der ing with her experiences in Now Wilmen. (S geers at inimity, Mindi and Alaimat) A thirt He Which wes whithen the years ago and has tel pole finished. Molece mothy well drunk on beer which care on posteriary a bast. Bising is derivally a drinder telend. <u>Tuesday August 14:</u> A heavy rain squall from the SE delayed our departure from Bwagasoa until 8:40 AM. Eric is not a seaman and is rather timid about his boat. The "Titan" is a 40-footer sloop rigged (she at least carries a jib), and has a new 40 h,p, Ailsa Craig engine. One bunk in the wheelhouse aft; no accomodation for passengers. Ryan uses her as a trading boat, picking up copra and shell, and selling manufactured goods. Has a big stock of trade on board this trip.

Had a rather rough voyage on the open water past the Renard Islands and until we passed through the barrier reef of the Calvades Shain. This was at 1:30. At 2:25 stopped at the big island og Pana-Wina to set down a native passenger at Bunting's coconut plantation. At 4:05 anchored at small Nigahau Island to trade. I went ashore. Some goods sold for cash and bags left to be filled with copra which Eric will pick up on his return journey. Very clean village with about 20 houses. Houses quite big as a rule. A government resthouse and a new RC church, the latter still unfinished. The mission has a native woman teacher here. The resthouse used as a school. Several big built-up canoes on the beach; painted white . A number of japanese green glass fishing floats in the village. Left Nigahau at 4:45 and anchored for the hight at Grassy (or Manim) island. Slept in the government resthouse on NW end of the island. Sandflies bad; big old megapode mound at resthouse; megapode calling at night.

<u>Wednesday August 15:</u> Left Grassy Island 7:15 am. Village on north end of island, close to resthouse, has several old-style hog-backed houses. Gardens being and burned in relic bit of rain forest in gullies on the slopes. Passed along the south coast of big Pana-tinana or Joannet Island. Good forest cover on the west end of this island. All the islands of the Calvados Chain are hilly. Much grass on some of them; secondary condition following deforestation for cultivation. Looks like the dry season for these islands; numerous smokes from grass fires; many patches of newly burned grass. Reason for burning the grass not plain; there are no wallables on the islands. Anchored the look for trade off a small village near Son-of-a-bith Point on Pana-tinana. A good bed of gold-lip pearl shell here, in 18 fathoms, and a number of lives have been lost in diving for it. Hence the name of the point, which seems to be Utana Point of the chart.

Anchored at Nimoa at 9:15; headquarters of the Cathol c Mission in the Louisiades. Good buildingd; very qell kept. Father Twomey, the one priest stationed here, was away in Samarai. Brother King, very young, clean looking Australian from Laverton, Victoria, temporarily in charge. A convent, with three European sisters, whom we did not see. Big white statue of Christ on the cross, and a flower-bedecked grotto of the Virgin. Brothrt King offered us rum and water. We had morning tea with him- nut bread and pretty little cakes and iced cookies. Mission has electric light and a boat. About 170 boys and girks in the school, which is now out on holidays. Mission has big food gardens on Sudest, across a couple of miles of water to the south. Our call at the station was largely to arrange for cargo from Samarai to be dropped there for us, and for making an arrangement with the mission to forward our cargo to us in their boat.

Left Nimoa 10:45, passed Griffin Point at 12-25, anchored at Joe Landing at approximately 1:50. A good resthouse at Joe Landing (proper name, Inigailaui), and from it a track crosses the island, close to Mt. Riu or Rattlesnake, the highest peak (2645 ft.) on the island. A village policeman, one Bom, here. Genial man of middle age and small stature, well covered with \star sipoma. Remembers the time when (about 1914 to 1915) one of the Eichhorns went in from Bowla village and spent a week on the mountain. According to Bom, Tommy Craig was with Eichhorn. Bowla village, perhaps 2-3 miles east along the coast, is no longer in existence, according to information received at the mission; a new village, Areda, has been built, about half-way between old Bowla and Joe Landing. Room enough in the resthouse for the three of us to live, for storage of all our gear and supplies, and for Rus and I (sic) to Work.

Bad news on the radio that the scow "Kari", on which we traveled from Samarai to Bwagaoia, was wrecked about ten days ago on a reef in the Egum Group and is a total loss, Crew and passengers (2 Europeans included) were all picked up by the "muniara" on the

63

SALE AND BOAR DAR BOAR

boot. The "Trand is yo-Odrier stock minipal (gie ut least estrictions (le), and ness a now at typ, Allos Stale estime. One this is the streak the figh of activity of a set estgert. Fyran wish is a streak with a fight of rope the strike of a set canding the sould have a big stock of trais of borne this or a.

ded a retror tong vojere on the part the pert of a bound inferious and here we taked through the pertion real of the Calendas Each. This act at 1270. At the cooper at the the first of the terminant to terminal statistic tratemper at here's obtain plantaking . At and the rank and at each the second and the statistic tratemper at here's obtain plantaking . At and the rank at each this we differ the second with this will the terminal statistic calls and the rank will be filled the second with this will be an the second statistic calls and the rank at each to be filled the second with this will the second of the terminant is and the rank of the second of the second will be an the second statistic calls and the rank of the second of the second will and the second at minimum at the second of the second of the second of the second will and the second this to be been and to be this of the second of the second will and the second at minimum at the second of the second of the second of the second of the second to the third of the second the second of the second the second of the second the second of the second

Explored 1 Absorb 11 back backet island (if) as. Village an arrivial of deland of setand of s

Lownered at Globa at Jilly Annalyartare of the feastly a String in the Landsteine. Weod initicing ware gal sept. Letter frame, the one offers and the land that the base into the set is therees. If the set fings were galle, dits three barning fisturies from Leverang Tectoric temperation in ourge. I convert, with three barning of starts and the low the test Big with estably in courge. I convert, with three barning a start limb traited and the base of the starts of the one of the oreas, and a finer-badowild gravito of the value in the limber first of the starts of the oreas, and a finer-badowild gravito of the value in the starts and ign course to the oreas, and a finer-badowild gravito of the value if the starts and ign course to the oreas and second to the starts break and the if the artic he can and ign course of the second to the second of the starts of the starts are start to the start of the second of the second of the starts of the first to article of the starts of the second of the second of the starts of the starts are start to the start of the second of the second of the starts of the starts are start of the start of the second of the second of the starts of the starts are start of the the start of the second of the second of the test to find the starts of the the start of the second of the second of the test as a transference with the the start of the second of the second of the test as a transference with the second of the forward our cond of the test.

Lets Mandallinks, paramet contribution from at H-85, enchored at her terminers a market and invalve is a restric conservent and doe Aconing Egrephy them, ("Lethical) ("ASTML,) of the island. A Hisgo colleared, whence, but, weater is a finite of age and small statute, well covered which a strong, three books in a lettic be 1915) one of the island. A Hisgo colleared, whence the three books in a strain the 1915) one of the island. A Hisgo colleared, whence the the books of the books of the island. A Hisgo colleared, the books of the book is a second of the double of the island. A Hisgo colleared when a strong, the second is the mouth the 1915) one of the island. A Hisgo colleared a three the former a second of hearthing to line the transfer the books to books willow, perce 9 A-1 when the store a pervertilier, the hold of the store the term of the heart is informer the restrict aton a pervertiler, the hold of the store the term willow, perce 9 A-1 when the store a pervertilier, whence is the store term will be the store and the store a pervertiler, the hold of the term of the heart is informer the termine of the store a pervertiler, the hold of the term of the letter is the store and the book are the termine of the termine termine termine of the store and multicer, and the termine termine termine to the termine out your and multicer, and the termine termine termine termine of the book are termined at the termine termine termine to the termine of the store and multicer, and the termine termine termine termine of the books of the termine of the termine termine termine termine of the termine and multicer, and the termine termine termine termine of the termine termine

"Esd univers the test that the their test wind " and dadings thereid from Hanner's to Bangroid, way wheeled buows test data ego of a reat is int igun Group and is or butch duan both and parameters (a surpress in included) ware all alcost to by the formulae on the 13th. -The Kari was bound from Woodlark Is. to Samarai. Ours was probably the last trip she completed. A vessel inadequate for the job she was doing. her native skipper seemed competent but seemed to allow his crew to make decisions for him.

Thursdau August 16: SE wind still blowing, but here on the lee shore of the island we are sheltered and get only a cooling breeze in the resthouse. Some cloud but no rain.

Boys rigged the drying units and and made a work table of sago midribs and later joined me in botanizing west about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile or so to the mouth of a small creek. Shore fringed with mangroves 20-60 ft. high: <u>Rhinophora</u>, <u>Bruguiera</u>, <u>Avicennia</u>, <u>Carapa</u>, <u>Neritiera</u>, etc. but not a mangrove seem fertile The crab-boled and gray and clayey and containing much broken white quartz. Shingly gravel in creek apparently mainly shale. Entire-leaved white-flowered <u>Acanthus</u> forms thickets up to 2 m. high where rain forest joins the mangroves; <u>Asplenium</u> aff. <u>nidus</u> also growing in large **quantities** pale clumps on the muddy ground, where there was also a common tree-ferm (<u>Cyathea</u>), and a hepatic on the ground Some unusual occurrences for a subsaline habitat. A big Entada climps to the tops of the trees in the ocotone.

The gray soil along the goast is dry and hard. Evidence of this being the dry season. Village rich - or infested by- pigs (usually spotted and of fair qualityO which must foul the place badly in wet weather. Only a small village of eight houses including the resthouse. Our boys sleep on the ample porch of the house of the VC's younger brother. Front row of houses built right on the water's edge among tall coconut palms. Most of the villages seen on this coast are back from the mangrove coast and 100 feet or more from the sea on the frontal line of ridges. There is a gap in the mangrove fringe, a couple of hundred yards long, at Joe Langing. No sand flies or mosquitoes have attacked us here.

No traps set last night. No shooting; this to give a chance of a shot at a big crocodile said to be in the habit lately of crawling up under the houses during the hight. This croc not afraid of the natives, and will not be hunted away by them. For several hours Eric (who decided to stay at anchor here to trade) and Lionel crocodile-hunted with dinghy and headlamp along the coast to a big creek about a mile to the east. They saw nothing. Tide perhaps too high , they thought. Alec shoots for their skins any crocodiles he comes across. An average skin worth about five pounds.

A little black-lipped shell dived for on the reefs here. Eric pays six pence a pound for it if of good quality. He also buys small quantities os the Sudest gum. This said to be gathered mostly by the women, who pick it from the bases of the trees or the ground below the trees.

There is on the gravelly beach a big new white-painted built-up cance which I asked Bom about this evening. It was bought from Booker Island by a rich native who lives in the hills above us. (Like dim-dims, says Bom, some natives are rich and some poor). The price paid for this cance was five pigs, 200 lbs. of sago, 20 baskets of native food, and 40 pounds in money. These people have trade with booker Island and from the Bookers they buy or exchange cooking pots for sago and baskets which the women make. There is also trade with Tossel, the red coconut parrot (and perhaps other species) being traded for bagi (shell money). For a parrot the Sudest people can get a string of bagi worth up to about six pounds. Pigs also traded to Booker Island.

Lionel shot this afternoon four blue pigeons which provided us a really excellent meal of soup, breast steak and wings and legs. Mostly the cook overdoes fresh meat. This evening I gave him the ample leftobers ti eat and savour (sic), so that we may hope for a repetition of this evening's success.

For some reason which I do not know and have not inquired into, the white traders, I am informed by Bom, are not interested in buying gold from the natives od the island. Gold is to be had "in plenty" says Bom. They can't sell it, so don't work the streams for it. All the traders for is copra, shell and gum. In Samarai I saw recently in the lip astan and and the norme than the the Canada , targe we have and been the the state ster douplaned. A versel inspectation to the job sustain it into her matter stinguar sena-

Transfer and the second of the station in work and the law as a low to the law and the law at the l and and deter out it adapted alloog a time for the terreter of a

+ THE PART WITH A

. Marrie an and the la

Large elle of the draw ratio a set a such a set a se and an analysis area farthed to orginalize and graving chicks and contract the second contract the action -unit end sindef desert high ere & ight of & et igh areas his action and and an in an area benerol' aline rates) werten as , ridge also another in large granitic realized and a contract and the more ground, where there was also a since treatform ((reary), and a hereith on the ground . . antioun and he spect

The gray soil oung the court is very and interior of identes of suizebettes der lege non. Willings size - us to beset on pipe (benils spousd and of fair quitting which which the the place big place been toolblack the the place black big place being the toolblack the toolblack the pression real and the state of the state horizon and have bore a of was fully frankers. Fruntiers of posses toils tike to the water's also anone tall country pales. West of gove star no that Col and energies on coll whith and the same seen as a line of a bit on case as a line and the and be the freaks? Liss of stager. Clare to the the the congrive frigge, so agine of analysis of and and analysis of the lost of the lost of and the stade of readed of here is the second of the second to be and the second to be second to be and the second t

The to set and the star a star will a mildeon of the star on a star of a star of a creechille said so by in the in this lithin of disting up nater the appress during the right. Interior and elevels of the astives, and will, not be multed and a plante by teams in sourse Bric (rice decided to frey at aucuar mane to trade) and Michael arcondition to the state Manny and nondime sides the count to to big Great should be the their a while to the same same andraing. This permaps too might, they thought. Aine phote int their minimum cover-

price road and the state of the side the state over a sail of the the Statest grade the and a real and the second when his bir the branes was place it and the heave of the and the and the ground balled the trees.

Shere is an ine convily board a biginer white statiged and there are a static Box sound this eventue, if the fourte from Desker Laisen of a stor pairs what is in the tot the dille show has the date we want but is a set of the state of the state of the the state the state of the control was and the the the state of the set of the state of the state of the cut analysis and here push here bigs and inter a break and a second and and there are because and Fels bit des and the rest of the set factor and the state of the work the set of the set of the tor barnes , the main and the second the barnes the barnes while a should be all the second for bagi (sucil noney). Non a parent its Eurest coole and this a writele of test up to

the lines without study and the start with size signation to a first and a start in a start and a most of press states state and track and lager. Sad states the cool garages that the a ret again man and stant on . (als) there are and are as made the and the area in the star I share the ratesutities of all evening a stationer

. arebert seller and rotot how high abit even and which had of four design and the ind instants and he have be anything of the percent of hear and the hear of the second of bearing and the as thiritade as new part how he she to and serve is soil it, so don't work the assess for in. possession of Fred Riley an estimated 1-1 oz of good coarse gold which had been bought on Sudest at 6 shillings a pehhiweight, the regular price according to Fred. Gold buyers have to be licensed and declare all their traffic in the metal. Riley was drunk and spilled about half of his gold through Buntinhs back steps.

Friday August 17: Heavy rain from 4:30 am. to about six; drizzle until about eight; sharp shower about 11 followed by drizzle. No rain afternoon or early evening. SE weather.

Lionel was to have started this morning on a reconnaissance of Mt. Rattlesnake (or Riu) but the councillor who was to be guide , and the carriers, did not turn up. He is ready for an early start in the morning.

Botanized inland to a distance of a mile or better by a good track which climbs quickly up a kangaroo-grass spur from camp. Reached an elevation of perhaps 400-500 ft., which I have called 100 m., on the plant lables. Forest in the gullies on both sides if the spur. Secondary at first. Later primary forest relics from which I collected some good trees (Syzygium, Parinarium aff. nonda, Fagraea, Weinmannia, Buchanania, A good soft cover of <u>Themeda</u>, about knee high or less on the open ridges. Collected an <u>Ophiusus</u>? and saw <u>Sorghastrum</u> and <u>Eriachne</u>? in grasses. Accompanying herbs prattidally identical with those of Fergusson and Misima. <u>Pimelea. Euphorbia</u> (Chamaesyce), <u>Phyllanthus</u>, <u>Borreria</u> (not previouslly collected), <u>Osbornia</u>, <u>Hypoxis</u>, etc. A small shrubby sandpaper fig scattered on the grassland ridges as a shrub.

Shot last night were 10 specimens of mammals (<u>Pteropus hypomelanus</u>, <u>P. conspicilatus</u>, <u>Phalanger orientalis</u> (very dark), <u>Nyctimene geminus</u>, <u>Dobsonia</u>), and taken from about 130 traps out were two rats which except for their white bellies looked like <u>Rattus rubus</u>, Only three mammals previously recorded from the islands: <u>Phalanger orientalis</u>, <u>Pteropus</u> <u>hypomelanus</u>, and <u>Petaurus breviceps</u>. We heard the <u>Petaurus</u> last night.

Work on camp rigging and conveniences finished this am. Some insects and frogs collected. A spell of poor weather for field work.

Saturday August 18: Heavy intermittent showers most of the day from 6:15 am. Some sun in mid-afternoon. Still more or less rainy tonight. SE weather. Started late in the field, to east of camp, along coast, and gathered in all 15 numbers. Nothing of special interest, perhaps. A common <u>Pandanus</u> of open places behind mangroves, with syncarpous drupes. A small <u>Onetum.</u> A green-flowered . A rubeaceous small tree which comes close to <u>Psychotria</u> but is strange to me.

Nothing in traps last night. Two <u>Dobsonia</u> and a <u>Nyctimene</u> shot by the cooks. Rus, complaining of being tired after a day at the preparation table, went to bed. Lionel has a poisoned foot.

Two natives went fishing this afternoon and from them we bought, for two stocks of tobacco each, two fine greenmottled gray-fish which seem to have the local name BAGIA, and two somewhat reddish fish, bought for one stick the pair. Ate as much as we could of the crays this evening. Kim as he is apt to do with anything not handled every day, made a mess of the meal, cooking it too early and serving it cold. Four blue pigeons shot yesterday. What with excellent pigeon soup, and quite good tenderized pigeon meat, and today's seafood, we are doing well off the country. We are getting only a few sweet potatoes from the native gardens. This seems to be a time of shortage. The ground was dry when we arrived here. Bom says the crops were suffering, and that the present rain was achieved by sorcery.

As was anticipated, no carriers for the mountains turned up today. A start by Lionel is possible tomorrow, The people in the inland village, where the councillor lives, are Methodists and will not stir on Sunday. The Joe Landing folk are Catholic, however, and Rom says the young men will carry if the weather is fine. The guide will have to be the Councillor from the inland villa

pomeasarian of ital fulney un cating one 1-1 or or coul income gold which he book to on indet at reactlying a performance, the regular firstic to face. Four but are not to be higher and applant of such firstic to it with the rep act are here to be higher and applant of the rele firstic to it with the rep act and calling at out and the gold of the rele fracture betweener.

<u>Vrider Lugart 114</u> Hang bein igen tall marke chait als iniciae until about the short

Fritz FAV

· vertifier and . Ish here

Lioust two to part builted this sources on a remembricance of Mil Hentlessik's (or sin) but the concilion and are as to sails pred the structure, and not main us. He is ready for an early spert in the notator.

betwarsed inited on a distance of a wile or bother by a sood that while didn't quickly to a standard on a sense into the didn't quickly to a standard on a sense of the sense

"Stor last hight ward in statistics of timeles (Motories versicate). F. Committi tas. Frailerton offertalla (very del), Svitinge prairies industrial and the free stated in traps out were two acts will except for finite white buildes freed like <u>to bur these</u> built times means in the value reported from the introdes (<u>Heletick</u> preview). Arthology at west formations is reported from the introde (<u>Heletick</u> preview).

. Bort on cars righting and one writerides finished that and the soul frage of trage of . .

<u>Saturder Anore, 23:</u> Heavy interditions abovers most all the Mr. Lenn bride and then are in the starter late in the discourse of this screep on late very house. IT washar, Starter house in the finite of our of the screep of the type of the luli sumpers. Alte synchroty in the start, source is control <u>Parterns</u> of the picture wasgroves, with synchroty inspect is and <u>Company</u> & group-litered is classico wasstall tree with company angles is and the strange to set

Note ng la tress lest night. The <u>Detsoils</u> and a <u>Dirithman</u> state of Lectoris. Ener consisting of being three there a tay on the preparetion table, tent on ted. Lich I les a consistent fort.

The antitree are firsting this entropy that for them we bought for the flour at tobardo but, the fire antitled gravelies will be and the pair. At a much the flour we have the assertion reddied first porent in an on a dath are pair. At a much the to the flour must the assertion if the second and be to second at the pair. At a much the to the of the second second is to the test and the second second of the second second second will will end the state of a second second to det. At a state the test of the second second second second second second second state and the test has will end to the second to be the second second second state and the second second to the second second second to the second second second second second second second second to the second second to be the second to be and the second s

the the anticletted, so carriers for the dompairs furned to forer. A dears by alonel is possible vertices. The monie is training tillage, where the training and helpodears and will not sait uncharder. The for the Cauting fold and the boundary and the says the prime and it is carefully in the terms in fire. The gas de mill even to be bid the monthler from the training of the second of the fire.

Rom says the young men will carry is the weather is fine. The guide, however, will have to bt tge councillor from the inland village, who alone seems to know the way to the top of Riu.

Sunday August 19: A lot of strong SE wind during last night. Fine this AM until about 10 O'clock, when drizzles began, clearing late in the afternoon.

66

Lionel unable to get away again today. This is contributions Sunday for the Methodist MissionNative adherents have gond to give money and garden truck to the Tongan head teacher, or whatever he is called, who lives at Rambuso and yesterday went to a village west a few miles along the coast to do the collection.

Worked inland up the track to a distance approaching two miles from the sea and sltitude estimated at 150 meters. I omitted to record that a week ago today, "Drunken Sunday" in Bwagnoia, when the young government officers left for Samarai with 2 dozen beer and 11 bottles of rum for the two days voyage, Fitzer threw our aneroid into the salt water at the wharf. I still don't know how Fitzer came to have the instrument. No native would dive for it. So Lionel went down in 5-6 fathoms and brought it up. The aneroid is now on the way to Australia for reconditioning.

A good day for mammals. Nothing in traps. Two or three Nyctimene shot by Lionel last night; a big Pteropus by Rus. The spare boys, out this morning some distance in the primary forest (?) got a very different looking adult Pogonomys and a half-grown young one. Body short, tail long, and heavy, feet very big. Must be a new species. This evening Lionel shot a russet Miniopteris new to the collection, unless it is a color phase. This makes § species for the cam to date. Not bad for an area largely deforested.

Learned this morning of old gold mining tunnels in the lower mountains, made by Tom Morley before the last war. Rus went up to the inland village this afternoon to arrange for an excursion to the tunnels Tuesday. Two inland villages seen by me this AM. Visited Inly one, Erinamoia, where the Councillor lives, c. $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles inland and at about 400 ft. Clean place od 15 mostly big houses.

Botanized mostly in relic strips of primary rain forest left in the gullies. Apparently a strong endemic elementm also a considerable number of species which I also collected on Misima (white-flowered <u>Protoaceae</u>, <u>Symploccos</u>, <u>Nepenthes mirabilis</u> (without mousey odor). Found on the grasslands a Velleia (Goodenoviaceae) a genus I have only once collected hitherto in the new Guinon - west of the Fly River. Picked up the fruit of a winged dipterocarp which I could not otherwise discover. Different from the tree of the Misima mountains (fruit much smaller).

Monday August 20: A scud of rain at dawn (5:45); others through the morning. No drizzle in afternoon; rus had his mammal trays on an outside drying rack.

Lionel at last has left for the mountains. Got away at 7:15 with 3 carriers, a spares to our track, and the councillor as guide. Probably he will strike wet weather above about 1500 feet. The SE continues, piling clouds on the mountains.

A backlog of plants which I did not have time to prepare yesterday, kept me in camp until nearly 8 O'clock. Then went along the coast, west, for rather better than 2 miles. Collected 17 numbers; some of them still on hand, as I have run out of driers. This seldom happens. Have averaged 16 numbers a day for the camp. Not bad for an area largely deforested and occupied by migrant grasses and associated herbs few in number. An unexpexred fins was an <u>Antidesma</u> (probably <u>A. ghaesedebmila</u>) which I can's remember seeing this sade of the Port Moresby Grasslands (it grew on the grassy edges of the mangroves).

Nothing in traps last night, although one or two new lines were in operation. Last night Rus jacked a Dobsonia and a small Pteropus. Six Nyctimene were caught in a net

ice cays the Fouse and will save is the sector is then. The guides inter, will "is a save to be counciled from the discussion of the discussion of the sector for the discussion of the sector for the se

May - Lary

.

Englas suppet 192 A tot of steamy 11 stat daries itght. Fire the Art attil about 13 Widship when differed begin, pleating labe it the effernce.

Lional mathic to get say again today. Inte is contributions furday for the feriodint Missionistive addresses have sind to sive range and parted tonak to bus Fonges Lest feateurs, or mantever he is called, who lives at Barsero and parterder whit to a viller, week a for while dlogs the coast to de the objective.

We wed inter an additional to a through a province the second province the second shifts the trade estimated an 190 an area. I unitted to the fit these weeks also have the invite the in basemake, when the young power at of heart hold for beneral which a there is the second of 11 colles of mumily the invite two fact to specificate the bound of the beneral which a there is the collest the want. I shill don't ince how have fittee the to be invited to be delivered to the want. I shill don't ince how the fittee the second to be instrument. We desire while dive the want. I shill don't ince how the fittee the second to be instrument. We describe while the the want is to maximize the form the fittee to be set of a second to be a second to be the dive the the to maximize the form the fittee the second of the to be and the to the the term is the maximize the form the fittee to be a set of the the second to be the the to be the term in the term is the second of the second to be the term of the term is the term is the term is the second of the term of the term the term is the term of the term is the term of the term of the term of the term of the term the term is the term of term of the term of term of

b) Judy day for severals, Notoling in hears. The or hurse presidence mot in floral Leet that a big Leereque is her. The apare tors, with this working parts distance is the primary function of a very different localing whilt expensive with a "Mil-environ pound one. Body short, call long, semi metric for very bir. Now the sector, Male evening lithmed and a minet Miritapteric new to use collection, maless if is a calor biaso. This modes & measured in the data to draw. Not failed as a state biaso.

Learned tide entains of old sole and indice tubnels in the lower montraine, and in the Sorter solere the last wir. Bus ware to to the initial village wile distantion to arread for an automatic to the strate inity. Not initial village best v at this at with the information of the wire the soundilies lives for as wile the and the sout (DC St. Line at the of the month. The month.

Solv the d motify in rails the rails stripe of privations and formed left is hereriales. Appendents a string of apendents we and also a solution of apendents within a second on Missing (units - flowers Parton and Parton and Control and a second on Missing (units - flowers Parton and Parton and Control and a second parton and a second a second and a second and a second and a second and a second a second a second a second and a second a second a second and a second and a second a second a second and a second a second a second a second and a second a second and a second a second a second a second and a second a second a second a second and a second a second a second a second and a second a secon

Monder Marger 201 a saud of rein at days (3:15); ethers through one maining. To drive to

Idanal as last due lei's for the mountains. Not evented 7:13 2:56 2 corriers a rear of to our trad, and the court of the c

A theorem a plantic when I will not note the the traperstation, have a in semwhile density a O'close. They work shard the cost, were or rather botter that I miles. Sullected IT manistry some of when will de bond, as I days not out of driver. The related names, is no occursed by signation wat is the test botter for an area interest its was a <u>utilized</u>. Stroken is an ensetied that the is the trade of the second its was a <u>utilized</u>. An occursed by signatic strengther and the second its was a <u>utilized</u>. Stroken in the strengther and the second of the second its was a <u>utilized</u>. Stroken in the strengther and the strengther and be the second of the signation of the strengther and the strengther and be set its and the strengther is an entry of the strengther and be strengther and be the strengther and the strengther and the strengther and be the strengther and be at the strengther and the strengther and the strengther and be the strengther and be the strengther and the strengther and the strengther and the strengther and be the strengther and strengther and the strengther and the strengther and the strengther and streng

Mobiling in trape lueb aleas, although one or the new lines were in acard for. Less at the facted a <u>Derechtera</u>d a smill <u>Plarabes</u>. Bit <u>Moclimene</u> are danyat in a nate set at a fruiting Jambosa tree within a few feet of the resthouse we live in. Tubuka and Sipoma brought in 5 Pogonomys cut from trees, and VC Bom contributed two more. This Pogonomys is a beast very different from those we got in the D'Entrecasteaux. Has a skull squarish on top, and three lines of cusps.

Our Gissiagos give evedence of being happy on Sudest. They have been singing for hours this evening.

Tuesday August 21: No rain in 24 hours . Mountains (Riu) clear till at least midday. Natives are burning the grass again after the rain.

Bomanical project of the day was the collection of the tree from which the "gum" of the island is collected for export. Had VC Bom as guide. Came upon the trees in primary rain forest of the little valley of Vulcunitu stream, about two miles inland and altitude of 400-500 ft. <u>Catica</u> sprobably <u>sapuana</u>, called Guimbur by the natives This produces a reddish gum (so described by Bom) which is the chief product sold. A whitish gum (no doubt a resin) is obtained in small quantities from a dipterocarp with winged fruit, called Walei (said by Bom to be called Rul on Misima) which occurred abundantly in ridge forest further inland. This dipterocarp as plentiful or more so than any other tree in the forest of the ridgesforestxfurtherximiendex, which have only fair timber volume. A common larger tree is the Syzygium I collected on Sunday. The Vatica where I saw it was the commonest canopy but small (about 20-25 m tall x30-40 cm dia.)

Rus, with a guide and two or three hangers-on from Erinamoia village, made a 7-hour excursion to a mine tunnel much farther S or SW said to have been made by one Manning. A sell dug tunnel, according to Rus, which went in a long way, but could not be entered far because of deep mud and water. Literally thousands of bats flew out when a shot was fired into the tunnel. All Miniopteris, but in two sizes and probably two species. About 50 collected with switches outside the tunnel.

Lionel returned from the mountains at noon - unexpectedly early. With good travel he reached a camp site in the forks of a fair-sized creek at an estimated 1000 feet, at the foot of Mt. Rattlesnake (or Riu) in 5 hours from Joe Landing. From there climbed nearly to the summit of the mountain, past Eichhorn's reputed camp site if 40 years ago. This took 2¹/₂ hours. No water near the Eichhorn site; A good mecond site for a camp on the track about 400-500 ft. above the creek, on the crest of a broad ridge. Mossy forest conditions not encountered anywhere. Description of the second camp site appears to indicate oak foreat, and Tinker carried an acorn back in his pocket. Rather disappointed in the report. We will not be able to camp as high en the mountain as I had hoped, The summit area should be abtainable for bytanising from the second camp site. Altitudes are of course extimated, now that we have no aneroid.

Had my first sight of Riu from Erinamoia village on the way into the field this morning, and another view from a $\frac{1}{2}$ mile or so further inland. It would be an exaggeration to call the peak a Matterhorn, but it is steep towards the summit and very limited un area. Viewed from about NW there is a side pinnacle a few hundred feet from the summit; Eichhorn said to have camped on the saddle between the pinnacle and the main peak.

Have sent out word for at least 55 carriers for early thursday morning.

Two native sailing cances from Grassy Island put in at dusk to spend the night at Joe Landing. Said to be on a sago-making expedition. Cances each with 5-6 people on B8276 (men, boys and women); rigged with a lug sail (European material).

Wednesday August 22: A lot of high thin overcast today, but no rain. Strong SE wind at times.

All busy with preparation for leaving for the mountains tomorrow. Joe Landing

at a "fulling landoos free within a few feet of the restronce we live in. Toward and Mipour Scought in 1 Ogenerys out from trees and W. Son contributed the news. Take Fugdonomys is a Screet wery different Trees thing we got in the Difference researc. Here a shall equation to be and three three of comps.

Cur Gissisgos give systence of hain, budy on Sulest. The Pave over Singing

Racein adrest Chi is rein in 21 Lours . Hourshing (Him) Steen till an isan tildey.

More lited on solved and the depression of the true from radial the fear of the tales is a solved of the little exciss of the base of hide. The upon of a face of the privary main faces of the little states of Wirmelts stread, then the upon of the and siturnes of 100-200 to. <u>Gauge surptially aspects</u> sailed down and by his natives This produces of radial pur (as causified by 800) aspects, sailed down and by his natives which is produces of radial pur (as causified by 800) value is the object studies polit. A which is produces of radial pur (as causified by 800) value is the object studies polit. A which is you (ab doubt a reach) is obtained in anall countifies from a diptercourt, at the store of the local dates (as a billing of the states of all on Kistar) which a source of the store the is the constrained of the reactive political of all on which a countrat a then and then and the reach of the the count of the formations of all of the store of the store is the constraint of the reactive politication is an all of the values where is the constraint level of the reactive and the store is all on the values of the store is the constraint level of the reactive and the store of the values where is the constraint level of the reactive and the store is all of the values where is the constraint level of the reactive and the store of the store of the values where is the constraint level of the reactive and the store of the store of the store of the values where is the constraint level of the reactive and the store of the st

Res. with a gride and two by times hangers on them Brimeroin willing, ande of T-now examples of a gride bound ence factor a of 27 said to have been take to the forming. a call due transit. according to 3ws, ander went in a log, or, init could nat be entered for belonge of deep and and tater. Mitemally the means of has sleet out when a shot was fired into the sound of the Maloykers, but in two sizes and provide two spaces. Shout 50 collected with this tone outside the two sizes and provide two spaces.

Binnel Notward You and you allot at norther there there and a there are an and the second of a there are a the second of a there are allot a the second of a the second are alloted and a the second are alloted are allot

List of first highe of Hadron Erinsmis ville on the volinitatie field this mitriby, and sauther view from a faile of an initian initial. It would be to be to mile to ball the part of Mathematican but it is mean towards the manifered limited on area. Viewed from about W these is a side planeels a few mindred fast from the thematic Milenory bald to have camped on the minister to gameel the planetic and the main peak.

dere sent out sore for at laret 53 cartiers for sarry threads, wording .

The nebive sailing dauges from Gragey Latent put is an duak to spend bie with an Age Lawing. Said to be an a sege-making expedition. Canesa cook with 3-5 redule of Distid (new, Dope and mover); fived with a lag sail ("uropean abberlai).

Adagasis And at 21,4 h 165 of high this contrast bader, but no rais. Strong all

All bus with properties for lowing for the sourcins factors. Non Landler,

has yielded me for 6 days 105 numbers of plants (7 of them bryophytes) and 605 sheets of specimens. A better collection than I expected from a locality largely deforested. The relic rain forests in gullies on slopes have yielded a good number of trees in flower or fruit. This has been the poorest camp yet for insects. Hardly anything most nights from light trap. Few butterflies and odonata, The best field has been in spiders. Eighty mammals taken of 10 spp.

•

For the second day in a row Lionel spent about an hour on the reef with his fishline and a borrowed cance. Another good meal of fish; the only one I know of four spp. being a red emperor.

For the second night we have been listening to U.S. Armed Forces radio reports on the GOP presidential convention in the Cow Hall, San Francisco. A lot of hoop-la so far, with indications of a fight coming up on Nixon for Vice-President.

There is probably a correlation between the scarcity of insects and small bats at Joe Landing. Only three insectiivoress bats of two apecies were seen at dusk, and one, a <u>Miniopterus</u>, shot.

Thursday Aug. 23: Good, fine day though considerable high overcast. As usual when we are on the move the weather was fine but conditions not favorable for color pictures.

Left Joe Landing for Mt. Riu at 735 AM with 39 carrier loads. People in good fettle. Some came as far as Griffin Point last night, either to be in the show, for the pay, or perhaps because of word of our coming being spread by Mr. of Bw Bwagaoia while on Patrol at the time or our arrival on Misima. Had with us, besides the carriers, 5 councillors & a village policemanCrossed Vukunitu Creek at 9:30 (n the cannibal raiding days, at the time of the present elders' grandfathers, the Joe Landing people, returning from forays to the slopes of Mt. Riu & thereabouts, propped up their dead victims on a chain-like ledge of rock on the ridge of the creek, faces painted and looking back up the track, having a last look in the direction of their country.). From there a steady climb of perhaps 500 ft. to crest of the central divide of the island, reached at 9:40 after a 10 minute rest at the last water. Difficult to judge altitude ; track in dense primary forest but altitude of crest perhaps 1500 ft. Travel up and down along the top. Rest of 15 minutes when the track began to descend rapidly to the valley of a fair-sized creek. Reached the creek at 11:05. Lionel camped here on his survey trip. Altitude estimated at 1000-12-- ft ... Creek called ESILAVA. Had tea and good hefty bully beef sandwiches with Lionel, who reached this spot half an hour before me. Then on up a nice sput ridge in the direction of Riu for 20 minutes slow walk to a alternate camp site selected by Lionel. Decided to camp there. Altitude perhaps 1400-15 -- ft. Good site on a small knoll with a little stream of running water handy. This the last water found by Lionel in his recent trip. Altitude too low but the best we can do. Still in a rain forest. Saw no oaks or Castanafiss . TakakaThink Vitica in valley of the creek where Lionel camped. Changes take place in the forest but it is hard to define them as to recognize characteristics trees. Very little new in flower or fruit.

Cleared the camp site and this morning have a fly and the two tents rigged, plus a cookhouse roofed partly with bark and partly with palm leaf. Palms are scarce in Sudest except where there is sago. Carriers paid and went home about 20'clock; 6 p per load; 5/s cash for the councillors & VC.

Friday Aug. 4: Fine but considerably heavy cloud from about east. The wind at camp comes up valley from west.

Mt. Riu, on direction indicated by Lionel, lies 105° magnetic from Camp.

Camp rigging practically completed. In the general pattern of counts, we have one boy off dutywith a swollen groin, as a result no doubt of yesterday's walk. Another boy with mild malaria - cocler climate.

68

hes risided as for o days 100 adhibers of plants (? of thes argoing tos) and of sheets of specimens. A better collection then I expected inbut inclify largely deforested. The min identia in contracts in contract algors have defined a sood mathematic tracking flower or truit. This has been the pointed date point in the date in the test that areas there is the true. For instantials are block for the test that any family spices. They mean is at 20 app.

.

For the second day in a rea house socie about on have an the real will the filmline rad a performed cancer Asphase food goal of fight are only use I know of four again being's red approx.

For the second night we have been discending to 0.1. Alter forces reals reads reads to an an alter the second states and the second sec

Install b probabile contribution powern the scarcity of threats and stell bata as installing. Unit three insection recease bath of the sected with digits and so and one a <u>Historescus</u> abon.

Thursday ages 23: Good, 12ne list through considerably a algo averbant. As danki when we are don the sover the wardier and find both conditions not fiverable

Lott des Landing for Mt. Mto an 200 A7 with 39 correct longe. Reopic in good. rettle. Sume date up far as Critica fount last discus, sit ar to be in the more, for the set, or perform addate al word of mir coalig being speed by Mr. sealed and shile of Partol as the or our survey of turner. He with he bound tra arreitor, 3 countilate & a village fillo version of furnite Greek # 9:20 (a fue Consider reiting days , at the time of the present elders' grandfarhers, the foel Masing people, repurring from forers to the stopet that the morespute, proped an arrespondent free and the ridge of the ri loges plirbod and lossing back in the brack, having a last look in the direction of tasir contines. From same a stand office of consists 500 ft. to create of the ochthe day to all and the same atenta of a works ford to be that at the struct at the struct Sector is and this to destain transmission of doard ; abut it ogen, of thousand portate 1500 ft. Reavel ap and cover along a state of 15 mint of 15 mint the tradi tegen to descend te into the valley of a fair-size drack. Readed the orest rieno i filiat Filiat Fail to a and good have to tallar best shathing at the land the reaches this root will an non the state of the root of the test the state of the list of the for 23 white slow value a strange a strange with a soleton in it and Deel of to how there. Altitude partice 1400-19-14. Good site on a smill house with a little stream of remains vater hands. This wood last water found in theorem is bis pecket till. A hitude for in out is bagt to car not think and forest. Say is must or <u>Chartens in</u> . Therefore the Viting is valley of the chosek where Risnel caused. Conges name it sais the forest but it is mund to define then as it presented to the transfer there is any it for an interval

Olested the care shie and the nights with a fir and the the tests fidged, prosis costronse reales a billy dia the the the stir with pair lest. Felm, and seerce is Succet anaps where there is seen. Cartien all sit what here shout an inort of p gar lests bis out for the uncertificte a VS.

total a fine how when the set of the state of the state of the set of the set

Mt. Hus, an direction is discussed in Ilmed, lies 105" under the from Cates.

Our rights chothelly chaileded. In the grant attern of county, we have concerned attern of county, we have come how off superity a realist sain a realist as a re

Gathered a few plants around camp. Made colored photographs of which a purple <u>Bendro-</u> <u>bium</u> #27811, collected on the trail yesterday.

Were visited by three men from Hula village on IL S. coast. They want to work for us We might get carriers from the south coast for our return to Joe Landing.

No traps out last night. No jacking.

<u>Saturday Aug. 25:</u> A storm woke ke at 3 AMMore rain at dawn & after; then for about an hour 1 - ? PM.

Nothing in the few traps set last night. Lionel and Rus out jacking for a while. Lionel fired some shots but got nothing. Two <u>Pogonomys</u> and 2 <u>Petaurus</u> cut by the mammal boys Lik-lik & Grubb.

Flowers kept me in camp until this morning when I set out for Mt. Riu. Followed the pig-hunting trach which was Lionel(s route a few days ago. It went cc. east for 10 minutes% & perhaps 200 ft. altitude , then swung sharply to north along the crest of a main lateral ridge, rising several hundred feet hardly recognizable site of **X** OLD GIMIGIMABATA village. Then about east again, more or less straight for RIU peak. Reached the end of Lionel's cut track at an estimated 2000 ft. but track for l_2^{\pm} hours from there and appeared to be the lower sharp crest visible from near 'maximum'a' Clouds then cleared temporarily to give me a glimpse of the true summit, about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile to the south & 200-300 ft. higher than where I stood. Low scud covered my small crest. <u>Caliphyllum</u>, Melastomeceae, Myosi , broad-leaved <u>Timorium</u>. At Liomel's stopping place I collected a fine, fragrant <u>Ehodendron</u> growing as a slender shrubb in low scrubb edging a precipice. This altitude seemed to mark the limit of a big <u>Dacoydium</u> abundant for 300-400 ft. lower down. Gathered in all about 10 spp. of orchids in flower, including 6 <u>Dendrobiums</u>. One of the dendrobs is the big spotted white sp. of Misima. Mist, rain and track cutting hampered my collecting. Got back to camp, wet under my raincoat, at 3PM.

Fine, starry night. Only two boys out jacking.

Lionel, weather permitting, will finish cutting track to the top of RIU tomorrow. About 203 hours cutting from my highest point, I estimate.

<u>Sunday Aug. 26</u>: Overcast most of the day; no rain. Had to spend about two hours in morning waiting for brief spells of sunlight to photograph four of the plants collected yesterday. There is always the problem of cloud and wind in closeup color photography.

Spent the day in camp, making pictures, and preparing yesterday's gatherings (38 numbers). Included was a small yellow-stemmed, very slender <u>Calamus</u>, the first of the genus I have collected in the Louisiades, and apparently identical with a species of Normanby Island. Saw a much larger species on the mountain yesterday. No <u>Calamus</u> seen on Misima. The Louisiades are very poor in palms.

Nothing in traps last night, nothing shot. Rus jacked for 12 hours tonight for no results.

Today Liopnel took four boys and finished cutting track to the tip of Riu. About 1 3/4 hours cutting from my last point. Grade not too bad.

Since the day before we left Joe Landing, I have had trouble with my left shoulder. It might be rheumatism & coincidence with shoulder I dislocated on Mt. Daymanin 1953. It could be something else. I have not had rheumatism before. dethered a bes plants arbuaretar. Tede colored photorerias of which a more bankno.

Vers visited by first den from frie village on it 5. wast. They wait he work for the first and for the first for the same for the farties for the south coust coust for and the farties for the farties.

so trend cab test big in. To jacking.

earconumon b

Suturday and. 251 A subru wole he i awine related and such as after the should

Marahna aa she Sev transassi last nigat. Lignel and has buttle the seven and the suble for a wrine. Little first some shoes but got noting the Sec Secondare and 2 geterning was by and has a franching and 1 geterning and 1

Liquence reported in the second static of a norming bloce I are out for it. Alls, with well-well the bis-introduct reach which was informate norming bloce if for Ears who. To write 50, ears for 10 min there a remain who? Note a little , there ever is north, to north alexis the encess of a static little. There, relate ever all there is and the test will be all on all out on an interval and the second and the second and the second react brack to north alexis the static difference of the second react and the second and the second react brack to the second interval of the second is the second and the second and the second react and the second the react of the second react and the second react brack to the second is allowed the second is the locar track are second and the second for the there allowed the second react and the locar the second react and the second for the there allowed the second react and the locar the second the second for the track and the allowed the second react the test second for the second the second for the track and the second is second to be the locar the second the second the second for the track and the second the second to be the locar these where the second to be set the second and the second the second for the second the second the second to be the test as the second the second to be the locar these the second to be all the test as the second to be about the second to be the second the second to be the second the second to be the test of the second to be the second to

ALes start digit. Only two pope on facility.

Liceni, verties paraititing, will finish worting track to the word all another the

Aurier Ane. 20: Treroast adeb of the terrs po this. Hed to stationer out and have

four of the discrete which a start the start stills of antices to chategraph and tour of the discrete of clock and wind in clocks color chotegraphy.

Frank the der is out; water plotoney, and proparing weependay's pateriors (39 members). Included was a semiliry sites stanmed, vor sieudar <u>Ullowis</u>, the first of the remus i have an broad to the Lowiniades, and approach is learning at a state of species of Nemachy Island. Sew a with larger semica of the contains reperder. No <u>stated</u> premior Reputs. The Lowisitates on very pour in totals, reperder.

dobbing in these lupe might cothing shelt. The second for the hours conight for

Today Laopast took fairs hore and finisted dutting break to the 132 of line. Abrus

Alace the day before the left for Lettic, I bays had trustic with do latt shalles. It migst be creater have i colectioned with shoulder I stated the constant Depressio 1957. It could be constants with the constant of the shoulder I stated on with

Strate States

Monday Aug 27 Some showers in morning and a slight one in at nightfall. Peak of Riu with a driving and mist all day.

n

Riu (Rattlesnake). Left camp with my two boys at 7:20 & returned at 4:10 - nearly nine hours without food or water, A difficult mountain for its altitude. It is so steep to the south that climbing from there would be out of the question. A spur from the west offers what looks like a good approach from HINAI Bay. The ridge to the SSE Ocontinuation of the backbone range) appears to be very narrow and up & down. I caught only partial glimpses of it, Had doubts about the weather when I left camp At 9 o'clock, when I was near the 2000 ft. level, rain began and for 30 minutes we sheltered under a packcloth carried for the purpose. Decided to turn back, and started to collect. At 10:10 At 10:10 the weather looked like taking up, so we resumed the asbent - it is too gradual most of the wau to be called a climb. Reached Lionel's Lookout at 10:15(no view at all from there on way but fine panorama of HANAI Bay (?) on way down in the afternoon, My far point of the 25th (about 2200 ft,) reached at 10:30. From here traveled slowly, searching the stunted forest fro Nothofagus, which I could not find and reached the summit (2654 ft.?. Have m, map in camp) at 11:00 o'clock. Only a few really pinches. Taking ones time, the ascent could be made in about 1 hour and 30 or 40 minutes from camp, excluding stops,

On the way up <u>Dacrydium</u> first appeared at 8:30 (c, 1500 ft.) & reached Lionel's Lookout (c, 2000 ft.) Low, smooth _stemmed caps formed a small strip of ferns the narrow, very clayey spur crest at about 1600 ft. & were not seen elsewhere. A patch of giant <u>Gleichenia</u> fern in a small saddle under Lionel's Lookout perhaps indicates Eichhorn's camp site of 1915 or thereabouts. Between my lookout of the 25th & the summit the forest is low, more or less windclipped scrub 15 - 20 feet high, fairly heavily scarred. () Two slender tree-ferns (<u>Cyathes</u>) collected there. A pale feather-leaved palm recalling those of the mountains of Normanby & Fergusson, is scattered through the for and conspicuous when one looks over the scrub, but was not in collectible condition. On the summit the scrub apparently was low enoug to be called shrubbery, but it had been completely wrecked by Lionel and his boys yesterday. A circulat faitly levek bit of ground about 30 feet across on top. From the appearance of the wreckage the summit scrub was composed largely of a red-flowered <u>Metrosideros</u> & two Lauraceae (one with anise-scented bark). These spp are very plentiful down to my lookout(also a <u>Colephyllum</u>, which was on top, too.) The white <u>Rhododendron</u> had been on top(collected some old capsules which I will examinefor seeds when dry) A rich heavy

On the trees. Next abundant bryophyte was a fuzzy green hepatic (#27391) on the tree trunks. Bases of the stunted trees tented with moss-covered roots. Not much moss on the ground. Mountain summit probably under cloud most of the year.

Nothing in traps. Two Pogenomys, gray rather than brown in color and with black tails instead of brown, cut upon a tree by the mammal boys.

<u>Tuesday Aug. 28:</u> Rain began about 12:30 lasy night and did not clear off until about Midday. Sunny afternoon. Spent most of the day preparing yesterday's gathering of 39 numbers of plants.

Last night, when the lamp was being carried from my tent (where we have our rum and water) to the preparation fly, where we eat, a great atlas moth fluttered to it and was slapped to the ground & caught by Lionel. An almost perfect specimen with wings 11 in. in length. Photographed today.

Out jacking for about three hours last night. Lionel shot a <u>Phalanger</u>, a <u>Pte-</u> <u>tanpus</u> and a yellow-caped <u>Pteropus.</u>Tinker got probably the same species of <u>Pteropus</u>, but its cape was much darker and there was arregular white-blotched coloration below the cape. Nothing in traps on the two bat nets rigged .

Since Sunday Lionel has had a cold or mild flue. Now Rus has it. Esulala has malaria, brought on by the rain, no doubt. Since a bad attack in the mountains of Fergusson two months ago, he is supposed to have been on a weekly preventive dosage of camograin. <u>Souder Aur 23</u> Sous thevers in forming and a column one is a gritfall. Feel of

Martin P. Mendy and bound with out the of a same with an ave hope at Mark & schutzer of an Ario - meanly aims bound with out the of water of all'floads menufain i raits alconde. It is no story for the screen that clambing from the evid be out of an attach. I aims from the screen that same those that all a fors appressed from the Hy. The stage to aim 628 food timestion of the buildes same) appressed from the way and and up 6 down. I content only parties at an arise of it.

Hed doware about the watcher than I left two at 9 o'clock, then I was and in 2000 the level, rain began and for IV minutes to savine hy in a 10,200 by 20,200 by 2010 and a minose. Moulded to thim had a solvented to severable to 10,200 by 2010 and a set borne colles a stim. Hy so we resided the solvente at 10,100 and the solvent and borne colles a stim. Herehed Hunch's working at 10,100 and and and or very here the announce of VAM I may (for a very down's to severable the or very here the announce of VAM I may (for a very down's to severable the or the down's strate to the state of the severable to the strate to the or very here the announce of VAM I may (for a very down's to severable the strate of the down of the state of the severable will be a strate to where the severable to the down of the state of the severable will be the severable to the severable to the down of the state of the severable will be the severable to the severable to the down of the state of the severable will be the severable will be the the state of the state of the severable will be the severable of the severable the state of the severable will be used to state to the severable of the the state of the severable of the severable of the severable the severable of the severable the severable of the severable of the severable to the severable of the severable the severable of the severable of the severable of the severable the severable of the severable the severable of the severable of the severable the severable of the severable of the severable of the severable the severable of the severable the severable of the severable

Datche var on <u>Berry Log</u> viret sensates at data (c) 1600 feels a responsible of ferra Lookout (c. 2000 v.) The Becond - serviced and formed a small said of ferra patter at gimme <u>Clothosis</u> fare to a small sacate varier for 17 b bolices reference. A cettes atcimpt's same at be of 1919 or transshouts. Herees to bolices reference is the transmit the forest is too, here evides through the even to bolices reference is the transmit the forest is too, here evides through the even to bolices terrange and the transmit the forest is too, here evides through the even to bolices terrange is the same at the forest is too, here evides through the even to bolices the start that is a substantial the forest is too, here evides through the second of the 25 h patter feature the forest is too, here evides through the second of the same is that is a start of the forest is too, here evides through the second of the second of the collection of the forest is too, here evides through the second of the second of the collection of the forest is too and the second of the second of the second of the second through the forest is to be the straight the second of the second of the second of the collection of the second of the straight the second of the second of the second of the collection of the second of the straight the second of the second of the second of the the collection of the second of the second of the second of the second of the too too the transform of the second second of the second second of the second of the too too the second the second of the second the second second of the second of the second of the too too the second the second the second of the second of the second of the second of the second the second second the second of the second of the too too the second the second the second of the second of the second of the too too the sthe second the second the tof the second of the second o

on the tree trucks. Denses of the propert trees tented with most -covered roots. Let

Retains in traps. The Perchange, grap rather that brown in color and wheth black

Tuesday Ave. 201 Rate bayer shout 12150 Lany uight and die not diese of ungil shout

spont meat of the der preparing restarder angettenne of 39 moders of planet.

. Less night, who use is ap was being carried from my tant (where in here our run and was stor) to the properties fill, where ve sug, a great solverment flutives to it and was storged to the ground & caught by themed. Is slucht perfect appealuen with wings 11 in. is largth. Focougranics roder.

Ope decarg far acong three nours last night. Hindel whot a <u>Freistant</u>, a <u>Ph</u>-<u>trains</u> and a yellow-sched <u>Fisconsus</u>.Tinke: got: probably thateness species of <u>Figronus</u>, int it's came was man daristand ones was argenter whate-blotched balaration behave the cape. Bothing in traps on the two but onto rarged.

Ance Sunda, Moral Las and a cold or sill flue. Now due hat it. Baulais has malaris, wrought out or the rain, no doubt. Lines a raid stimes in the soundains of erguseon twa contra aso, he is supposed to have been on a rought preventive doutes of desoured.

.

Wild pigs go high - to at least 2000 feet - in the mountains. Many rootings in some places The stiff yellow clay would seem most unproductive of food. On all the slopes including the camp at about 1000 ft., there is only a very shallow cover of humus over the clay. The trees of the forest spread innumerable roots only partly covered by duff or humus. These roots make worn paths very uncomfortable to walk on with boots.

N.Y. 9

Wed Aug 29: Some heavy rain last night; creeks murky until at least midday. Storms at intervals through the day, some heavy.

lateral

Botanized down a/spur which runs from camp down to the creek. Fair results. Two species of <u>Gyathea</u> (4th & 5th for Sudest) and a purple-stemmed orchid among the most interesting. The rain forests of the locality seem to have a fair variety of canopy and lesser trees, but are very poor in undergrowth, lianas and epiphytes. Even the banks of the big creek are poor. A good case of geographical alternation ? or perhaps the pellow clay may be an important factor? The creek rocky and and half-gorgy up to near where Lionel had his night camp. From there a sudden change to flat broad bottom & slaty (a schist) shingle.

Again nothing in traps or bat nets. The nets moved to the top of the ridge above camp. Jacking last night, Rus got two <u>Pteropus</u> hypomelanus, Lionel a <u>Phalanger</u> & a <u>Petaurus</u>.

Tonight Lionel and his boy Tibker have lo snares set in the valley to the south of camp, where Lionel reports many small rootings in the forest. Rus did not bring any steel traps to this camp.

About ;:30 this afternoon the Joe Landing Councillor & two young men arrived with mail and packageswhich Father Twomey put ashore this morning. A letter from Twomey. Only 41 of 56 packages shipped to us from Samarai arrived at Ninoa on the "Muniara"? Twpmey does not want to transport us to Rambusc in a week's time. Has to be in the Calvados Chain at that time. Lionel will go down to the coast on Friday & go on to Nimoa to see what he can arrange.

Sandflies have been bad in camp the last two mornings before breakfast. Found several small brown leeches crawling on me in the forest this morning. The boys often pick them up on their bare legs after rain.

Thursday Aug 30: Bright sparkling day after a rainless night. Sandflies bad in camp

Botanized fown the south-winding spur to the soil above camp. Most interesting plants a big a <u>Metrocideros?</u> common in these rather characterless forests of the ridges, a big <u>Gordonia</u> & an tree-fern (<u>Cyathea</u>) which I think I have collected on the island before.

No mammals in traps, nothing in Lionel's snares (a total of 25 set tonight). Lionel jacked over two hours last night for nothing. A bat net, on a new set on the spur above camp, yielded 3 <u>Macroglossus</u> - new for this island.

For breakfast we had eels caught by Lionel's helpers last night night after jacking was finished. Fried with their skin on the eels were rather disappointing, Even who gobbles up fresh meat of any kind, had only one piece. Last night in the same creek SE of camp Lionek caught for the collection two species of ray fish. One, large and brownish, looks like a species we took on Misima. The other, small, bluish with red behind the head above clings to the rocks in very fast water.

Fridau Aug 31: Another fine day with no rain in the 24 hours. The mountain clear when I saw it from the spur above camp about 7:30. At 11 the summit was clouded over.

71

Viid pige to Alter - to be least 2007 feet - in the mount dis: Same regainst the same places in sair's editor the would near stat unproductive at food. On all the scores in hairy die easy of about 1000 fb., where is only a very shallow cover of muan over the thirt. The other of the former space in only a very shallow cover evered in daif or mana. These route asks some parts very brochfortelle to wilk on at the bootes.

und an 293 come the visite last author another another units which of Ladge tilling. Busines

Deteniast dom eleptic vidor mun from can gove to the creek. Fair roducto. Provacoies of <u>Ovetron</u> (Ath 1 Star for Satest) and a productivente and arcoid anong the must interesting. "It freid foreste o the Locality sees to they a fair veriet, of canogr and lessive breed, but the set poor is anterprove. Himsel and episor tes. Even the banks of the big oreax are poor is a trainer of rater. Intel vision tes. Even the banks of the big oreax are poor. A door case of geograthat alternation of an portage the provide a the rotate for the set boot oreast rotates in the banks of the big oreax are poor. A door case of geograthat alternation for portage the provide the banks of the bank of the case of the oreast rotates and and balk for the banks of the big of the bank of the bank of the trainer a station of and fail for the banks of the boot of the bank of the bank of the there is a the banks of the banks of the banks of the bank of the bank of the bank of the oreast restriction of the banks of the banks of the bank of the bank of the banks of the there is a station of the banks of the banks of the bank of the bank of the banks of the banks of the there is a station of the banks of the banks.

Asin asthing in treps of bet some. The nets haved to the far of the ridge shows dome. Asshing hade of the for the <u>Frendmun</u> hypomolonan, Manuel e <u>Finitenter</u> is a <u>starture</u>.

Contget Lidousl and bir boy Timier have is scarse bet in the valley to the sense of take, were Lidnel records wery small regulars in the forest. Fusidis not bilm: any steel irags to this cary.

sion, 130 this difersion the Woo Lending Orm allies & two worky non strived with real and parasynowhich Father Fromer with another a single A lender the Framer, Only AI of 50 parages abless to us from hanard arthred at Ainos on the Maniars of Themay loss workwant to trensport as to lamined in a wost's class. Has to be in the Carredon Gasin at biset time . Ligebl will be form so the brast on Friday frequents of Minor to new York he can arrived.

Thursday and 301 Bolgit specificat der after a relaioes night. Fandfiles had in ocho

Societies fron the sput - Hindler sput to the sech show ears. Must interesting planes a big a <u>"otmonideres?</u> council in these rather obstacteries forests of the unders. a big <u>Cordonia</u> & an argesform (<u>Orather</u>) which I think I have ballented on the islard hefere.

No marmels in trace, nothing in Monel's energie is total of 25 set tonight). Light facted over the denry lies sight for nothings is her het, on a new set on the sour above camp, yielded 3 <u>Microsfroms</u> - new for this beland.

For brack at as and sels canche of Honel's honel's holpers last night of the sels taking was for aned. And of the bain skin or the sals are rather data pointing, from vio golden to thesh neat of any sind, had only one these. Last night in the same creak H of camp linges, caugar for the collection two species of ray fish. Inc. Large and brannish, Looke tike a spected we tock on Hising. The char, shall, black of the state of an and share the sected we tock on Fisher.

Price in Anothor line day with a rele in the 24 dours. The montheld sleave

servo John La est alm

Collected in the valley of the stream to the SE of camp (this rises on Riu). Little of special interest. The flora is poor. However, I have on hand more material than I can dry.

Rus with his two boys left some time in the morning to spend the night on the mountain. Took Tubuga as a carrier, he returned about 1 o(clock. They are to camp in the saddle at Lionel's Lookout where I think Eichhorn was camped. Have traps, a bat net, & will jack. I expect them back tomorrow.

Lionel to Joe Landing. He will go on to Nimoa. Tomorrow walk on along the coast, then cross (by cance) to arrange for our transportation to RAMBUSO (on Friday 7 Sept., if possible) on to Rossel (Friday, Sept. 28).

Sat. September 1: A heavy shower at 3:30 AM. Rain through much of the afternoon. Xesterday felt better than usual& at 3 PM the thermometer stood at 81°F in the shade. The lowest temperature noted here is 71°F.

Collected down to Lionel's camp, then up the creek for perhaps $\frac{1}{2}$ a mile . A fair day. My terminal point was at a waterfall about 30 ft. high, below which was a small basin more tropical in appearance than is general for the locality. An ample polewood (layer gives most of the forest a foothills appearance. All hard timbers. I have not met with a second growth tree in the locality.

Rus returned from the mountain with nothing to show for the trip. Had out over 100 traps. Jacked for only 20 minutes, found west of the ridges too steep. Went to the top of the mountain before starting to rig camp., yesterday morning.

No mammals in traps, set by the cook, or in Lionel's snares, which now number 25.

Galuume, who went to Joe Lendingyesterday with Lionel, returned about noon. A letter from Lionel intimates a bad mess in the delivery of our "Muniara" cargo. Sixteen items are missing, including all kerosene (7 drums) and sugar (2 bagsO ordered, 2 boxes of ammunition & some of my collecting supplies. All collecting supplies were consigned in cover to Misima, instead of Nimoa, and I thought that if they had been put off there they would turn up at Sudest within a week or two. Today's news is disturbing. There is no knowing wheneour missing cargo might be. Rus has ammunition and I have collecting supplies that will last perhaps another three weeks. We doubtfully have enough kerosene or sugar to last that long. Kerosene is essential for drying botanical specimens.

Sunday Sept 2: A sharp shower at 6 AM set the weather pattern for the day. Morning about half rainy; afternoon overcast, with a few sprinkles.

Ran a double shift with my one drying oven yesterday which kept me awake to near midnight. This AM I still had all of yesterday's gathering unprepared so stayed in camp. Sent the boys out for a while and they brought in some new things notably a fine climbing pink <u>Medinilla</u> (photographed), a <u>Derris</u> with leaves much eaten by insects (apparently when the leaves are very young & without chtorophyll), a <u>Lariaanthus</u> with big white flowers & bright blur fruits, & a <u>Begenia</u> with white flowers. The flowers of the <u>Begonia</u> are small & the species looks like that of Misima.

Rus and Kim hacked last night for nothing. Nothing in the traps and 25 snares. One <u>Macroglossus</u> netted. Tugubo brought in three <u>Pogonomys</u>, cut from a tree.

We are on our last tin of tea. As I am the only tea drinker now in camp, I told the cook to make less tea than when bionel is here. He reduced the amount of water in the pot & put in the same amount of tea, making a brew undrinkably strong. Most of our actions are just gestures to the natives. They see no reason or meaning in what we do. Colleated in the relief of the strong to the EE of each (hits rises on Sin). Nittle of should interedet. The flore is your. farever, I have on houd work parerial them 5 and Trans.

Pus which hip two boys left soup time in the sounded to peet the anony or the doubtein. There fullings as a construction as returned about 1 ofclocit. They are to deep to the sticks at fillenet's lookout, here I folds. Mightors the compade: Have traps, a bat set. I till jack. I expect blies while there,

filmei up Des Londing. We will go an te Wince, Tourrow wills on along the sant, then brows (by Caroos) to errange and you breashonistion to Multice (on Falary 7 sept. : possible) we to tourel (rides, Serie 13).

Cat. Castenber ha i benvy snower at 3150 AL. Raim strengt unt of the alternoon. Kestarday 1015 better tan ranain at 1 HI the thermouter stock to 817 in the snede. Tor lower integration over integrity of

Undirected down to Lional's vary, that at the creek for periate the mile . A rair day. We the minal of a very of a very of a long 30 M. Wigh, bills which was a mail back note tructed in apparents to the is ganeral for its including. In early polewood have any of an interval the the locality.

En returne fies in mastely the needed the star needing to her for the trip. End are were it's trape. Fodes firm only 20 minuter, A mis seet of did unders boo theory. Neede to the top of the acoustele before storting to the carpe, yesterday norming.

No nemistra in the set of the soch, at in higher a stand, which now mucher

Gelulate, Mon ventration and an appression of the solution attracts the formation and a second and a second attraction and a second attraction and a second attraction and a second attraction attraction attraction at a second attraction and a second attraction attr

sunder Serb at a siner shower at 6 all est the weather astrony for the day. Strider Serbages att rates a termon overowes, with w les sprinkter.

Hen a double and o with at the hir of over contends, hilds lego to each de the transfered of the state of the transfered of the transfered

Die Wetrodionale nated. Terebo brought in three Bonoine is the tree a 122 tauree.

We are an out late the of teas. As I as the only be arthred has in damp, I fold the cook to rake lets the thin with "himsel is here. He raduled the anothe of wets in the sot 4 rule in the same anount of teas, teating a first undefined by even of each of Nost of day actions are just gestarow in the mables. They are no react or seeming the is ward we day. Monday Sept 3: Beautiful fine sparkling day with strong SE wind dying down latein afternoon. No rain in the 24 hours.

I had a disappointing morning down the creek which, with two main branches, drains the enclosed valley under Mt. Riu to the east of camp. Lionel reported a big stream"like the Lebadowa" on Normanby I found a creek not half as big, dim, gorgy, with a pattersaufx bottom of slippery rock. Almost sterile for plants. However, on its banks a slender palm, common there, including a <u>Calamus</u>. This makes three formax palm collected on the island. I have seen few moss more, all sterile: a big <u>Orania</u>, <u>Linispallium</u> (like undergrowth species, . & two spp. pf <u>Calamus</u>. Sent boys out in afternoon while I prepared plants on hand. They followed up Lionel's Camp well beyond the waterfall where I stopped a few days ago, and collected and collected several things new, including a big-leafed <u>Marantauae(x)</u>) I had not seen before.

Nothing in traps or snared last night, A <u>Petaurus</u> and a <u>Fteropus</u> jacked by Rus; one <u>Minicoterus</u> netted.

Saw my first snake for this densely forested area, a slender black which Tubuga later collected. This morning he brought in a very large brown iridescent skink, the biggest seen on the trip, Two species of snakes collected here.

Tuesday Sept 4: Clear dawn followed by a day of high overcast driving from the SE. A sprinkle of rain in mid-afternoon, another about 7:30 PM.

My last collecting day in the camp. Climbed the leading spur towards Riu to nearly as far as old TIMITIMABETA village site. Only 9 numbers collected, the most important probably being a small simple <u>Sebizaea</u> (¹) (second species for the locality). Also collected a common <u>Abyvic()</u> - a canopy liana with warty dark stem. Am running a night shift with the plant dryer to catch up with a big lot of material on hand.

No mammals got by traps, snared, bat nets (2), or Rus jacking last night. Thisemorming Rus is unwell and only Lik-lik is jacking.

Kim the cook, about the worst hunder in the world has done little else for two or three days but hunt pigeons (big blues). Got one bird yesterday and one the day before. None today and we ate bully beef stew for dinner, plus some sort of tree leaf that Kim gathered in the forest.

<u>Wed. Sept 5:</u> A very strong wind sprang up in the early hours of the morning. Another day of high overcast & no sun. Light rain 3 PM.- 4, heavier after thst.

Finishing up a plant drying (there will be material still only partly dried to carry to the cosst). & packing gear and collections. I have for the camp 203 numbers including 27 . & hepatics, & 47 sets of herbarium specimens. Not a bad gathering considering the poor flora of these unbroken rain forests. A mixture of second growth would have meant many more plant species.

The camp has been poor indeed for mammals. About 150 traps out have yielded not a single specimen. I have never before seen trapping quite that bad. Results from jacking have been indifferent. Only 31 specimens of the following mammals have been taken at the camp: <u>Petaurus</u>, <u>Pteropus hypomelanus</u>, <u>Phalanger orientalis</u>, <u>Macroglossus</u>, <u>Dobsonia</u>.

The slack time in mammals more attention being paid to herps. (1.) Total 192 frogs, 5 snakes, 6 lizards (skink). The deep forest environment is not favorable for reptiles.

Insects, only a few specimens of butterflies and a few spp. of <u>Odonata</u> were takenLight trap material fairly rich in beetles, only a few moths. Best insect a fine Atlas moth smacked to the ground at night by Lionel, <u>Substations</u> Beautions fire sparkling for with attend SF which Joing fire laters.

and the state

I net a disagoint in a contrar dave the areas which with the ask branches, drains the enclosed valle, which dt. As the state of cast, block reported the transflike the islandow " submitted to the state of cast and init as und die, goint with a sufficient bottom of subport rock. Alaget at the state of a substate of the lasts of slander role comment being included a creat and init as und die, goint the lasts of slander role comment being included a state of the state in a state pair of lasts of the sector of the sector of the sector of the state in a state in a pair of lasts of the sector of the sector of the sector of the state of the pair of lasts of the sector of the sector of the sector of the state of the sector of the state of the state in a state of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sector of the state of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sector of the interval of the sector of the sevent is not sector of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sevent interval of the interval of the sector of the sector of the sector of sevent interval of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sevent interval of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sevent interval of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sector of the sevent interval of the sector of the sevent interval of the sector of the sevent interval of the sector of t

(Southing in these or shared last hight, A Ference and a Freezour isosen brides

bar of funct ended for fine dateals is mated area. a signled miner which "money ister dolleded. This routing as brought in a view isn's brown tridnededt shirk, who ofprest ween on the trid. Two spectre of success of acted intro.

Tuteday Severi: Obern dean forlever by a day of alge mercantricitying from the Sh.

¹ State collecties and in the cars. Of whee the leasing true tements fix to nearly as for as of THMISINSUSE village stor. Only > others collects' the most importent probary being a small simple Soldans. (second second second second respondence) the collected a second <u>Marvic</u> >+ a compary lient with renoving the stor. As charter a sight shift sim the plant diver to collect as with a bold as all anto taken an home.

We addance got of these, advices bat here (2), or she stary inco alger.

Mun the sould about the water harder is the part has some listic play for two or three doors but hant signon (bd. hintor. Got one hind versions, about the is here. How the third and the met half only cost ofer for dinks, who has not the trop is the the fill three many and the met half a set is a trop is the the fill three met all the trop is is a set in the set sector is a nort strong will some the is the set of the set is a list water is nort strong will some the is the set of the set of the set sector is nort strong will some the is the set of the set of the set sector is nort strong will some the is the set of the set of the set of the set set of the set of th

Find solve vot a chemic dirige (4. are vit) to an autial rell control dirige to converte to the control. Standing grant and contactions. I have for the area 200 and bere including 21 & therefore, a ff ment of destructum scatteron. We bud mathematic considering the poor fibm of these an relearning budget. A mixture of peeced growth vestigness contact and tore plant bore to a stature of

The stary bit been part indeed for menals. Shows up9 trans dat nave yieldel mat a single spectaen. I have lover brites seen thipling fulle that but. Heating from facting have been find freezet. Only 31 spectaens of one following annels have been taken at the anaps. <u>Frances</u> Freezet buyestering, <u>Factarier</u> of entities.

<u>Macrostarras, Dongonia.</u> The black the in manale come attration relatively to parps. "I fould 192 from a foreas, & Lissmar (sume). The deep forest shringerment is not invariate for replice.

freedis, only a few spectrums of bitterillies and this applient <u>streams have</u> tekenight trop asterial fairly richtin teaties, whip a few artis. Lent insent a flue Atlas work precisi to he ground of algor in lighter. We have, apparently, a great surplue of carriers for this morning. Some are here in camp, others in a shelter down on the creek.Reported to be here are 10 from MADAWA & 21 from PAMELA on the south coast, and 17 from Joe Landing. It is 5:30 as I write and there is no word from Lionel. When we were visited on August 24 by three men of HULA village, south coast, Lionel said something to them about getting south coast men for our return carry to Joe Landing. There could have been no definite arrangement because no man of authority was here from Hula & on August 29, when the Joe Land ng councillor came to camp with mails, Lionel spoke to him about carriers for tomorrow. A nice mess; 47 men when we need 30 at most. It is still raining steadily and the people will be hard put to find shelter under our two flys, the cook house, and the small leaf shelter down on the creek. Joe Landing people say that Lionel has not returned from Nimea.

Thursday Sept 6: Trasnport for today looked like a doubtful proposition when heavy rain began at 12:30 last night and continued to 4:30. There were showers after that in the mountains, but not heavy enough for me to use the raincoat I carried all the way to Joe Landing in my hand.

Resolved the surplus difficulty in carriers by presenting all spares (27) with a stick of tobacco. Left camp at 7:45 with $26\frac{1}{2}$ loads, arrived at Joe's Landing at 11:35. I did a little collecting and made some photos on the way. An easy walk. I am on my feet as long every morning.

Found at Joe Landing that Lionel has arranged for Bill Callanan of Modewa Bay to take us to Rambuso tomorrow; price 20 pounds, which is reasonable. Lionel is at Nimos and will return with Callanan. All stores seemed in order in care of VO Bom in the resthouse. Pinned specimens that Rus left were quite dry and could be packed this afternoon. Plants I left in drying papers were also good and dry.

Feel glad that the Sudest mountain work is over. Mt. Rattlesnake (Riu) always looked so remote from New York.

We have a partially a great surplue of conditionants is contracted by the accordent of the norme in chiral denote to a sindifice does a the complication and the condition of a second of the tableway at from condition to a sindifice does a the complication and the second of MBLA there is as word the during the during of wore will be an accordent of the source of MBLA there is as word the during the during the second of a second of the source of MBLA there is as word the during the during the second of the second of the source of MBLA there is an according to the second of the second of the source of the second of the during the second of the second of the second of MBLA there are not the there is a second of the second of t

Transdar Sect of Friday For toper Long Lange Lines for a for the start of the sector and the sector and the sector sector and the sector sector and the sector sect

Resoured the surflue difficiently in circlers or presenting all strings (27 milth a stick of tobadeo. Weit samp at 7449 with aby loces, stirred is foels bisiter at 11255. I did a hitlle collection and tak the fact the probact of the Wey. An well a wilt, I would be total at the even working.

Found at Jue winter these highed day arrentation for fall falleray of he own fro to take on to Anniter these out of the distance is which is manually. Minachian at Wings and will return with Sailance. Will chore assess is order is disc of VO box in the intel touson Finged escolaeme that findials ware quilty disc and he will be packed this afternoon. Finged escolaeme that in unplace point was disc both disc.

Beel glad dist the Faier southin work is over. At. Bastlesneke (Ma) single

Friday Sept|Fine day after a little early drizzle.

Callanan's "Polyanna", un charge of Lionel, anchored at Loe Landing, about three o'clock in the afternoon. When gear and stores were loaded it was too late to proceed to Rambuso. Callanan is sick at Madaua Bay, apparently gall stone trouble. Said to be a man of 56; ex-miner of Misiam (And North Queensland. Seems to have done well post-war at trading; owns two fair-sized boats; has recently (this year) bought all the Catholic Mission small plantations for 4000 pounds. Is just becoming established at Madaua Bay. The Polyanna is a trip 45-foot cabin cruiser, with greatly flared bows; was built in Cairns and used there as a fishing boat (line fishing).

As we were talking after dinner a local native rushed up to the resthouse with rhe information that a big crocodile was swimming in the nearby creek. Said beast, 7 ft. 4 in. long, was shot by Lionel with BB. Rus will get the skin (valued at about 6 pounds) to make shoes and a bag for his wife.

Saturday Sept. 8: Left Joe Landing at 6:45 am and reached Rambuso at 8:30. Smooth trip. Ran down the Gold Rush Channel inside the offshore barrier reef to where it ends at the site of old Bowla village, then into the open sea to an opening in the reef opposite thes mouth of Rambuso or Proclamatiom Creek. A snug little harbor here. Anchored off a narrow gray gravel beach in about four fathoms (mud bottom), tied the stern to a stump ashore, and could almost step onto the land. Good solidly built resthouse and barracks right on the edge of the sea. Resthouse roof looks as if it might leak, however. The thin leaf bases of the sago palm used here, and throughout the Louisiades, for wall material. Weather proof and durable.

Seen from the sea, the Rambuso locality looks very promising. All rain forested hills except for a few mative garden clearings, obvious second growth, and one or two small grass patched. Almost continuous belt of mangroves along the shore. Tall mangrove forest of <u>Bruguiora</u>, <u>Excoecaria</u>, <u>Carapa</u>, etc. immediately behind the resthouse. A rickety, rotten. catwalk several hundred yards in length leads from the resthouse along the shore directly to the head of the bay, where there is a small village on a steep small hill. Excellent running water in Rambuso Creek, in the mangroves about 100-150 yards from the resthouse.

Were visited in early evening by the fijian teacher in charge of the local Methodist Mission and all its stations on the island. He had just r eturned from a visit to Piron Island in a small dinghy. Pleasant, big yound fellow. Has been here three years and has two years to go. Not sure that he will return after going back to jhis home. Married and his wife lives here. Lionel tells me that these native teachers give at least five years of their life to the mission without pay. The Fijian has not yet learned the Sudest language. Uses Misima language and the local pidgin English in his work. Has about 40 children in school at Rambuso.

Sunday Sept 9: Overcast day with some very light rain; sultry; only about an hour of SE wind in the morning; still after that.Thunder to the north, over the sea, in afternoon. Big bank of dark cloud conceals Rossel Island. It looks wet over there.

Started field work with a circuit to the head of the bay, through the village there (where the missionary lives, and has a small wharf0, into the gardens behind the village where we got unto small tracks that led nowhere; back to the village, then west through the forest to the coast at the church. No decent track for any distance. Had directions from the Fijian teacher. Natives too busy sitting down, in observance of the Sabbath, to offer to help as guides, as natives almost invariably do when a stranger comes along. A semi-swampy coastal plain between the hills and the mangroves about the mouth of the creek. Tall forest there in which <u>Pterocarpus</u>

Isida, Sautifina das siter e little early inteste.

Walland's "olyand a mar an tree of Lionel, Enthored et doe Landing, Arcat tures o'slock in the itermeon. New geer and stores when headed it was too hite to recease to kinkuso. Calibran is slot at Refens bey, apparently a listone trobbie. This to be a mart of 56: ex-alast of Mation of North Meepsland. Seems to have done well otherwar at arching, once two Isla-Fired north, ass recently (bain year) so sant all the outhout Mission and I marked archive (bain becoming specifications wells the action and the strong is a trip of out only called with greater illered power, was built in simple and used there as a finance to (Line from the former).

As we ware talking their since a joest as its reason up to the restiones with rec information that has drouddle the sciencing in the coupy creek. Could best, 7 ft. 4 in. limb, see and by Li of with bo. Bus will get up ship (velued at shout 6 pound), to take choos and a tag for his rist.

ALLET WE SERVE I: Left Joe hading as 0:15 at and reached Rambush at 8:93. Shorth true from the serve is easy of the doubting as 0:15 at and reached Rambush at 8:93. Shorthor true to where it eads at the dite of old douls willings, then in 5 the o en sea to an planting in the wash opposite the module of Remiters on Proclamation Speak. A rang ditting method here, Amenored off a nerve grave travel based in dout four fathers (aut fothers), the the first the same start educe, and could stated the less the fathers cost solidly built resthouse and barreate right on the edge of the set of the set roof looks at if it is dight fash, however. The this less of the set of the set of roof looks and throught the four fash, however. The this less of the set of the set roof looks and throught the four fash, however. The this less of the set of the set roof looks and throught the fash, however. The this less of the set of the set of roof looks and throught the four fash, however. The this less of the set of the set of roof looks and throught the four fash, however.

Seen I was the sea, the Rethuis Local to looks very broining. All rein forested rills except for a law active grean allocators, abvious second growth, and one or two mail grass personed. Almost contrators Dalt of manyroves along the same. Built androve forest of <u>Brunilers, incoencein</u>, veryon, etc. immediately beaund the casemouse. A moket, rosten, orivald reveal anafred verts in length leads from the restucies along the shore directly to the feel of the text in termin lead from the village on antipole to think will reveal and the feel of the text where there is e small willage on antipole to the life. From the restances in the sects in the mangroves arout 100-150 grads from the restances.

There visited in only evening by to filler torner in charge of the local netrodisk Mission and all its subtions on the island. We had just enumed then a misit to Firon island in a sucli dinery. Pleasant, bis round follow. Has been here three yours and her two years to go. Not thus here her will return after subme that to i his name. Martiad a rd his wite lives here. Where bells he that these native transfer give of least five years of their live to the riter here antiput standers give of least five years of their live to the riter larguese and the standards in the transfer of the indest len name. Uses here here the the set here the standards give of least five years of their live of the riter larguese and the index signal matter in the work. The second of the scient of set with the indical

Constar Sec. 31. Overcast day with some very light rold; mitry; only shout as nour of all which in the morning; still siter trut, Juneder to due north, over the ass, in alternor, big bear of dark cloud concests the sel Island. It hooks wat that there.

bbsrted aleld work with a simulat to use beed of the bar, through the willinge thata (where the Alsaionary lives, and the barach where), into the garieds benind the willingt where a got into anal, throng that led notheres book to the willing, then we obtain the forest to the most of the chared, a desert track for an distance. But direction from the Millian teacher, battwee too milling han, in abservance of the source institute of a site of a site as indices an allost the site as the reset of the offer to will a site of a site of the site as the site as the asservance of the source of the form of all as the set of a site of the site as the asservance that the source of the form offer to add the form of the site as the site as the asservance of the source of the one of the form offer the site of the site as the asservance of the source of the one of the source of the site as the site as the site as indicus is abundant, its yellow flowers scenting the airand strewing the ground in the damp shade. A tall marantaceous herb the principal undergrowth.

Monday Sept. 9: Heavy, driving rain from a thunderstorm during last night. Wind NE today; fitful today this morning; we feel the heat here when the wind drops.

10

Went west along the coast to Callanan's small (70 acres) coconut plantation, better than a mile from camp. Very poor botanizing. <u>Barringtonia quadrangularisthe</u> the most striking feature of the littoral vegetation. Forms great, heavy branched trees spreading low over the water and bearing an abundance of <u>Dischidia</u>, <u>Asplenium</u> <u>nidue</u>, <u>Cyclophorus</u> as epiphytes. Three or four hamlets along the coast. Foreshore rocky; dead coral shelf; bits of sandy beaches at the villages. One big built-up canoe seen, two smaller ones. Thry use mat sails here.

Got a guide at one of the hamlets, and he put me on a faint trackwhich took me into primary forest on the ridges. Very poor forest of small trees. Saw nothing to collect, but did not go far into it.

Late in the aftermoon I walked to the last hamlet west, where the VC of the village group, Labadi, was holding a death feast for his father (dead at least some months). In the morning I was shown into a small house in which quantities of donations of food were being "scaled"; much cooking activity; in a special covered shed a covered oven was being loaded with root foods amongst banana leaves. The afternoon a small affair with perhaps 50 people present. Food had been eaten by the time I arrived (4:15). A start was being made to produce New Guinea money in the form of big stone axes (some or most of them of the striped Woodlark xtinex Id. stone) and small orange neck ornaments, each of the latter in a braided holder. Big, grescentshaped limesticks, some of them of tortoise shell and all inlaid with bagi (shell money), were another form of money. The policeman, who is head man of the community, had an assistant receiving most of the money. The two sat at the opposit ends of a mat. The first axes were received by the policeman, each being touched against the one of his upper arms by the donor. He removed the orange ornaments from their bag and laid them on the blade of an axe, the ornaments on top of a bag. The helper arrived supp rted by several women He wore a ludicrously colored green and purple basketlike pbject as a hat. When he sat down, women tucked green skirts around his waist. One by one, as they were handed to women sitting by, or to the policeman himself, crescent limesticks were stuck into his armbands, stone axes were leaved (sic) against him, orange ornaments (in their bags) tucked under his upper arms. There must have been at least 20 stone axes. Made color flashgun photos without disturbing the proceedings (children and some of the men rushed the spent blue bulbs).

Five <u>Rattus</u> <u>ruber</u> in traps last night; a flying-fox and a silasila shot by Rus. A <u>ruber</u> brought in by a local native; 2 <u>Pogonomys</u> by one of our boys.

<u>Tuesday Sept. 11:</u> Wind back in the SE; blowing all day but sea unusually calm on the reef outs de Bambuso; showers in the hills but none on the coast.

Went inland about 2 miles along a track which starts at the mission village (Velevela) and is said to cross the island to Rewa Bay (6 hours). reached an elevation of perhaps 500-600 feet. First mile or better was through mangroves on on the catwalk, through the village on its hill, then up through garden lands fallow and cultivated. Cool through the forest but when I came back across the gardens just before noon the sun was very hot there. The hard yedlowish **soik** clayey soil of the cultivated sloped would seem to need to produce good crops. Noticed only one thriving bit of garden, and it was shaded in part by bananas and young coconuts. Sweet potatoes the principal crop, with taro a close second. Quite a lot of sugarcane grown.

initous is standard, the blick flowers at thing the simula streams in from the sound of a stream of the sound of

Protest : 2:25.19: Heavy, driving rain from a trunderstore Staring Less of all and the

the wind drops.

Neutres this story the speet to utilizes's smill (TD scree) buccoun plant that, Letter this smile from comp. Very soor bothmisting. <u>Herringtonik statement rithe</u> the most striking facture of the litter i verticion. Forms grabb, feary brunched brees spicifing for over the fitter and barring an autobage of <u>Direction. Assignmentar</u> <u>mildes</u>, <u>Urelegority</u> as estatement. Three or four healet, alm, the coust, forestare mody; deal corel shull; Gits of somir because at the villages. Coe be called conce seed, two scaller bucs. Thy see use calls here villages. Coe be called conce seed, two scaller bucs. Thy see use calls here villages. Coe be called conce seed, two scaller bucs. Thy see use calls here.

fot s silve et que of the horiets, and ne fur me of a falst trusten took se into primer forent of the first primer forent of the risks. Were pour forest of until brace, for not the to collect, but of a not go for anto it.

A state in the entermodel entropy to the last herier meet, where the N. the visual the formup habili, was notiging a case in second the second processes and the second case is another. The notifies the second heries of the rest formula is the second case is a state of the rest state of the second case is a covered over the second case is a covered over the second case is a covered over the second case of the rest state over the second case is a covered over the second case of the rest state over the second case is a covered over the second case is a covered over the second case of the second case is a covered over the second case over the second case is a state over the second case over the second case is a state over the second case over the second case is a state over the second case over the second case over the second case is a state over the second case over the second case over the second case is a state over the second case over the second case is a state overt

Five <u>Extes ruber</u>in translatinizati e flying-fot and a silasile fute. A <u>ruber</u> bro 10 in by a rocal tritie: 2 <u>Formarys by</u> one of our boys.

Tusson Sept. 11: Mind back in the SB. Blowing 11 he Chitres muscel vich on the real out de Datives, acoust in the blits out the

Lend indent about a miles along a turow which stores at the milese (Televela) and is half to creat the talked to Revela, (o hours). Transmented wation of ScherkerO.-off feat. Fines mile of perten variathen intervelop on vn to correle, through the visit for a state of the hour of the us through milerow b on vn to correle second the will be apple in it which i dent of the us grader is had faile and with reveal to through the solute hour the hour of the us and the before are the rank through the solute hour of the hour of the talk and the before are to be to was very hold there. The orthograp water at a faile with before are to be to was very hold there. The orth review back actions the heritan with all second solid the set to be rough to be been and one of the before are the principal solid the set of the second set of the to be too be the principal energy with the second be revealed and the state and the principal energy with the second be revealed and the second be Fair amount of mandicoa, few bananas and papaws. We have bought from the natives here pumpkins, sweet potatoes and sweet potatoe tops.

The forest, very poor at first, improves in composition, height and timber volume with the altitude and distance from the coast. A <u>Casuarine</u> perhaps the most interesting tree collected; common and reaching a large size on the ridge crest I followed.

Four <u>R</u>. <u>ruber</u> in traps last night; one <u>Petaurus</u> shot by Lionel, a <u>Pteropus</u> at dusk by Rus.

There arrived here yesterdaythe "Murus", a trochus-shelling sloop with two dinghies and a complement of at least 16. At least a third of these people are hengers-on. A usual pattern when the running of a vessel is in the hands of a native. Yesterday's take was 146 shells. The shells are boiled when fresh in a 50 gallon drum with a side cut out of it to make a trough. Water brought to a boiling surge three times; longer cooking spoils the shell. The dead animal said to shake out easily; it is eaten at times by the crews; said to be tough.

We have hired a small outrigger cance for use in the harbor, Lionel has tried line fishing, without success, Great schools of sardines enter the harborand cruise near the shores, Bought a meal of them a day or two ago; very good, and not difficult eating.

<u>Wed. Sept 12:</u> Fine clear morning; a succession of showers, some heavy, in afternoon. Wind SE.

Botanized up Bambuso Creek about 3/4 mile or so to where it comes out of the hills in an attractive little valleyof alluvial soil partly under gardens now and all formerly cultivated. Needed only a few plants to use up all my driers. Gusty wind, swirling air currents in all directions in our preparation fly, have greatly lowered the efficiency of my drying equipment, Today I had four walls of plaited sago leaf put around the drier waix units.

Several <u>Pteropus</u> and <u>Petaurus</u> shot last night by Lionel, Rus and Tinker; 5 <u>Rattus</u> ruber in traps.

a when the man is a second

Learned that there is susticion amongst the natives that we are collecting the flesh of mammals to go inyo tins of meat, They don't mind our putting cuscus and flying foxes in, but they object to rats, All are invited to see just what we do.

This evening about dusk a councillor and nine men arrived from Rewa Bay, on the south side of the island, wanting to carry for us. Gave them a stick of tobacco each and rice for two meals. Our carrying for Sudest is over.

Thursday Sept. 13: Some showers on the hills, none on the coast. Rather strong SE wind in the morning, little wind in afternoon.

Went up Rambuso Creek perhaps 12 miles, to where it forks. Followed the right hand or main branch a little was through primary forest, when it became gorgy and I sent the boys on. Few results worth while. A striking feature was one cleared slope crowded with fine large treeferns. Have seen nothing like it on the expedition. Very tall with clean gray stems.

Again two R. ruber in traps. Several silesiles and flying foxes jacked by Rus and Lionel. Lionel stayed out until 11:30 and also got a cuscus. We have very few cuscus for this island. There are reports that narive cats (<u>Satanellus</u>) take village fowls; several sets of steel traps have been out several nights now. We have not taken a <u>Satanellus</u> on the expedition. Since leaving Misima we have been told (by Callanan) that they were common marauders of the chicken yard at Ewaiboga (?) Plantation on the east end of the island. This sound of mentions, lew bondran and mathema, the mare bubgatofrad the nertical the dere tomasine, sweet "otstad: universet fatatae do 2.

fan formest, vers pour at fireft ingerve fa competition, and het and inder incorrecting the collected, corner and receiled and reserved the ridge creek Dollborge D.

at four is might in breits alges alges, and generating chatch in might in given and all .adf 16 tlant

Sere inited here terterne "houst, o trodins-conding Sicor with two duringe erg a compilmen of as image 15. At least a thirt of these proviewers nen se es-da. A usual Datuera Mutor ton runsfingat aurenter it in the meral of a . Witter incrossive televans into incline. The machine and bolyed and interb in a 70 galiba imp. into a gine out all it to take a transfir. Mater provent to a 10 line free bine times, indicate and in the chell. The wead within folly the state out essing a lt 12 emben at state av the drene, shit to be tough.

We have filted a small outsiles for use in the maintain. Stonel as triad , i.e. it the second outsile , the filter sincess, stort shoole of scribbe suiter the filtered outset. near the shores, Sound, r seal of themes as on two ago, ver story, and det difficul * En25'80

incompting it incompany actions, a succession of they easy sole dear , in alternoon

notionized in a biblies areas denut 2/ 40112 et 400 to mane at codes ant, of the nille in An Staraotive little velles i allevial how solls under start not and sil forments obtine so. Second only with denote winds at an delars. Casting and studte all currents in all directions in our mercir tigs fit, here stell i denoted The efficiency of in finance with the the theory of the solution is the solution of the solution and ating are uping and prove try

And a complete of the last to a train and the second of th

Tent gaides find ond estant several big big tagnons mutofreds al creat dant ternad The non- manuals to go throather of means, they sould think on putting on on Figure

The greater have successfully and another as which are as with the first and the sound tide of the island, santing to earny into us. Jave mus " stick on tok-edg end ere rise for the nears. Our correct, los annet is byen

Toursder South I'F Code sucredee on the later, negotion the doast, Hotney strong The windows the more lightly lightly that the stranger of the

want as four and a sound in alles, to mere it. ferric, Four each the sight LAND CREATE Breach to Laborate vas bus and the second to second the second control on the 23623 the for low reside words wille. A starting fortune decide we and ale the fortune of the start of ed with fire is to the fire into a the fact of the sect mutais in the data data the 正式出来 大量主要 and day yard use In doing

and a balant is track bever selection and the back the back the ser lovel. Monet tryes out until 11: 30 and a log only 10 and the de de lovel. We de ver ver ' aucule for this strand. There are reporter that regive wate (Estimotion) take village tothe, saveral cate of otest india hive been out several middle use. We have not taken 1813:02 the tries were coment are another chicken with at the toget (?) Thata tion of the

Friday Sept. 14: More or less showery after heavy rain between 9 and 10 am. SE wind.

Crossed the bay by canoe to Varivarai village , 15 good houses, one of them with whaleback roof), thence along a neglected government read leading approximately east inland a bit from the coast. Ridges with small sago swamps and sluggish small streams in hollows. The rain spoiled my morning, but among the few plants collectedwas a fine Gardenia? with delicately fragrant flowers 7 cm. long. Good primary rain forest at my terminal point, which was perhaps only 100 feet above sea level. Many gum treefine (Vatica) in the forest. Worth a proper examination.

Lionel jacking until nearly midnight, etc. and Rus a couple of specimens. Follow-ing a report of very numerous rats on the small island of Boboa, east a couple of miles close to the coast, Liklik and a native are there this evening with traps.

Another councillor and three men from Rewa Bay. The mystery of the people offering in such numbers to carry dor us is resolved. Father Tomay of the Catholic Mission has been taking a hand, telling the people that we need carriers, and to offer for the work. Perhaps the government would not be pleased, if the news got to Misima. McLeod would probably object to any exercise of authority by the church.

Three weeks in this locality, as planned, would be too much for profitable operation. In the morning, therefore, a runner will leave for Callanan's place place on Madaua Bay with a letter asking him to transport us to Kisima any day between Friday Sept. 21 and the following Monday.

Lionel this afternoon put on a radio show for the local populace. The native language program from Port Moresby, which he tuned in on at 4:30 and which went to about 5:45. Police Motu was the language most understood of several on the show, including Rabaul pidgin English. No word of thanks from anyone of the audience of about 50 men, women and youth.

Saturday Sept. 15: Showers in the morning interfered with my field workin the nearer hills, but no rain fell on the beach. Showers both places in afternoon.

Went to the mission village thence around the head of the bay through tall mangrove (Bruguiera) forest, garden lands on the hills now being planted to yams, sweet potatoes and casava (some yams already have shoots a foot long), then primary forest to ne Varivarai village . Very little of interest. MacGregor frequently commented in his reports on the poorness of the Sudest gardens. Probably he did not take into account the poor clayey soil.

Rus shot last night a cuscus and two <u>Nyctimene</u>, Lionel had his later jacking spoiled by rain and got only a <u>Petaurus</u>. Nothing from traps on Boboa Island. The boys were instructed to examine traps often, and pick them up and leave for 11 p,. Instead they returned soon after dark, leaving the traps on this island. Reports of all traps sprung, hair in some, the cords of some bitten through. Crabs or rats? The natives bring in occasional mammals. Today a flying-fox, The flying-foxes are now in a breeding season and carrying young of various ages. Boys examining coconut palms for small bats.

Sunday September 16: Fine though partly cloudy morning. Light rain through afternoon and into night. SE wind. We seem to be in a major weather disturbance,

Crossed by canoe to a landing between Varivarai village and the head of the bay and collectedted mostly in primary rain forest of fair quality. Also worked along the edges of two garden clearings, usually productive places for plants, for. from the clearings one can see the forest better than any other way, Interesting species include a little reddish ground orchid, the first <u>Caroinia</u> I have collected in the Louiseades; although I have seen this or others before, and the second Pandanus for thes island.

Figday sept. 1. . "and of lead shaveny tilter carvy mula behican a odd Lyran. Sa fina.

Located to be the bridgened to Warkvardi will get (2 tool words, one of her with whiletast of), thence how a tableded potermany ratification exting a structure of inland s if from one could. Midger with scall ango and he will be structure and to relieve, the rain scalled on mapping. Let enough the few dimits called the scale of <u>billions</u>, with delicated integrate flavors V al. Long. Societation will be a located by terminal point, which her paragrate flavors V al. Long. Societation will be a located at remained point, which her paragrate flavors V al. Long. Societation will be a located by terminal point, which her paragrate flavors V al. Long. Societation will be a located (vertice) is the "county. Which a range with 100 feet above and level. and the located (vertice) is the "county. Which a range standartich.

Lionei jacking unbli nearly misnight, etc. and and an a counte of coeciments. For coing a report of vor; munerous viss of the small listmat of hero, seatte obupie of miller close to the cosse; taking anotive are here base toto or ming with kreps.

semution compation and three that from from from the . Is availed of the possible of the day, in such parameter carry for set is descine. By an final, of the Catholic Hierory for been taring a main, welking the people that we need carriers, and to offer for the work. Service the covernets would not be pleased, if the news got to Wishin. Noted and grow by beset to any correcties of mining of the news got to Wishin. Noted

Three who a threath locality as planned, would be add with for another on each time. In the marning, therefore, i mane, will itser for Golland s place place of Aut as it, with endities asking with to trute on a to title togade, between Frincy Sept. It and the following works of

Lichten and afternegn jut on a reals shot for the local postines. The ritigs is is, suge regres from fortalized, within as anoth in on st will all attribute to choir 5.41. Folice forth was the languige must union root is several on the shot, including Sabari jiills Shori in the sect of these from at one of the shifteres of about 30 new, worke and yorkin.

Lentrian Beast 12: Another in the Somether 1. * . ered with any field workin Fild were . Wills, but no minifall in the Freeze. Showere buth places in Efferment.

Dens to the minitum fillings thence around the wead of the bet through thil extcrove (hruguters) forest, sender lands on the wills now being blacked to weak, sense but wood and comerts (some) the survey south of fore hot hore), then primers forest to ferive his village. Vary ditties through the vest of the lost hore), then primers forest to records on the postment weak's these grades. Provide to the of the lost best better in set of set of the same trade of the set of the lost to be the best better in set of the set of t

sported by relation of a friedrage the friedrage formed and a set of a dist sported by relation (state of the friedrage friedrage) is an intervent of a dist by the fere interveted of eranine intervention is size of the friedrage for 11 proout all traps openary mass in more the carefe of the bifted traught. Grade of "state out all traps openary mass in more the carefe of the bifted traught. Grade of "state the network build in quagestorial relation of the bifted traught. The light of the int in the resolution set of the carefe of "state" intervention of the int in the resolution of the careful of the of "state" intervention of the intervention of the state of the carefe of the first of the light of the intervention of the state of the carefe of the first of the light of the intervention of the state of the state of the state of the state of the intervention of the state of the state of the state of the state of the intervention of the state of the state of the state of the state of the intervention of the state of the intervention of the state of th

States September 1:: Vise thous parts, uldung morning. high with 4 ough bitaracan a state to be in a major gether einstates to be in a major gether

broken by deade to a lighting between training a villinge and the hash of the base and contected incode to a light any win larger of fair quantity. Also worked alon the edges of the parter dealering tranch, trad of we place for plants, for the larger the closinges one can see that forced both as then any other the collected an include a lithe reddich grown and the fire <u>Canainia</u> has we collected an in confected aftiguing i have seen this or or as belor as particulation of confected and in confected aftiguing i have seen this or or as belor as particulation of confected and in the solution in the seen the set of as belor as belon and the original factors of the set of the second for the set of the set of an and the original factors of the set of a set of the s At least three other spp. of pandan are present 9n this locality, but sterile

Crossed by cance to a landing between Varivari village and the head of the bay and collected mostly in primary rain forest of fair quality. Also worked along the edges of two garden clearings, usually productive places for plants, for, from the clearings one can see the firest better than any other way. Interesting species include a little reddish ground orchid, the first <u>Garcinia</u> I have collected in the Louisiades, although I have seen this or others before, and the second <u>Pandanus</u> for this island. At least three other spp. of pandan are present in this locality, but sterile.

Lionel and Tinker, jacking last night, produced two blackish cuscus, a <u>Dobsonia</u> and a <u>Pteropus</u>. Traps on Boboe Island yielded 15 brown <u>Rattus</u> which Rus thinks is the large bristly rat of Sudest, of which we have only one other specimen.

Shot by accident last night was a fair-sized, rather dark frogmouth <u>Podargus</u> which Rus has pickled. The call of the frogmouth here differs from that of any other I have heard. It begins with a succession of pubbly sounds and ends with two or three clashes of the bill.

Our messenger sent to Madaua returned this evening with a letter from Bill Callenan. He cannot take us to Ressel before Monday 24th. Expects to be here at 3 to 4 in the afternoon of that day. During the afternoon a councillor of Joe Landing arrived with mails- 17 letters frome and a lot for Rus. This had been drop ed at Joe Landing by Timperley (District Commissioner), who sent a note saying that our cargo on Betty Ann, landed at Nimoa, had been sent across to Griffin Point. Will arrange for Callanan to pick it up on the 24th. Timperley is investigating a report of Teague having seduced a native girl at Joe Landing. The lass went to the mission at Nimoq and reported the matter to the sisters.

My mail contains a letter from Van urging that our original plan be adhered to and Woodlark be visited, and in addition, the Trobriands. A letter from John K. Howard, Marine Laboratory, University of Miami, requests information on the occurence of marlin, sailfish and spearfish in this part of the Pacific.

Monday Sept, 17: A wet day and very little field work done, A break in the rain between about 9:30 and one o'clock, Rain mostly not very heavy.

Sent the boys out for a while in the morning while I worked on plants and insects on hand. They found several plants new to the collectionincluding what I take to be <u>Carailia</u> of the Rhizophoraceae -- a dry land tree of the mangrove family. This tree rather common in the primary rain forest of the ridges, but not seen in flower before.

Tinker, out jacking last night between showers, shot a cuscus, the only mammal on the table today.

Tuesday Sept. 18: The disturbed weather continues, with strong gust of SE wind day and night, but only a few small showers today.

Botanized east past Varivarai village to a creek, rather bigger than the Bambuso, which, where I struck it, was big enough to carry a new canoe which had been cut out of a tree, Recollected the <u>Vatica</u> (gum tree) of the island, my previous material being rather scanty. Nothing else of much interest.

Nothing in traps. Rus shot a <u>Pteropus conspicillatus</u> and two <u>Nyctimene</u>. Lionel, out for 2¹/₂ hours last night, got nothing, which is unusual for him.

service the service of the service o

aris e <u>Converse</u>, i Trace en Lober 14 m. aro mestro ale sibilitadore. <u>Educaria</u> aris e <u>Converse</u>, i Trace en Lober Cambor, Socia 1, aroas Ertas arise an ante sul lerge brintly mind di Arder, K.W. Minter es anno 64 millor ante sul con

And we could a start and the spin of the s

se mail porteste inviter area Versirille Latenizarit de peu de 201 mai : auf vou the be visited, sou in ani about the fractionale, a intervision and for aut vou the be visited, sou in and an and and the visitete latence of a seconare bins rilly sound at all appendent in the sus protest the latence of the

Transfordation and the test that this is interest that, "I have been to the test of te

a lenger all addete en telleter I stille part for end il eller en fol funk a por ent dees a lenger all telleter in telleter all state part de value in telleter en fol funk a por ent dees a lenger all telleter all several de value de value en anna de provide de value all telleter est a state all telleter all telleter all telleter all telleter en anna de provide de value. Il telleter telle a state all telleter all telleter all telleter all telleter all telleter en anna de value all telleter telleter an state all telleter telleter all telleter

Timer, out rout to the tating termine the second monthly and the second to the second termine the second termine the second termine to the second termine termine to the second termine te

Lister 21 13 Salaria de la contraction de la contraction de la contraction de la contraction de la contraction

aptanios east o it Gardie al villerris a areas grader bigar the set a start and a since i portain it. Start grader to correct a cance that the of all all since the start the <u>start (start top</u>) which will be a start to term being return a start. Multisers to a manipulation.

and the set of the second of the

792

<u>Wed. Sept. 19</u>: Still showery at times day and night, from SE. High cloud drift is from the NE. Seem to detect an increased warmness in the air when the wind dies down. We are approaching the change in the season, from SE trades to a spell of variable and fitful winds before the NW monsoon sets in.

Made a trip along the coast to Cahhanan's coconut plantation, on to Ladjimari hamlet and enother beyond it, until stopped by a sago swamp I could not cross. This was near the beach, there lined with scattered <u>Calophyllum</u> and associated trees; what is a barrier reef at Rambuso becomes a shore reef here. White terns and cormorants busy on a school of sardines which for some days have been working most in the shallows. The two hamlets, across a small creek just beyond the plantation are unswept and weedy. The most neglected and unattractive I have seen on Sudest.

Aleananti Omore Skin

MATE IN U.S.A.

(a) I service in the set of th

CARACTER CONTRACTOR STATE

A. A. D. MIL 301 A. A.

The plantation is in process of being cleaned by the local people on contract. Probably about 50 men at workthis morning, cutting brush four women cutting grass around the smokehouse and boyhouse. The price for cleaning the 60-7- acres is to be 10poundsin cash, plus a bag of rice and a case of meat for a feast - if the job is done well and with despatch. The people have just learned that Callanan is due on Monday and they are making a great effort to complete the work in a week.

Collected over 20 numbers of plants, mostly littoral species and weeds native and introduced. The littoral trees were <u>Hernandia</u> and <u>Scaevola; Tournefortia</u> is here but sterile, A common regrowth fig added another to the rather numerous spp. collected on the island.

A spiny <u>Rattus</u> in traps shows that that the species taken a few nights ago on Boboa Island is a different species.

<u>Thursday Sept. 20:</u> Weather as yesterday (at least in the hills) with continued high drift of cumulus clouds from the NW, No rain at camp; I had showers at about 1000 in the mountains.

A long morning in the field, from 7:15 to 1:35, took me about three miles inland and one mile from Mt. Imau. The altitude I'd say was about 1000 feet. The forest improved as I made the long, slow ascent, hunting for trees to collect. It became wetter, and somewhat mossy and cooler. Finally, the little used track I followed broke out on to grassland. Not the coarse grass one would expect to find at this altitude, but a fine cover only about ankle high as a rule. It was like coming onto alpine grassland from the subalpine forest of New Guinea, at about ten thousand feet. A subalpine appearance was given by the forest surrounding the grassland, a low stand of <u>Dacrydium</u> and <u>Casuarina</u> that looked coniferous. The grassland, undoubtedly the site of a settlement long since abendoned, was open and in places rolling, and perhaps 50 to 100 acres in area. An outcropping brown slaty rock was so soft that I could kick it to pieces. Some interesting small herbs on the grassland:<u>Eriocaulon</u>, dwarf <u>Mitrassone</u>, a yellowish <u>Stricularia</u>, <u>Stackhousia</u>, and what I take to be a <u>Leschenaultia</u> and <u>Lycopodium caroliniamum</u>. The last two could be at zlpine levels. I don't think I have collected <u>Leschenaultia</u> in New Guinea before. A brown-foliaged low tree <u>Rhodamia</u> formed a border community. Numerous pig rootings about the forest borders, often containing water.

One of my objectives today was the collecting of an oak which I expexted to find on the slopes . Found only one tree, at about 500 feet, with leaves badly eaten by insects, but with yound acorns.

Lionel and Liklik, jacking last night, both got two <u>Pteropus</u>. One rat in traps. One of the bats was <u>conspicillatus</u>, only occasionally collected on the island.

Friday Sept. 21: A beautiful early morning followed by a generally overcast and in part showery day

Having a morning's work on hand, I sent the boys into the field and, between showers, they collected six numbers new to the collection. Made color pictures, I hope, of a beautiful cream and orange <u>Dendrobium</u> of highland type collected in the mountains yesterday. Using directions recently received from the National Geographic re focusing the close-up equipment.

Nothing in traps. Two cuscus, two <u>Pteropus hypomelanus</u>, a <u>Dobsonia</u> and a Nyctimene jacked by Lionel, Rus and Liklik. The locality ap ears to be exhausted for variety of mammals, at least on present methods. There should be more small bats here, and there are reports indicating the presence of <u>Satanellus</u>. A <u>Melomys</u> is known from Rossel, and might be here, too, but only this evening have traps been set in the primary forest of the slopes, about 20 minutes walk for a boy from camp. The caution necessary for a booted person on several hundred yards og "bridge" through the mangrove fringe adds short five minutes to the walk for a white man. The plantsillor is in stores of bains chemailly the loss hereals on tothic section of the store bally about the store with a sound as contains burean four varue outplat, where a sound ble as kerolic and britones. Las prior for cleaning the of of the added to be her constant contribute a tag of rice and a conse of mean for to be well about a const and when despace. The provide have must be that to be added to be to be and when despace. The provide have must be that to be the the despace and when despace is rest after to provide the poly when the the const and the are needed to rest after to a be the to be the const and the start of the provide have must be that to be the to be the source of the start of the start of source the to be the to be the start.

Collected even 20 millers of littles contributive set a contribution of an and interdeced and readered and and interdeced. The its wird treates while interacting and thereads and the set is a control respectively in a set into a substant of the reader material control to the rest of the reader o

A moiny <u>Westus</u> in these clove this set the shocies teled a few nights ago on the sound is stand is a stand in the secret of the shock of the stand is a stand in the secret of the sec

Thrasher has a 20 satisfier as a soliver (as lessed in the him with continued have showend as about 1000 an the mount for the rein stands of the start start and a single showend as about 1000 and the mount for a single showend as a showen

A Loss motion in the stand of t

Che of a Consulve today are the collocing of an original series to include the series of the seri

under an and the second ist of the both tot two Itaronal Car with the two and the second states to the the terms.

Toiday sever al. A securited early monting followed by a gonerally overduct and the

Laving a somithing of work on and, i cont the report the field and, heaved survers, and or edd air anthers new to the consticut. Made color of durnes topo, of a breakling create and orange <u>producing the of Algaland</u> the mailed is the mountain paterds. Ust, directions recently received from the Metimel Coogstants referreing the close-up equipees.

Adding in traje. The duse i, he <u>researed by an elemin</u>. Properly and a probleme jacase or withel, fits and adding the ducklift are and to be ended to varied of manuals, at least on present reliable. There clouds to more and here here and there are reliable inducating the present of <u>remailing</u>. A <u>Manuar</u> is known from acted, and signt or here; here but and, this events new trate but sets in the prime of a source of the standard here; here but end, the events new trate but is anown from acted, and signt or here; here but end, this events new trate but sets in the prime of the standard forward of the start of "united to a list caution the standard of the standard to a present of the start of the said of the start of the standard to be an acted to be the source of the start is any the said of the start of the start of the start of the start is any the said of the start of the start of the start of the start of the source of the start of the said of the start of the start. Saturday Sept. 22: Glorious fine day with just enough cloud to make it a photographer's day. A strong squall at 5 am. Wind, what there is of it, now from the NE.

Botanized some distance past Varivaria for not much profit in worthwhile plants. Twelve numbers brought the total for Sudest to over 500 to date. Ridges covered with primary rain forest go right to the mangrove there. A very good garden, one of the few seen on Sudest, photographed (bananas, manioca, sugarcane). This garden, like most in the area, unfenced. Pips in this ridgy country do do not wander far from the village of their owner.

The cuscus and a <u>Pteropus hypomelanus</u> shot by Kim last night; a <u>Pteropus con</u>spicillatus by Liklik; a <u>Myctimens</u> by Rus. A net, set for the first time at this camp, yielded a <u>Macroglossus</u>.

Lionel went out to the reef in the cance last night, and in the bright moonlight (a day or two past full), made a fine catch of 16 fish. Included were a tuna some 15 inches lobg, a red sea bass, a whaler shark about $2\frac{1}{2}$ ft. long, sweetlips, 4 pike, rock cod, a small coral trout and a tiger bream. Fish for all to eat, plus, this evening, a young green turtle, about two feet long, bought for three sticks of tobacco from a native who had speared it. The price asked for the turtle was low; Four sticks were actually paid. Good white meat.

Stocktaking of foodstuffs, by Lionel, shows that we have enough of most items on hand to last two months.

Sunday Sept. 23; Strong southeaster blowing; few souds of rain; high cloud drift still from NW. This high altitude NW wind started on Thursday.

My last day in the field for this locality, and Sudest, yielded enough plants to bring the total of numbers collected at Bambuso to 202. (1254 herbarium sheets.) In number of herbarium sheets this is the best camp since Maikaiuna. Total plant numbers for Sudest is 515, which is satisfactory enough, We have been on this island five weeks and two days. At Joe Landing there was a flowering season. Not so here or at Mt. Riu Camp. Only a sprinkling in flower at these two camps. Here we have had a lot of annoying showers, especially in the morning, when I do my field work, but th there has been no great amount og rain. About enough to keep the native crops flourishing -- as much as they do on this clayey soil.

Liklik's traps, set in the primary forest a couple of nights ago, yielded this morning a beautiful rat, light russet brown in color and white (to the skin) underneath, which looks like a <u>Melomys</u>. Very different from the <u>Melomys</u> caught on Normanby, the only other <u>Melomys</u> we have. Tubuga's traps gave another spiny big <u>Rattus</u>. Rus lifted his traps this morning. A cuscus and a <u>Pogonomy</u>s shot by Kim last night, just behind the beach. Rus got a flying-fox.

Had from the Fijian teacher's wife a very nicely baked chicken for our Sunday dinner. I was in the field when she called with it. Speaking no English, she had a quaint letter from her husband, which was souvenired and has not been seen by me. I understand it was addressed to "Dear Christian Brothers at the Bambuso resthouse." Three white men in his area, working on Sundays, must be a bit discomforting to the missionary.

Monday Sept. 24: Weather as yesterday - in daylight hours. Some very heavt rain sometime during the night.

The day spent in packing and writing letters. I lost several hours through an attack of some queer illness which seized me after lunch. Suspect a form of indigestion brought on by eating two not quite ripe bananas. My second illness on the trip.

Contrology and a set out of the set of the set of the state of the state of the set of the set of the ents al brand these for a set of the lines for the the

Contraction of the state

>

thesig structure statistical tension of signant cost structure the tension better The results in units the used the west's desidences to design and so later alogse circles circles when the few geores in proceed, protections (tendered manifold, solar trace, solar to the second of the wash the two areas, use success is the last the markers in the destruction of the destruction from the willowed the metropolity and

A THE IS AND A LAND A MANTER OF A REAL AND A LOT THE STREET AND A CALLER AND A CALLER AND A CALLER AND A CALLER stand fielder e Heergelineeuer

Light with prove the rest of the class with the test with a police weight house ingit to a critic part that, would sill the orbit of the included such a three source if the loose toget are base. A state which is the loose to be been and a price root that, small const brown and the break the test of the loose to be a state at price root the test const brown and the break the test of the this even ing a runn then this wast we first hear, but a first the state of folloci from alloy we was a stated in The mice sizes for the tirtle was how the to the state of t

Stock with a good that is a start of a start of a start of the start of the start of the start

This pupe color where a start we want the start of the st

Had from the lider accounts this a very fact the lider blood blood calendric territor cander dimeter. I was to the it divery any calend of barty. Spacing ad a globar and has a surfict between from the manuals ad, wilds at restriction and an all as a profile to. I strengthed in the company to fuer the surfice and erest at bridge from the rest. Tores white new is the sees, monstring many of Minto be CHAR allogerorgan of the . WEARING ?!!!

The treak new head lating that a a a support of the same the start that the start the start the start of the

a sour olds server Theseven shot. In the second states that gains on the contract of? stical for a set i line so the second of the off of the second second in the second form for the line to the second s Bill Callenan arrived in his "Polyanna" about 11 in the morning. The cargo is all loaded this evening, ready for an early start in the morning. Bill brought the cargo (16 pieces) which was missing from the consignment ex "Muniara" to Nimoa about a month ago. The mission had sent it across to Griffin Point by the District Commissioner (Timperly) about two weeks back.

One rat in traps last night. Rus inspected the site where the <u>Melomys</u> was caught the night before last.

Bought from the local chief, an old man, two very nice plain old wooden food bowls for the mixsionxx Museum. The first anthropological objects I have gathered. I did not plan to do much in this line until we reach Rossel.

<u>Tuesday Sept. 25</u>: Left Rambuso on the "Polyanna" at 6:20 am. Rather strong southeaster sprang up and after taking something of a beating with heavy seas we put in at Hamba, on the SW part of Rossel. Passed through Gwe Passage in the Barrier Reef to get to Bamba. Stayed there the night, sleeping ashore in a govt. resthouse. House roof faulty, but no rain fell. Few sandflies. At a hamlet east a bit from the anchorage, there is a platform of flat stones and giant clamshells,from which rise two sloping stone monoliths like those of Goodenough Island. This stricture accariiagxtaxaxiacakxativexxx right on the edgeof the sea under big old Calophyllum trees. Called Chebaga, according to a local native (Songi) on the crew of the Polyanna; a talking place he said.

The Osborne Brothers have a small plantation at Bamba, employing eight Gosiago boys. Fine big smokehouse of sago thatch.

In conversition with Callanan, learn that he is a miner taken to trading and the sea. He is afraid of the sea, Could have run on to Abuleti in the conditions we had. A heavy-set red-faced short man of rough appearance and manner. Worked at Candlish's Dry Hash mine in the Etheridge in the midpthirties. Came to Misima with the Cuthbert concern before the war; was one of the two men sent back to reopen the mine after the war.

Total of mammals collected on Sudest was 225, belonging to 14 species. There were 159 skins and skullsFrogs for island amounted to 296, snakes 12, lizards 15, freshwater fishes 49. Specimens of two species of freshwater crayfish were collected on the Mt. Riu slopes. Light trap results for Rambuso were the poorest yet; butterflies and Odonata fairly good. One or two new butterflies most days.

Ned. Sept. 26: Raised anchor at Bamba at 6:55 am. Kept close outside the barrier reef in moderate seas (long ocean swell with not much break). Reentered the rest barrier through Gware Passage and anchored off Abaleti at 9:20. Anchorage is off a sand bar at the entrance to Abaleti Creek. The Osbornes (Hugh, Ron, and Uncle Eric) came off to meet us and take our cargo ashore in a launch. About half a mile up the creek, on the western bank they have a slipway and workshop where they have almost completed building a very fine 60-foot motor vessel called "Yelan Gili II." The first Yelan Gili was appropriated during the war and not returned. The second is to be taken our over the bar Monday afternoon, if conditions are favorable. Tides cannot be predicted with any accuracy. There is unlikely to be quite enough water on the bar to float the vessel. It is proposed to set one of the two 40 hp Lister diesels quarter astern, the other three-quarters ahead, and thus scour a passage in the soft sand for the ship. Hugh, the elder Osborne, is perhaps not y yet 30 years of age. He is a shipwright by trade (learned of the Wright of Brisbane). Ron, a year or two younger, is a qualified Diesel engineer. They have been six years building their ship. All woodwork but the doors and cabin windows, is local pitsawn timber, beautifully handled. Main timbers are Kiwini (<u>Intaia</u>), planking rul (a dipterocarp), decking white beech (<u>Gmelina</u>). Metal fittings are largely from wrecks on the Rossel barrier reef, a graveyard for ships. For instance, a fine brass ladder and copper tubing came off an American submarinewhich went up during the war. Other items are from a Japanese ship.

Hill Gallenan artivity is the destance about 1 is the total of the correct and all 1 hild the original for all strip and in the correct of the correct of barge (Lopisces) value was missing from the consistment on "muniars" to Dise a monte ago. The disting and east it edges to Grift's folds by and District (onmissions (Timperly) scout two weres back.

One rat in this last diant. Int last acted the site inere the relative rate

adding in the roaml which, an als and, bee when blain his wooden food howle for the missianxx. Museum. The first anterconclast checks have winch 1 and not plan to do woot in the first white any resch wissel.

<u>lueedan kent. An</u>tshelt teabuso on the "Polyenne" at bidd an. Hathar school contasancer diving a an interness in constinue of a second constinue of

ease we put in at Hans, on the S. pert of horsels. Easted through the issues in the herr er reef to jet to builds. Stard there are fight, clearing at ore in a sufrestronge. House roof faminy, bet as related. There are said there, as a market of bit from the anomalese. From its phabform of that store and their inclusions the which rise is a sliping store mouth in the those of possenum related. The same interval at the second family is that an the second related in the same interval at the second family is that an the second related in the store is the second relation of the second relation of the second relation of the store is the second of the second relation of the second relation of the second relation related to the second relation of the second relation of the second relation is the the fully according to the second relation of the second relation of the second relation of the second relation.

The Deborne Browners have a small mentables at inter a sectority at in ageings

In conversation vite Cellstan, learn trative is a miner taken to bracking the time see: he is sirking of the see, bould have rul on to abuleat in the constructed at sendificate by it h aide in the buseries in the adoptinities. Sere to piptin the Catherretter sendificate the way; was one of the two for and cathe to piptin the rive offer the set.

Yotul of meduals collected out annous who will be tonging boild specifies. The were 159 shifts and successful controls for island evenuiged to 200 stated 12. Listand 15. Treatwater fishes 40% absolution of its and specify of fremweter creftion were collected of the M. The these was a specified at the second of the context of the cont

The original Osborne Brothers , Harry and Eric, came to Rossel fifty years ago (Eric in 1906). A sign on the boatshed reads, "Established February 10, 1905." Harry, father of the two boys, died some years ago (since the boat was started). Eric seems to have got rid of his interests in the property and to have soent his time since the middle thirties at Bulolo in New Guinea and in the big timber area pf SW West Australia. He served as a tugboat engineer with A merican small ships during the war (Hollandia, Philippines, Okinawa, and later Korea). Now about 70 years of age. Mrs. Harry Osborne survives and lives at Abeleti. Also here are Hugh's wife and two small children. Eric came to help finish the boat, 15 months ago.

The Osbornes have on Rossel several small coconut plantations besides Abeleti and Bamba, also trade stores, a 50-foot launch and a smaller one for inside the reef/ work on visits to their plantations and stores.

My impression from the old reports was that Rossel was entirely forested, but today several grass patches were seen along the coast between Bamba and Abeleti. The island is mountainous, but apparently there are several fairly extensive valleys at low elevations on creeks along the south coast. We heard that the coconut parrot was not found on Rossel. but they are at both Bamba and Abeleti. Another report was that there was no betel-nut on the island. Eric Osborne tells me that one species (minor) grew here and was chewed, originally, and that the big betel-nut is now grown in quantity.

No rainfall records have been kept at Abaleti, which is a pity; rainfall is very heavy, as the result of SE clouds being bottled up in the valley. At the Catholic Mission at Jingu, on the NE coast, and the mission has periodical shartages of water.

Upon arrival at Abaleti we had the choice of two government resthouses, equally small, one on the beach, with muddy tall mangrove swamp behind it, the other on a slope at about 150 feet. Chose the latter, with as yet no boy's barracks, which is close to a medical aid post in charge of a native orderly. A fine view of the reef and passage, mountains rising rapidly inwardand on a somewhat higher rise about a mile west across Abaleti Creek, the big old house of the Osbornes. Sandflies troublesome, even on the hill. It is the most inconveniently situated camp we have had. I feel that we are going to have to do a lot of track cutting to open up the country. We have our bulk supplies in Osborne's store, but the work of carruing the rest of the supplies and gear up the hill from a landing in the mangroves occupied until four in the afternoon, giving only enough time to to rig a fly over the floor of an old resthouse next door. This will be the work fly when another one can be rigged for the boys.

Thursday Sept. 27: Much rain during the night, the drift being from inland. Some thunder with the rain. The reddish clay of the camp site very muddy this morning. A leak developed over Lionel's bed; much profanity. I usually got the leaks. Dull threatening morning; a little sum in the afternoon.

Camp rigging about complete. Rus behind with his arrangements. I am established in the kitchen of the old resthouse. Traps are out tonight.

and the set while the to be Lionel got on the radiophone with Samarai this morning. The "Muniara" is due to leave woodlark for Samarai about 5 weeks hence. If we can get across to Woodlark from Rossel in the Osborne's new boat (we should know about this after Monday), we will be able to plan 5-6 weeks work for this island and 2-3 weeks for Woodlark. Have made out a small order of stores to be radioed tomorrow for shipment here by the "Miniara" next week, enough to see us safely over two months.

Minex .

Callanan left this morning and is reported to have a tossing as he went out the passage. I hope it continues. He overcharged me for the trip. A charter rate of 20 pounds a day for three days -- a day too much, as he is on a trading voyage.

Les chiers de la sobre router, forme al fait, or e ta Marcel d' est (borg in 49 c). I alla cal mont net dest, d'Ablie el Familie d'Alle. Marc, obre al une-tro et e chiel de cal d'alle de la servicie de la servicie. Marc, albe de la contrar de adoir de la la la cal de la servicie de la stance de d'he carce de modie fairbre de adoir al le multas arrait de la sance de l'abat vertaille. Es served et d'astrar el biostre d'he adoir de la servicie de la stance de la star (foirbrait, serve de de l'astrar el biostre d'he d'here d'here de la stance de la star (foirbrait, serve de de l'astrar el biostre d'here d'here d'here de la star d'here d'here d'he d'here de la star d'here de la star de distribut de la star de la star d'here d'here d'here de la star foirbre d'here de la star de la star d'here d'

Se Commen ale an Ruser seven an Austri seven bereit bereine unter a sene bautes and the and stand, altri trais converse a provincial autor baile for an lier finite the first of the first

3. Interesting in the solutregory ward is housed to a set (10.10 for the set (10.10 fo

. No definition resolves have been fighter notical, you in face out, which fished to with the fished with resolve the test of a cloud being without the cloud being without the second of the second being as write the second being as a second

"Topological the set of live reaction of the set is and the set is a function of the set of the set

Tenergy reserves of a local meta schild with the standard resting with the standard rest of the formation of the standard rest of the second rest of the standard rest of the second res

is not to react to the second of the se

Selienza 1970 this revuine 11 ha reported to a vertice of he work ou the rescars. In tage 41 continues, the exception to the lot of write. I therefore the of 20 points a resident three data were derived anone to a real of the resident of To the Osborne house for dinner in the evening; the old homestead where Mrs. Osborne, Ron and Eric live; Hugh and his wife have a thatched house close by. Old house, built in 1910, full of pessessions and not well kept. Very good meal, after which Hugh showed a lot of kodachromes he has made of this area recently, and I had a few to show.

Mrs. Osborne evidently is no housekeeped, but looks well preserved for her 70 years and long residence in the country. Most people show deterioration after many years in the tropics. Eris, however, looks like an old New England Yankee. The boys are keen as can be, and living every day.

Eric informed us that, about # 1921, a man named Frost, collecting orchids for Saunders of St. Albens, stayed about three months at Abaleti. Collected some thousands of <u>Dendrobium atroviolaceum</u>, the "Rossel Island Orchid" which I have also found on Misima and Sudest). Apparently this was the only species taken, although a fine <u>Phelaenopaia</u> occurs there.

Friday Sept. 28: Some heavy squally rain during the night. More between 7 and 8, and about 10:30 in the morning. Fine bright -- also steamy-day after that. Mountains now (5:30 pm) quite clear and sharply outlined.

Took a dinghy the Osbornes have loaned us and went up the river perhaps a mile to where it shallows over a gravelly rush. Water quite fresh but tidally influenced almost to my topmost point, and mangrove along the banks for the most part. Tied up dinghy opposite Naideta village (on west bank) and walked up stream about $\frac{1}{4}$ mile. Floodbank, disturbed by cultivation long ago, and now by cattle which have run wild from the plantation (said to be only five head there now). Grassy, trampled, jalf boggy glades in the forest of the banks. Much <u>Vatica</u> in the forest of the narrow floodplain. An extensive, apparently flat basin beyond appeared to be occupied by second growth forest and bits of sago swamp. Collected 15 numbers, including a pink Dendrobium not seen before (photographed), and two other orchids. Probably the species previously collected on Sudest or Misima, or both islands.

Nothing in traps last night. Twp bpys out jacking, shot nothingTinker, out this morningfor pigeons for the pot, got a Nyctimene geminus, and a large one, the first juvenile of this we have collected so far. Rus sees no difference between the Nyctimene we have been getting from the beginning.

All but the mammal and plant boys opening up trail

Lionel put in our stores order to Samarai this morning, also spoke on the radiophone wit Reg Neate of Woodlark who is on his way to Australia in six weeks business trip. (It is reported that two mining engineers from A ustralia recently spent two months inspecting a big deposit of iron ore on Woodlark. They were in the wreck of the "Kari".)Neate offers us the use of a furnished house with plunge bath, refrigerator, etc.

Was visited late this afternoon by VC, Guadua, of the Saman group of hamlets somewhere west along the coast. Said he came in a whaleboat. Clean, little, toothless old man. (Our local VC is anything but clean) Told Guadua that that probably we would later sing out for carriers from his villages. His book gives "potential labor" as 40 males and 35 females.

Saturday Sept. 29: Rain after daylightkept me in camp until 8:30. Some light showers in morning. Fine afternoon.

Botanized in a new cut trail going into the hills in about a nottherly direction. from camp. Good rain forest, but with few big trees and an undergrowth very poor in species. <u>Vatica</u> common on the ridge. Also two slender feather palms(one fertile and collected, and a very beautiful fan palm which occurred mostly as a juvenile. "Lo sue Concerno di de fer dirine in un e ering; fino old antested mera "Pri-Deborre, fion e d anto liver final and firs will forwere finitened and a close int Ald frames, hitth in 1930, full of obstrages internet ant well bear. Terr and meals after dirice inter antes antes i tude the debor directed of the first of the atter dirice inter antes of tude of tude of the contest of the first of the atter is to be atter to be about

Bits. Suborts outdatt, in he bequidespool, ant-look velocies for tel 10. ystroadd long Saideser di Ane boundy, flose four contentration after neg terre in the troates. Inte lookever, looke lize at our day bit and Kapteo. The bousters free to be, and lithe swer day.

Anth Los ented to thete, about & Lyn, a net massified from conflecting archite for Sounders of its. Allens, stayed about fores booting of Abilett. So her bac acts and saids of <u>Departures throwing count</u> has Morsen Lakent Graids which I have allo formal on Maine and Malette. The sound bits for the only specify of the stand in <u>Particantenia</u> course there.

inter fart. 245 - Sone deavy sendir avia inclus the night. And set set and in the set and is a bas after that the source is the second of the

Tools a diart an Outprine have is not used as an valiable of their body to a set of a set of a state of a set o

Refairs in trapslast alone withogs and including and in the inflater, out this mornin for signed for the pot, out a knotteens continue, and a large one the first direction of talk to never but cost on the time such to differentiatees letter the statements of the set of gates to be first.

Li ut bie seven terd labt do a opening an de tra il

bienei aut in un stores enten to haitel in furnic, alto a die di e follophone via in the attent of voollag, so is on ille to the destriction in gir verkerbaanolo but. (If the recordes that two mining term nets live i water in recently etent to autode into this & but denosit of trow are on wool and. They see it the week' of the tribut is a string a to denosit of trow are on wool and. The second to the tot the tribut is the strenge of the tribut of the term of the tribut the tot.

set visited intervise intervise and apply washes, of the volume that of serieds for the set whether intervise and the arts is volumebook. Stand That is to the rest of them. (Our local VO re-station of them is villed backs the book after "propagited se would intervise at for series" is would intervise and it for series.

many sea not approved by her and seal and a seal and the

Foralised in a new of the solar solar inter the the bout a former interestion; iron or at the Televister, interest if the the breact of an Universe break not in signed as <u>Sectors</u> campoints willow for the cloud to same solar and lenging and to be a very back of the sector of The botanical outlook for Rossel, the New Guinea ultima thule, fabled as being so"different" does not look bright at this stage.

A cuscus was shot last night. by Lionel. Nothing in traps. A slow start in mammals.

Quit work about 4 o'clockto go on the "Yelangili" out to the bar. Got stuck on soft sand when nearly over, and the tide had started to run out. Engines run very well and the ship handled nicely. She is on the sand, with perhaps no more than a foot of water at low tide until tomorrow evening.

Sunday Sept. 30: A change in the weather pattern. Only small scuds of rain through the morning; more or less cloudy afternoon; no rain last night (it has been coming mostly in a couple of hours after dawn). SE continues.

Took the dinghy and as far as it would go up a right-hand branch of Abaleti Creek on which the Osbornes say there is a waterfall Over 100 feet high. Found vestiges of an old track, which crossed and recrossed the creek several times, the crossings becoming more and more difficult for wading as the bottom changed from gravel and shingle to hard slippery, loose small boulders. Did not get within hearing of the waterfall, and collected very few plants.

Nothing in traps again. Jacking by the boys last night yielded a cuscus of purplish-gray color, recalling some that were shot on Normanby. A boy out after pigeons bagged a <u>Pteropus conspicillatus</u> from a tree.

The Yelangeli was got off the bar and safely to anchorage on the rise of the tide in the afternoon.

<u>Monday October 1</u>: Slight showers through the morning; afternoon mostly overcast; Very heavy rain for hours in evening and during the hight; some thunder with start of the rain.

Completed the botanical examination of the circular track the boys have cut on the slopes immediately to the NE of camp. Forest is well grown and good to look at, known but produces for mw very little. Practically nothing in flower or fruit. Very poor undergrowth as regards species, even in the gullies. Collected the common, very tall fan-palm of the ridges (<u>Livistona</u>?). Another interesting plant was a small <u>Barringtonia</u>? with very big, clustered leaves and showy pink flowers.

Nothing in traps. No jacking to-night. We three whites went to the Osbornes for dinner, to celebrate the trial run of the Yelangili, carried out in the afternoon. The rain prevented the boys from going out.

The Catholic Mission ketch "Morning Star" came in this afternoon with cargo for the Osbornes and with Father Earle and McGhee on board. Earle is stationed at Jinju, a and the NE side of the island. Name of the station locality properly Njin-njiu. Rainfall records have been kept for three months past. Fifteen inches in September, and only three rainless days. Twelve to fourteen inches in the two previous months. Much more rain fell at Abaleti, the settest spot on the island. Eric Osborne admits a mistake on the part of his brother Frank in settling at Abaleti. It should have been Bamba, the best anchorage on the island, with a good shore for a slipway, and good soil for coconuts. Abaleti plantation is poor.

Rain prevented our getting home and we slept at the Osbornes.

Tuesday October 2: Heavy showers soon after dawn, and again in the afternoon.

Had to stay in camp to look after yesterday's plants a nd insects (a big catch lighttrap catch last night). Sent the boys out to collect in the morning but they did not get much.

the book of the second second and the second sec

i eusene was sont last ni ditte viscoit, inotating in trans. A vis starts

very well and the side handled rated. See is on the send , first series not book of the series and the series the series of the

Sunday Sent. 50: A Grange in the seather establish while ender of rain standards in the shirt in the morater, more or less cloudy stremoch; no miniless vientality hes ben twithe mostiv in a courts of hours titer david. Et continues.

rest inteleda in-onerd and-in and a new as an an interior branched about the or ablication the Dedictives sey there is a subscriptly Gree LaC fact high. Fond ventices of en bla trach, which evosed and recrossed the creek several thes. The creek has areas hird onto and share a louger . Louse and it was one of the new set a thin meaning of the set of . ATOLIC, VEL MEN LOCOSTICONDER

for the in crass sector. Jeax me the boys lead on at yiel and storage the the fue color, solor, and the some the some the solor of a nort the solor and the Leave a real a transmission of a start a start and a start

Les reistoels van of die all bar and haraim to apolorega on diertice of the bice in the sitemon.

interestive which is the second anticevent are the second of the is the interestion of the second second and the second s dery heavy he'n for bours in evening and furing the night, both and with the tests with rebound

Complete et the herenders exerting of the citallar threak the name are and the the slores the distance to the MB of carry. Forest is well grown and cond to ince at and but proves for my were the section in a thing in flores extends. Yes, one undergrowth as recards sould over in the guillion. Collected the control, ver fan-pairs of the mages (<u>Livistori</u>). Inother interesting then a gasif <u>Frank</u> touted with your big, disperse leaves with how out iloners.

Motning in traps. No lacing to gight. We three whites ont to the Osbornee convertenced at the spinning , illusial then is may laber a second of a series that the The trill of eventied and ease from going with and

The Catholic Mesion satch Moralis Star" came in this of beriod with mine I'r ALTIERS to the state of the state of the second of the sec Bainfell records to ve been Rept 2 r trace months past. Fifteen inches in Beptenbert and buy buy state contrast data. A fait for each indus in the Day San toos similar, Much nore rain cell as italish the settlest spot of the island. Erne isuorne addits a mistice on the pot of his prother rank in setulior at abalent. It should have peer Lamba, the best anchorese on the Latan, with a lood for a silprar, end rood soil for and an ... Thalett plant that is poor,

Fin the states our setting home and we show at at the Ustorner.

Puesday October 2: Neavy showers soon sthey down, and sgain in the afternoon.

. Red to stay in other to look after yesteriou's plants and incore (a big or full Livet and gridgen sat in Fastion of the some dis for all the moments in the moments but there is LOOME THE TON WED Nothing in traps last night. See note above on jacking. Results in mammals so far are poorer than at any other camp. Opportunities are not being fully exploited. Social doings in connection with "Yelangili", which we have felt obliged to join have interfered two nights with bat shooting and jacking. But more traps could be put out, and no bat net has been rigged yet. We have been here six clear days for, I think, four mammal specimens.

1

Lionel left about 6 this evening with Hugh Osborne on the launch "Weiwei" for Jinju and Mt. Rossel. Hugh is on a regular trading trip. Jinju is about three hours from here. Lionel after an examination of Mt. Rossel for a camp site, will probably walk back across the mountains to Abaleti.

<u>Wed. Oct. 3</u>: Rain beginning about 6 am delayed my start into the field. Torrential downpour from about 11:30 to 1 o'clockShowers at intervals during the afternoon.

Had a good morning - before being forced in by rain - on the ridge to the SE of camp. Collected in both primary and second growth forest. Several subcanopy trees, including two nutmegs, found in fruit in the former, and a nice little gregarious<u>Selaginella</u> (found also on Misima and Sudest, if not the other islands) on the ground. The second growths <u>Alphitonia</u>, <u>Commersonia</u>, a <u>Macaranga</u> and a <u>and</u> <u>Glochidion</u> among expected small trees. Also there were a <u>Cupania</u>? and what looked like a small-fruited <u>Acronychia</u>. Gathered a few seeds of the big fan-palm, which, if I can get enough to make a shipment worth while (we are supposed to split with the PNG government), I will send to the Fairchild Tropical Garden. This is the only good palm I have seen on the trip with ripe fruits,

Nothing in traps again. Four cuscus and a Nyctimene shot by the boys, Rus and his boy jacking on a trail not seen in daylight, got lost. Much shouting on the mountainside. No mammals shot or seen.

Thursday October 4: Much rain in the form of heavy showers again today, fininf only Paddled against it.

The rain, falling every day hampers field work. Hugh took their dinghy on his trading trip round the island, leaving us with what we can get in the shape of canoes for water transport. The only cance in the area, apparently, to carry three people hight. Then he falled the tient top property and it got adrift. to be picked up in damaged condition at the mouth of the creek. The transport situation is also hamat least at the mountain camp. They would appear to be absent from Rossel. Here, too, I have felt no scrub itch. I think it was on Sudest. Certainly it was at

Again nothing in traps. Nothing in a bat net set a night or two ago. One Nyctimene shot by Tinker, who also brought in a 1x pale brown <u>Melomys?</u> with white belly. This he said he had shot, but it carried the marks of a trap. Someone's trap line was robbed,

Lionel returned from Mt Rossel, walking across the island from Jinju and examining the mountain on the way. Had a bad time in the rain. A guide showed him Osborne(s.camp siterrow ridge only a few hundred feet from the summit. Just about enough room for a camp of our size. On this side of the mountain, about 20 minutes from Osborne's site, and at lower elevation, a place was pointed out where two white men had camped, collecting butterflies. Obviously the camp of the Eichhorns, sites are available below Oscorne's on the Jinju side. Lionel reported leeches troublesome on the top. Conditions mossy there and timber small. Judge that ten days will be enough there. The scope appears limited. A contract of the descent of the set of the

i road loub evolute 6 4215 evening fils anight the inter on the lands the loub diale and the docted. It's to one restar the function with a same district the source found . rtalide of actor university actor have dist. th

The formation of the state of the destate of the destate of the state Lest since destricted the sesses attached a lock of all through and thought the

content of the state of th an under a line descente and the section of the sec any record will brees, and rate rates and a contract what duties it is a ender outed <u>contract</u>. Screed a las coude of the function transition and a can be every which which which when a last contract is the rate grown will a some to the screet, is the screet is a screet of the solution of the rate grown will a some to the screet shift, thread a screet in the contract of the screet of the screet statistic thread a screet of the contract of the screet of the screet statistic thread a screet of the screet of the contract of the screet of and well of a sect on the trib alber the of an and the tribe

Antio in traps solut 's an entrops and they prime see. 'S the royal here all his for the here a termine seen in the light termine institution the filter in transfer manage. We append on white.

An addition of the second to a state of the state of the second s Paddia di antida a palabas

and and the stand of the stand stall and a second state of a state work and a state of the ton a start when a start of the A MARTIN DO DELEMON

ser along and manager the true the and set out a distribution the rest for to of a more allow a set of the function of the second of

anise of the man a set of the address builder the address of the source of the set of the second and the start in the set of the and the design of the second o

Friday October 5: Beautiful fine day, the only day, I think, we have had here without rain. No rain last night.

Took advantage of the day to climb a peak which rises about 1000 feetto the ENE of camp. Was out nearly six hours, Followed a trail cut by our boys. Good rain forest with a scattering of very big trees; undergrowth very poor; found no big tree in flower, only a few in fruit. A <u>Metrosideros?</u> with reddish ysticx young leaves is a common big tree on the ridge crest of the top. Also collected, in fruit, a <u>Podocarpus</u> of the <u>noriifolius</u> group. Smallish trees of an oak occurred in some abundance on top, but all were sterile. My chief reason for climbing the peak was to collect the cal.

Nothing again in traps. Rus and the boys jacked last night and got nothing. A noth Another Melomys came in, however. A young one grabbed by hand by Tinker at the

Neglected to record yesterday that Lionel brought in five specimens of a small <u>Hipposideros</u> swatted in a rock crevice in which he sheltered from the rain on the way down from the mountain. Hugh, returning grow his trading trip, brought 16 more collected somewhere in Yongga Bay. The <u>Melomys</u> here (if it is <u>Melomys</u>) is a very different one - asingle specimen - on Sudest.

Ron Osborne had dinner with us. Tomorrow he will take Lionel to Loa or Asele Island, off the eastern end of Rossel, to trap and shoot. Rats are reported to be very plantiful there. The Osbornes have most of the island planted with coconuts.

Have decided to spend what time we can at Jinju after we work the mountain. It might be better for mammals than Abeleti has proved to be. Arranged this morning for Hugh to take (us) round to Jinju, for a start up the mountain, next ThursdayThis afternoon there was radio news that the "Muniara" has been delayed in sailing from Samarai and will not be here until about tomorrow week. For some reason, not clear to me at the moment, the Osbornes appear reluctant to transport us to Jinju until after the Muniara has been here. I think they want to spend all available time in trading on other parts of the coast.

Have been reading "A wreck and scenes of cannibalism at Rossel Island in the Louisiades Archipelago? Me, enesis," by V. de Rochas" published in the "Tour de Monde" at Paris, 1861." a translation on loan from the Osbornes. De Rochas claims to have visited Rossel with the rescue ship which was sent from New Caledonia to pick up the Chinese (327) of the three-master "Saint Paul", which was wreched in 1856. He tells a gruesome story of stacks of pigtails and clothing found at the spot where the Chinese, an small boats, were alleged to have been killed, Have also read a typewritten account, by Frank Osborne, of the salvaging of the "S.S. Inaho Maru," a Japanese steamer of 2250 tons which went ashore on the barrier reef near Adele Island on 5 January, 1922.

<u>Sunday Oct. 6:</u> Heavy rain for some time ending at dawn. Another fine day after that. with heavy showers, however, up the valley. Cloud drift from east. For some days now the sea has been calm, with not much break on the barrier reef. We seem to have come to the end of the strong SE winds, and to be entering the doldrum period between the two main seasons.

Worked in camp while the boys did a morning in the field; Again not a thing in traps, even in some set on the Osborne's store across the river, which is said to be well populated with rats of some kind. Nothing jacked last night. Nothing on the mammal table this morning.

I find that it will not be convenient for the Osbornes to take us to Jinju until after the departure of the "Muniara." They wish to collect all the copra they can. by trade and from their plantations (right aggregating about 300 acres) before the boat comes.

Lionel and Hugh departed about mid-morning for Adele Island in the Wei-wei."

Arthread in the second second and the second second and the second in the second secon

There asymptote of the car is like the weat which when the development for and of each. West out ready six and a followed a field of the provident of the cool rain force with a substantian of your bir ready to conjoin the point of a bir take is intered of the followed is a strong deal with repart for a bir take of a lot of and the followed of the following the strong locates take of map bir treat of the followed of the take of a location of the locates take of a bir treat of the followed of the strong deal with repart for locates take of a bir treat of the followed of the strong deal with the strong little for the strong bir the strong bir the strong deal of the strong sone that the strong bir the strong bir the strong bir the strong was to controls the with

Allender rot stated in the consult of the first of the second the restrict of the second term of term

is frinke the beauty with the statement is the line the bound to be tests in the state of the second sectors in the second sector is the second secon

Bave notioned to spend which time we don at study alient was subclue annowant. It mitter on horder for asserie that indicti the prosect to de. Arrented this mark how for hoge closes (us) roads of with, "or" clerit an the mathematical that a line of the provident that the transmission of the first an the mathematical as from because of still how to be the the first and the mathematical for the reaction of the clear so set of the model of the formation when the reaction because of still how to be the the first and the set of the still reaction of the first so set of the model of the first of the first of the set of the reaction of the the set of the model of the first of the set of the reaction of the set of the first of the first of the set of the set of the reaction of the set of the first of the first of the set of the set of the reaction of the set of the first of the first of the set of the set of the reaction of the set of the first of the first of the set of the first of the set of the first of the set of the s

interfactor realigned in the work and adding of considering the books that in the interfactor realigned in the real time of loss from the real of the odd of the valued to see the real time of loss from the real of the real of of the realistic time is the real time of the real of the real of the real time of the realistic time of the real time of the real of the real of the of the real time of the real time of the real of the real of the real of the real time of the real time of the real of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real of the real time of the loss from the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the second time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the real time of the time of the real time of the time of the real time of time of the real time of the real time of the real ti

sumMatrioco.n: eav, rais is case the press of an of the provider for the brind term with unced the press the pressing of the end of the set of the provider of the press of the press

worke' an cash, and is the book off in man', dim the analysis and a short of the sh

this offer it with south control of offer at an entropy the with the second of the sec

there was and is a state of the machine bar and the bar and the set of the

Turned back from somewhere inside the lagoon with a big green turtle they had caught. We had some of the meat and liver for luncheon. Liver has a pecu;iar texture and I did not eat. it.

<u>S unday Oct. 7:</u> No rain last night, one heavy shower about mid-morning. Cloud drift from about NE in early morning.

Had the use of Osborne'ssmall launch "Pani-pani" (meaning every village in Rpssel talk) as far as the head of tidewater in the river, then walked the best part of the every a mile upstream on the righthand bank. Cattle track on quaggy grass near the river. Collected twenty numbers, my best day on Rossel so far, but nothing very excitingThere was a rheophytic <u>Ficus</u> lily like a species on Sudest. A nutmeg had great orange fruits 5 cm in diameter. Found a single plant of an orchid like <u>Dendrobium undulatum</u>, but the flowers were evenly colored brownish-yellow, with straight segments and pseudobulb distinctly swollen.

Nothing in traps. Three Macroglossus in two nets now set. A phylanger and a Nystimene shot last night by Kim. Lionel returned from Adele Id. with 26 <u>Rattus</u> ruber. . A very heavy infestation of these rats he says. Caught most of his take in one trap. placed a few feet in front of him, and shielded from light by momentarily placing a hand over his jacklamp.

About thirty acres of overcrowded coconut plantation on Los and Adele. Osbornes work it with Rossel labor on a 15/- a ton piecework basis. The party returned with a fine blue parrotfish, a travejjy, and a good kingfish. Also the flesh of several giant clams, of which the boys made soup.

We dined with the Osbornes. Eric says that cannibalism was practiced on Rossel to as late as about 1910. to his knowledge. It was the regular thing after the deatj of a chief. Certain people gere distined at birth for this purpose. Borrowed from Mrs. Osborne "Rossel Island, An ethnological study", W.E. Armstrong, Cambridge University Press, 1928. Armstrong, of Cambridge, spent about two months on the island in 1921. Eric tells me he had a cork leg, which fell to pieces when he visited a camp Eric and his family near the summit of Mt. Rossel.

<u>Monday Oct. 8:</u> Light showers in afternoon; apparently heavier ones out at sea. Mist or rain on tops of the higher mountains in afternoon and late morning. SE cloud drift but little wind here, and the day was uncomfortably hot in the field.

Went up the river again. collecting two species of tree-ferm on banks narely barely above the tide, then climbed a ridge off the east bank past a hamlet of two houses (where the VC lives). Oaks there at only about 100 feet above the river. Much of the very clayey wet ground had been cleared and has grown to rather haedwooded trees(<u>Achronychia;etc.</u>) and in places overrun with a scrembling <u>Gleichenia</u>.

Stone platforms at the hamlet, and the top of the ridge appeared to have been levelled at some time, perhaps long ago.

Not a thing in traps. A Dobsonia and a Nyctimene shot by Rus (the Osbornes with him) last night, a cuscus by Liklik. In the morning Rus and Lionel went on a <u>du-</u> gong hunt in the "Pani-pani" with Hugh and Ron. A very big female (not measured) shot by the Osbornes with a .so5 rifle. One of three of the animals seen off the point of land just west of Abaleti (a big herd said to be there, coming in to feed on the shallows behind the reef with the rising tide). The dugong carried a fully developed foetus about four feet long. The skull of the female, her genital parts, and the heed and genital parts of the young one (amale) kept. Steaks eaten for the evening meal were better than I expected.

Tuesday Oct. 9: No rain; mountains clear most of the day; light SE wind. The driest spell of weather since we have been here. For once our track down to the landing is not mady. Hugh tells me that a change of tides from night to day highs indicates that the SE season is over. There are two tides Three Lead inor inconcers inside the topic formers and friend to the torstonized sharen in We need the view of the rest and fixer for locations. Sive we as possible textness of the director to cet. It.

South any farmer in the state of the second state and the second state of the second s

 ulined with the sputches. Fricks that semilarity as presidered of spect to as is to so a site of a solution of a sputches of the second state of the design of a site of a spin of a room is a spin of a university frees, spin of a university frees, spin of a university frees, spin of a university frees, spin a spin of a spin of a spin of a spin of a university frees, spin a spin of a spin of a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a a spin of a sp

entral, sugge the tile rate of class to the two tractor of the class of the sector of

42. A contrary in the strate. A Babaa is and Worlfrone steen or the thin in terms with then) there in (b) a chaomed [indus. in the more normalization cost of tank and in the state state of the burn of the second of the state state in the state of the state state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the state of the state of the state of the deriverse of the state of the deriverse of the state of the deriverse of the state of

<u>Tucoder dot. 9</u>: No refu: mutratine telarr com contracting at their int. 21 friends of the state that of weather plane we wave beeplows. Sad pice of the track for the state of the state Night catching at the lamp has been good as a rule. A lot of spiders have been brought in by the boy. But results have been por in butterflies and Odonata. The better localities for these insects are difficult of access from camp. Abaleti Creek divides the locality in two. We have had an Osborne dinghy only part of the time. The one cance we can hire or borrow with any certainty will hold two persons only. 89

NO BATEN OCT. 10



1 .

Lagar oscinta si ine an los hoe hoor all, allo of a ling same been vought in britte . Sup realite a ve been don a suberilles and doored. The better hoor tiles for these accessers will test if a screen from even. Staleti Greek sivile, the localit an ta. I have hit is General study, and a realite the twee these calos as contained been with a birth in the britting the origin of the second

Thursday Oct. 11: A very wet day. Heavy showers from before daylight through

afternoon. Control of the "March Wales" of 3 P.th. Left Abaleti with MughWallockinionation and arrived Jinton 5:40, just before dusk. Took the inside passage. Calm water except in one place, probably opposite break in the reaf, and mostly very shallow. Intricate pilotage. Touched bottom a couple of times. Good small wharf of bush timber stGinju. Good rest house among coconuts and mangoes on the beach, oval in shape, with sawn timberfloor, and fanpalm roof. (Were met at the wharf by Brother Cantuell of the Catholic Mission. Father Earle was at Abaleti to Meet "Muniara") who invited us to dinner. Excellent meal nicely served. Had table napkins for the first time in a European house in the Louisiades. Father Earle and Brother Cantwell live in a thatched 3-roomed house with board floor. Three sisters apparently have similar quarters. A convent of permanent construction is now being built. The Mission was established, I think, in 1947.

Did some sorting of cargo after dinner. Very heavy rain while we ate. Hugh departed for the next bay east along the coast. He would not have had enough water to get away from Ginju at low tide. The "Waei-waei" needs a good time for the trip between Abaleti & Finju inside the reef.

Friday Oct. 12: A threatening dawn. But as carriers were waiting , decided to leave for the mountainThe usual delays while the carriers assembled -- Some from Ginji, some from East Point, some employees of the mission. Got away with 34 loads at 7:25. Crossed a mangrove slough behind the rest house, then began to climb through a small coconut plantation of the OsbornesSpathoglottis flowering among the palms). Primary (also secondary) forest immediately above the plantation. Soon a new garden of good size, being planted mainly to taro, and unfenced. Mostly second growths. Then to DAMBENI hamlet at about 600 ft. and overlooking the Barrier reef and Hered Island. Fairly steep slopes to that point. Rested 15 minutes at Dambeni (35 minutes from Ginju). Then began a long gradual accout through fine tall forestat round about 1000 ft. forward 2-3 old village sites with coconut and beteinut paims and run-out bananasGood government road showing evedence of long use. Crossed several small streams, running murky from rain this morning At 9:15 rested from a point where a saddle in the central mountain ridge could be seen several hundred ft. above us. Some deep rock crevices from which Lionel collected Hipposideros on his survey trip. Heavy rain kept us there till 9:45.

Beyond this rest place a little, after crossing a fair sized stream, the track divided, the regular route to Abaleti going right, an old, little-used path to the left. Followed the latter. This scon split again and there was confusion and indecision among our people as to which branch to take. The right hand one was followed and it scon ran out to nothing. Made our way back to the other branch and after a long, fairly stiff climb, reached the saddle on the mountain at 10.50. Evidence of a frequent closed blanket () some 200-300 ft. from the crest. On the top Lionel Had partly opened up a camp site. The ridge was narrow, and rough with rocks, but decided to camp rather than at another possible site about 500 ft. lower down, in tall, gloomy forest Sent word back to the carriers and Rus, who were waiting at the alternative site, and we had a fly temporarily rigged before more heavy rain began to fall.

During the afternoon the clouds lifted for a time and we had views of Loa (Adele) id on a bearing of 112°, and of the summit of Mt. Rosselfrising about half a mile away and 400-500 ft. above us on a bearing of 25°.

The summit a peak of very limited scope-- like Mt. Riu or Sudest. From camp the main ridge curves SW and W, rises only a couple of hundred ft, and appears to broaden. Our best collecting for plants will probably be in that direction.

Our carriers were a pleasant, willing lot. They fell to with knives and axes. They horried to open up views from camp. Few of them had been here before. We gave them a feed of rice after their 6/ payoff, and they departed about 3 o'clockSome of them quite to // mey for this part of the world. One, a councillor from East

Then the multiplier ded and there were the state of the ded bet we ded the second of

terse and a fear of a fear of the second of test and the marking and the scale of the scale of the scale of the scale full at more the standard pair roal. (Fore set to the start by rivers with the rivers with the start of the s vito board float. Then sisters supersuity have shall a quantary a forment of derivation of the state of the derivation of the second state. WHE SA

soull . The structure of the discover of the state discover is the state which the structure and the state department don the south an early analy the south . Is call that he set apart water to get any iros dings to is the tide. The Waller of these i not life as is to betern early if the life in the south rest. ----

the of before a second to be the of the of the second of the state of the set utilat. Thinks (a.20 car and r. farmel large to the first the picture tion. (or structure time of books at a structure to be and the structure of the other the structure of th were used by the second second bar is the rest of the second for the first second for the first second Seture Mar as relevant the war well thing after the said white and where the set of the related having three on iner of block with a new or the second in the second with the second state of the second second AT. BUNNER SALVATION TO A SHORE THE AND A SHE AND A SHE THE THE SALTEN SAL BUT THE SALVATION SA and survey land, " they said high the bear shad State.

depend on the place place of the control control and the state of the and of the because the provide state actor walked to be she was set of the providence of the set of and it soon rea one to head the whe was were new been at the other hand of the second of the The sub-structure and in a rest of the state and the state and the sound of the sub-state and the sub-state are and invalid the ball of a state of a state of a second and a state of in the descent of vertin oceaned by a comp atter. The tidge at a company and congo dish proba, last sections to company and sections to company that sections to company the sections for a company the section of the sect allow at most of a mean new and refer in the restored with the sector of the sector the

It state hand an event had not a the state hard to the course his scenes the and the state and a rearrant an Line , and an the pulse of a lost of the pulse and the lost of the set of the set A DATE STANDER TO THE WE WE AND A DECEMPTION OF ADDING

perferent its etrico a vice sealer il sus il correcteus est to come eur most a tabbet sea and speed of state the back with a state of the said back of a set to a section of any the set . SEPTOBREE

and any service where a pursuant, will be the lot of the "all the antital approximation and the best of the set ano monto for , for da l'al vient est, lus allevis Worlens ports out: 10 Pest & renr grant sort reistroppe a pai firm per to pre site of por Hot site, seen to and perhaps of chiefly blood, was paler skinned, short, with Neanderthal kash head, hair, and very prominent protruding buttocks. A friendly, intelligent man.

Bric Osborne and his family, about 30 years ago, camped where we are now. His clearing is marked by tall tree-ferms, and an illegible name cut in the bark of a tree. Our older natives told us that a government man named EMINENX Jamison once camped here, and that a "good" track, new overgrown, leads to the summit.

The mountain villages on our route were abandoned by government (no doubt ANGAU) orders during the war, we were informed. The people moved down to Jinju but they still use their old garden grounds;

Saturday Oct. 13: Was kept awake much of the nightby condensed mist dripping on my tent from a tree overhead. Light showers began toward daylight lasted to mid-morning Ridge, peak, then clear most of time to mid-afternoon. At other times mist, driving on a strong wind from about east over the saddle.

Collected a few plants about camp while the boys put in a work, tool and storage shalter. Falm trunks and tying material (<u>Calamus</u>; <u>Fragillaria</u>) available in plenty. Other boys doing the regular jobs of rigging camp - work and storage facilities, latrines, etc.

Rus unwarily trod on a slippery job in camp yesterday, fell and hurt his back- not very badly. He spent today lying down. out this evening by his boys.

Sunday Oct. 14: Very heavy rain at daylight, followed by a dark, misty, blowy, abovery day. Bad for field work. Collected a few plants at camp. then followed the track toward Abaleti. Track went along the side of the ridge, losing altitude steadily. Forest's 4420 (ce. 70-50 ft. there and much undergrowth. Conditions wet; visibility badFound and, collected with a few ripe red fruits, two species of substage palms with feather leaves. An apcynaceous canopy tree with very fragrant big white flowers was especially good.

The old story of nothing in traps. Lionel and Kim jacking last night, shot three cuscus, a brown <u>Melonys</u> and a <u>Macroglossus</u>, besides picking up an amathystime python 7 ft. longand a big brown tree frog.

Camp rigging, which because of the exposed position and rough rocky ground, has been a bigger job than usual was completed today. About half dozen men and boys paid us a visit bringing 10 eggs (bought for 2 sticks tobacco) & 6 papayas. No rain down below they said. They did not stay more than an hour in our mist and rain.

Monday Oct. 15: Very heavy rain from about 11 PM to midnight. Completely misty sky with occasional light showers. One of the worst spells of weather I have experienced. This is the 5th day of itThe forest is saturated and dripping. Wind (a cloud drift) from NE today.

The weather kept me in camp to mid-morning, after which I made for the peak. Followed the marrow ridge and by a track cut by the mammal boys, then cut beyond that to the foot of a rock face ca. 200 ft. high on the morth side of the peak. Could go no further on the precipitous slopes. The rock face overhung, and being in the les side gave dry conditions. A filme white <u>Hlova</u> | grew high on the rocks and out of reach. On trees near the rock face were one plant each of the purple tubular <u>Dendrobrium</u> of Mt. Pabinans on Normanby (an orchid present on the mountains of all the islands we have visited) & a pale violet <u>BoseNever</u> have I seem a tropical mountain so poor in orchids, (only 3 spp. collected so far the and ferms. The Rossel flore is the poorest yet, but I am collecting plants quite new to me.

Again nothing in treps. Rain spoiled jacking last night, & only two <u>Macro-</u><u>alossus</u> were shot. In nearly three weeks on Rossel all normals but one rat have come from the guns. Now it develops that we are running short of ammunition, batteries and bait. We can make rat bait from supplies on hand. Batteries can be

it and many structure and an interest and the reliance of the reliance to the reliance of the state base when the state of the second state of the seco

The second second the part of a second to a second second she has a second she als allasidan is start by and these protections and all alles are put there are all a dare for allos art as talked a talk and the set thereof a start of the least dare are started torrestate the torrest a track are the take art torrest and the set in carding a

the we have at the second one we have a second of the state of the second of the secon tests dur alafi it there beres aleast, all' aleastic start at the start at the bloc backup frontio whitrow monor bid then the stated

The track states that and the subjection will be that the states and the Read a contract of the second second second second second second for the second second for the second secon

etter startadat, betet e as i stra sign dat been stat serve e starta. Alter startadat e starta these data while some the serve as is a real, been and realized the term tortad with the realized to the strate the startadate the the plantic. This before sold for negation printing righting was to the sold of the 以及因此称 - 11、19月7月的后,19月3日,1月月1日,1月月1日。 19月1日 - 19月1日 -

and when a the tradition of the second of and a set of the set o

and a construction of the second state of the second second and the second second second second second second s teres to be an an an an an and the second of the second second second second second second second second second

Abelies interested and and and and and and an area and an interest and and and and and and and a set of the state of the s His construction appearance in " movied out which is acting enathable to become and the the part of the second of the second of the second and

L'ARTIN AND THE

"General Suchan , and a literated and the property of the property of the control of the control

tenter vietalgend american es in 11 shade real area were seen and start and and the evolution of the second of the second of the second second and the second second second second second second and a part of the first first for a the set of the set

istrad, out to he have he show we have a station which and head his out he will and out? Loldevic his merror stage and by a lot at one if the second bolds, that and barent is the is the lot of a root loss an off the state is a burner both a first second barent Cords for bo Cortain as the productions allocate literary for second barent at a a bit of the loss star gree any contributes of the second balls. From which as his restan algorithm and state from the same of the track of the same to state one baba and <u>sectoring</u> of the Thermonies of the stand (on other 1 provided on the transmission at the failed the terms will be () the standard of the district of the failed of an provide to poor her consider, (only 3 raph will ented aster of the to be to be based there to the poorest yet, but is a set of babies that the to be to be.

And and all and all and the set of the available and the similar is is indeal the state of the state of the state of the state and care its are parts. Not at develope that we are reaching there of a military at the basis of the second of the sec

bought in Same/rei when we reach there about the end of November- or perhaps from a trade store. And is a different matterNo shot smaller than threes is available in Samarai. Will have to order from Australia. We came out with an ample supply of cartridges. It has been squandered on breasts of pigeons for the table, without my knowing that a shortage was developing.

Mails came by native messengerfrom the Abaleti . The "Muniara" arrived yesterday after being missing for some days (with radio out of commission). Cash expected by me , and tobacco by Lionel, did not arrive. Lionel left for Abaleti after hunch to inquire into matters - also I expect, to get some gum oil. This was forgetten in the packing at Abaleti and I'm not supposed to know anything about 15.

In the afternoon. Wind from ca. NW. This afternoon we could hear the breakers on the surf off East Point, a sound hitherto drowned by wind rustling the treetops.

Botanized south along the creat of the range, cutting track for an hour past the end of the jacking track trailwithout coming to the "No. 1" road to Abaleti Low forest, stunted to a scrub on some narrow createand showing no variation in composition.

No nammals in traps. Mist spoiled jacking, last night by the boys. A small <u>Hipposideros</u> caught in a bat net. This is the first insectivorcus bat we have caught in a net.

Hugh Osborne came up to see us, traveling from Abaleti in three hours. After lunch he went to the top of Mt. Rossel, guided by some natives who came up from Ginju with fresh food. Council there (has) a wine bottle with the rotted remains of a note in it, left on the summit about 30 years ago by Eric Osborne. Climb difficult in two places.

Lionel returned, alone, from Abaletiabout 3:30.

Three natives from Ginju brought a nice lot of suset potatoes papaws, pincappless a few berries, tomatoes, greens and peanutsfor which I paid 12 sticks.

Wed. Oct. 17: The first day and night here without rain. Not much mist, either, until afternoon.

Botanized to and past the waterplace $goll \gamma$ in the valley to the west of camp. Nothing worth special remark except a big <u>Gatyphocelyx</u>, the third pain found with ripe or near ripe fruits at the camp, and the fourth on Rossel. This expedition has been poor for paimsThere were few species on the other islands of the Louisiades, 6 (~) up to this time. I have not been able to collect any ripe seedsfor the Fairchild Tropical Garden. This afternoon I have boys cleaning seeds of two species.

The usual story on traps. Hus and Hugh went jackinglast night no results, Kin shot a cuscus. A Macroglossus taken in the bat net. Various kinds of bait being tried to-right-- cheese, cuscus meat, sweet potatoe.

Ron Osborne arrived at noon from Ginju, having carried timber for the mission in the "Waei-waei". Hugh left for Ginju about 2 PM, to take the coast back to Abaleti. After lunch Ron and Lionel went to the top of the mountain. Clouds spoiled the view and no pictures were taken.

Thursday Oct. 18: Another 24 hours without rainMist to ca. 9 AM; after that clear except for a broken overcast low enough to cut off the top of the mountain at times. nought in firming an enduly there don't the end of however, in however, in however, in the set intera trade shared - hus base lifts at an interior show realist and the set of the set in Associate. Will have an added from matter's a constant of the set of the of carbidgess. It use the set of the trade of the interior of durant for the table, without any carbidgess. It use the set of the trade of the set of durant for the table of the of carbidgess. It use the set of the trade of the set of durant for the table, without any carbidgess is a state of the table of the set of the

Apple of the second of the second percent of the light and is a second to second to the second term of the second term of the second term is a second term of the second term of te

botalisen rouro alon; the treat of the wrote busking that 's an internation the end of ane invite their antivitered visiter to the sale if inter the fact her formet, studted to a sored of sale nerves the stated directly as which it is dones in the

to reasons to proper the product decident. Last the second start of the boars is at 14 and the second start of the second star

Aner Cabonic rame of a contain, troveling from for the trade of an and the state of the second of th

Altres avenues land lait fraiget a sollor alle set and lait at a sollor alle a soletan action planet.

and the post discourse and a star of the start of the start

Berealisation on a set to attack a first of the set of

the next every of trans. And the set have ever transfer they's as weather with a set of the set of

Ram Octobras perivat at moore in thilds having farmer, timber for the missing or or Practeonold, high left the Cit, a court 2 ML to take the open back to Ab. 1911. (from the of the third the thirt of the payof of the take of the take of the take of the ed the view and no places were been.

Surveyer Oct. 181 . mother 24 hours stand transfer to de. 9 Min. 1 her subsched

A ROALT SA MERSHORE ANT

Spent half the morning working on specimenson hand (worked a shift on the dryer last night, things not drying well). Then, with Ron Osborne, my two botany boys & a Reseal Islander of Ron's, went to the summit of the mountain. Did the climb of 400-500 ft. in 40 minutes. Some very steep places, one, a rock face, being dangerous. I used a rope on this. We were fortunate in having good views from the top, especially of Atabela anchorage, the Gingu woast and East Point. Could just get a glimpse of Tougga Bay on the west end of the island. Left my name in a letter which Ron and Lionel placed there yesterdayin a 1 lb. boytle tied to a tree with monel wire).

Mt. Rossel, 2750 ft. (does not seem so high, when on top of itas Mt. Riu or Sudest, 200 ft. down. It is even more limited in area than Riu and its flora is poorer. Top covered with a dense, rather mossy scrub 10 - 15 ft. highin which a <u>Metro sideros (?)</u> (sterile) & a <u>Tomonius</u> were the principal stasses items. My idea of bait changing brought no results from traps. But there were good results from two boys sent out last night with a Coleman lamp to hunt for frogs. Lionel out jacking, shot a cuscusA small <u>Hipposideros shot</u> in camp by Rus.

Ron returned to Abaleti after lunch.

Have decided to close this not very profitable camp on Saturday. Two days agp when a Ginju counselor was in camp with fresh food, I asked I asked for 33 carriers to come up the mountain Saturday morning

Friday Oct. 19: All last night the moon and stars shone brightly our first clear night and first glimpse of the stars at this camp. Same sort of overcast day as yesterday. A slight sprinkle in afternoon.

Bytanized along the track as far as Gibboon's camptowards Abaleti. Collected a few good things including a fourth species of palm for the campand in Eichhorn's old clearing, a smooth tree <u>Quintinia</u>. I have on hand mome material that I can dry and tonight will work another night shift with the oven.

Traps yielded a half-grown blackish brown female <u>Melonys</u>, first mammal trapped here (Kim ghe cook got it;) bait was a bit of sweet potatoe; another <u>Hipposideros</u> in the bat net; shot a <u>Macroglossus</u>. A cuscus shot last night by Lionel.

The Osbornes sent up, for nailing to a tree in camp, a heavy bit of sheet lead with the history of the camp site stamped on it. The Osbornes were here first in 1909. See attached rubbing.

Saturday Oct. 20: A threatening morning with enough rain to wet the tents and flys before we could get them down at the mountain camp. I left at half past eight, to collect on the way. More than enough carriers were met traveling up the slopes soon after I started down. We had 3i loads. The transport arrived at Jinju before noon.

Nothing in traps last night. Four cuscus shot by Tinker with four shells.

Had very good collecting on the track. My best day on the island. Interesting things included a red-flowered Gezneriaceous vine (like (Bignoniaceae) which I found on Fergusson and Normanby, and a fine big <u>Marattia</u> with tripinnate leaves. Saw oaks in the forest at about 200 meters.

Father Twomey of Nimoa, on a visit to Jinju, called at the resthouse to talk with us. Short, stocky man of open countenance, who started the mission in 1947.

Sunday Oct. 21: Heavy rain from the NE last night measured 64 points isst at the mission. A sultry day, it seemed to me, despite a good NE breeze off the sea.

Spent nearly all day preparing yesterday's plant collection. The rest house is big enough Rus and I to work in. It already stinks of cuscus.

edd eg willin a borren) Shan werneninger to antippe attented bill illas traga dynas lad alat, thisser of delay wills. They, with de lebenes, this fail says dates at the stated is the same but to the work to the same but the states is instally in the of 200-500 fts in 10 plates. for not blog pleves, and a rack fairs buing onetop, togethilly of Alaberty and origin, the Displaced and Level Feldel. - Undis to and the second of Forestand and realized and the leavest realized to all the second body of the all and the second *【四世】第

to delet subject at the - of damage meeting the section a strand because to - 15 for between the state of a remain <u>Matricial Libercia</u> (?) (starila) & a <u>Tomonical</u> ware the principal minerador liberd (North that of bailt charges and results from the part of the part of the part of the second second to the second to be second to be the second to be second to be the second to be the second to be the second tener a const a constant and the read of the cont of the cont of the then returned to secret, after such

Here denided to close will got very croit table party or seturity. I've day all spon e dials coursel an twe in which ires i band. I taked i asses for 31 centures salmon hebrared alsornon wit an oner ed

wildse cot. 121 al. last might the moan and stars share blane bright for the bar these class aspatisation first aller of the mean at this cener. State part of overdast dev as vasterday. A single sorter de siternood

Betweeled litelate the trade of the sa US bound of anti- and and and boutented a fer good things including a feure sheller is rain for the hadrend in the start a eld clearling, a smooth free <u>Guingering</u> . "I have an mana some varantal thet I den day and tonight will work capitan plant built which he energy ...

bergard Depend synth grandes alement brond later around the habiel a habiel anorth Doue (ALS gas upon set itse beit user how he of super putation anyther all set The said we begin what a manual and the source and the source and the said at

The Osburnes seet up, for salitig to a tree in ceno, a here, but at sleet tend with the nitiony of the carp site stanged of it. The Octorris mare indidar bassasta test . FOH al denil

Establey Oct. All a threatening morning with enough all to wet the tests which I's weiter as smill jus when and the manufactor man laft at balt 'gent signt, to call to bar if a ray. Sort that chan accurate deviders tend water traveling up the stand of the bolinges a posta and a sound of the ballevert the anon stoted that is bestran good

Addition in traps last diament four custor shot of Million with Paal agent of additor

" ind vor cood collection on the trade. Wy best in on the Laind. " Theorem This bill (deposition att) will an instantioned cerasofi-ber a boltion wind and Lagrand areagened and he marshall and a the bir Marston bis nearent of the marsh ware said in the beaut an should be at at as

Petrier Instance of States on arrists of Jaris called at the rectannes to rais which he . Show, scould ness of open constants of , who bintered the staring in 2957.

santhy Kists 20 Terry meta- Gras This WE Last and more 31 raises that he a sease: IN toos Misilges, de or bendes 11 , the vitige A - conicile

.ach add 110

Soapt wardy all day property yearming a plant collegelte. 'The best human the state and the second of the second of the strength and all all and the Rus and Lionel went jacking last night but were driven early by the wind. One <u>Rattus ruber</u> in traps.

Monday Oct. 22: Rain again before dawn. At 5:30 a great black cloud lay over the sea to the NE. Light rain through much of the morning. Thunder with this.

Botanized eastwards along the flat sandy island on which Jinju is situated, then across a mangrove flat on a bridge mainly of sawn baulks of timber to garden lands on Mabu Creek (this seems to be the big creek which heads near our mountain camp). From the gardens - bananas, taro, coconuts mainly) I went up the slopes into primary forest. Some fine tall trees, which have been cut into somewhat by the Osbornes and the Mission. Little in flower or fruit in the forest, but I collected a fine big canopy tree which seems to be a <u>Turreea</u>.

In conversation with the owner of the garden, I found that he had worked for Burns Philp at Madang for a year as engine boy. His brother, who lived with him and owned neighboring land planted to coconuts, had worked four years as a houseboy in a Madang hotel. Other boys of the area have worked in Rabaul, Lae and Port Moresby. This man had a good house for which he had paid the builder 26 pounds. Nearby was a small house in which the second of his babies had been born. Such a house is not used after the birth of the child. Was questioned as to what we did with our specimens. I described the Museum as something like a big school to which all people could come to see things from all over the world. In reply to my statement that in some parts we were thought to be practicing black magic, I was told that some people do not know God[#].

Nothing in traps except five <u>Macroglossus</u> caught in a net and several bats shot by Lionel and Rus (<u>Pteropus conspicillatus</u>, <u>Dobsonia</u>, <u>Nyctimene</u>).

Tubuga and Sipoma were sent across to Abaleti for some ontions from our stock there. Left at 7:15 and returned at six in the evening. A remarkably fast trip. The journey is supposed to take about five hours each way.

Ron Osborne here this evening on a trading trip. He bought a couple of bags of copraand some trochus shell, and sold a considerable quantity of manufactured goods. The excitement of our presence has decreased the rather high output of copra by this community. At least we have spent about 20 pounds here.

Started buying artifacts for the Museum. Have three kinds of shell moneyand a limestick so far. Native food is coming in well. We will try to lay in a stockto take to Woodlark, where population is only a few hundreds and garden produce is likely to be scarce.

Since about the middle of last week there have been big doings at the Mission. Monsignor Doyle, head of this mission, has been here for confirmations. About 120 people have been put through. (Since the mission started something over 600 have been baptized on the island; about half the population). The Monsigneur, with Fathers Twomey and Earle, left about 6 this morning for Nimoa in the "St. Patrick".

Tuesday Oct. 23: Rain much of the time from about 8:30 to 10 this am, spoiling my field work. Weather from the NE, over the sea.

Went through the mission and over the coastal slopes. Very tall, gloomy forest in which there were a few fallen flowers on the ground, and parrots feeding out of sight overhead, but I could collect very little through inability to see,

Another <u>Pteropus</u> and a cuscus shot by Rus and Lionel; three <u>Macroglossus</u> in the net, two R. ruber trapped by a hospital boy at the ms mission. Nothing in our traps. I find that only the regular museum bait is being used.

Had Brother Grantwell to dinner. Plain bushman from Delby, Queensland. Worked on farms, then as undertakef. Has two brothers in the Church lay breathren and another brother about to be ordained as a priest. 94

the and line rated in traject in the state large state and an and a sub-

Morrer Oct. 22h Meis is in briege days. In 9:30 a great missionland is over 186

in a list of a sid the

Botenied sectors is along his first word; actand on which is althoused from actors & and time first on a radius saining of some basels of historic ganders hands on Mahn Greek (brins sects to be the big error water has a bring of some fragments. From the arrivare - targets, bate, because maining T what we may history into primery foreor, bose first wells makes, bate, because maining T what we may history into primery foreor, bose first wells makes, bate, because maining T what we may history primery foreor, bose first wells makes, bate, bose but his foreor, bate for fore becauses and the distance. Matting in interest of foreign in the foreore, bate for foreore a first second to the secret be be a first or fore the foreore, bate for the second second to be the bate of a first or fore the foreore, bate for foreore a first second.

In conversation which the bytes on the garden, i found here he is worked for hard while at Midnig for a rear is weight out, die moture, whe loved with wise had expermation of the same of the other hard is worked to rears at a notation in the mater. Other ages of the other hard here worked in These, has had by a hereafty. This makes, but a second of the other hard of paid in These, has had by a hereafty. This worke is while a second of the binish between the vision of the second of the tirth of the second of the binish between the formation of the second of the tirth of the second of the binish best by a core, form and the second of the tirth of the second of the binish of the tother of the second of the second down had the second of the world. If the schools is the second of the second of the tirth of the second of the world. If the schools is the tothe tother to a second the tother to the world. If the schools is the tother of the tirth of the second of the world. If the schools is the tother tother to a second the tother tother world. If the schools is the school is the school to write the tother tother tother world. If the schools is the tother tother to the tother to the tother tother tother tother to the school is the school of the school tother to the tother tother tother tother tother tother to tother tother to the tother tother tother tother tother tother to tother tother to the tother tother tother tother to a school of the tother tother tother tother tother tother tother tother to tother to tother to tother toth

Hereing in these also if is <u>metrodicter</u> credit is out an intervial two estates and at iteral and his (<u>sources</u>) <u>consolationers</u> <u>loogening arothemat</u>. Tubags and Cleaner wire to it actions to finitally for each unders firm up, aloos where. Nothersh (all and thereingd of the in the evening, a generated firm the trathe journey is supported to test the action of the action way.

Eine Jaborne vere füllt eventar och förslång taffe. Ha senger a domale of bage ur anforsmad some revolute skall, did sols a social brekke quarkletigt van Natelar, solar, The sufficients of our presented as derrakes the suffer airs output of room in all a communication of lover we base quark from a provide brek.

Surplus angles are dente for the screek. More this outside of that stuppent a tracedust so first perfree scoul is child if will be will be to be to be take to lost and a more population is any a fast screek and skelen require is likely to be source.

Albor biont the michtle of list week there have been big delags at the Michtle LC. Scretchers: Borle, need of the michten bed ream her for confirmations. About LCD booghie neve healing the through. (Stade the alsoin striked something over 600 hous been stpling or the latence simt but the the population). The Mondiguest, with record Tweed and Barle, Mott store 5 mile shrains for Minet also be St. Interfeld.

<u>Viduales, Sot. 21</u> fait and at his time from some frid to W This on Apalitas my

Hent through the risolds and come the constal singer. Versitell, dream for a function for a second second second second for the grouts. And recruits franking out of shere ware but 7 could called very 12423 strategies included to sec.

anothes <u>Firmory</u> charge the state of Rusters highers inter there in the the the the state is the the the total a the another the total a the total a the state of the state o

Augin the definition of the second of the

<u>Wed. Oct. 24:</u>Very heavy rain from daylight (5 o'clock) to after 6 in the morning; 162 points at the mission. More rain during the morninginterrupted by fieldwork. Afternoon fine and hot. 95

Went up the mountain trail as far as a new gardenat approximately 50 m. Collected 10 nembers in second growths and primary forest (have 48 for three days at the camp). A curious pinnate substage tree with red cauliflorous flowers. Freak condition of thousands of short pendant (is. 1 m) adventitious leafy shoots from a big canopy tree whose branches had been entirely stripped off by falling trees when the garden was cleares. These shoots in flower.

The hospital boy caught two more <u>ruber</u> in his two traps. A <u>Fteropus conspicil</u>-<u>latus</u> shot by Rus. Bait changed to sweet potato and coconut today.

We have daily contact with the mission. Eus drops in there often. Today Lionel fixed their broken-down lighting plant (small Lister Diesel with injector trouble). The mission small launch "Bambino" was sent around to Abaleti with an injector for cleaning. Brought back for us a tin of flour.

Thursday Oct. 25: A rainless 24 hours. Today mostly with little cloud, and bright and hot. The evenings are warmer here I notice than at Abaleti. And every morning close to dawn I I wake and have to get half our from under my blanket. Sandflies are here, but in numbers too small to be troublesome. A few usually appear, and bite. towards sundown.

Went up Wabu Creek about a mile, to where it narrowed and the hills began to close in. Tall forest broken by a new small garden clearing or two, and second growths (<u>Piotedenia novoguineensis</u>)plentiflu</u>) where gardens had been. Sage here and there on wet ground. Ture the principal crop planted in the gardens. A fair number of bananas, some cassava, and odd plants of corn, hibiscus, etc. Have not seen any yams in this area. This seems to be a general seaso for burning off and planting the gardens. Trees usually clear felled. Sometimes the bigger trees are left standing, killed by fire, in the old Rossel fashion.

Again nothing in departmental traps. The hospital brought in three more <u>ruber</u> from his two traps. Rus has not as yet inquired as to what the boy uses for bait. T Three bats shot last night by Lionel: <u>Pteropus conspicillatus</u>, <u>Nyctimene</u>, and and <u>Macroglossus</u>.

Brother Grantwell came after dinner to play native songs for our Gesiagos on the accordian and mouth organ. Only one of the boys came out to listen. Something went wrong. It might be the local feeling pf Protestants versus Catholics and suspicion of the brother's motives. Grantwell once got as far as an audition in a national harmonics contest in Australia.

Friday Oct. 26: Weather returned to strong SE. Rain threatened much of the day. A thunderstorm in the evening. Day cooler than jstely.

Botanized up the mountain road again to about 80-100 m. Got only 11 numbers but these were mainly good trees of the primary forest. An <u>Exythroxylon</u>, the first on the trip, among them.

The usual report on traps, two rats from the hospital traps. Kim, out shooting last night, got a cuscus and five <u>Macroglossus</u>. Previous to this, only one <u>Macro-</u> glossus was shot - by Lionel. They are difficult on the wing. Kim wasited for them to settle in a fruiting tree.

To dinner with Brother Grantwell this evening. We provided the blue pigeons for the meal. The mission has an excellent cock, but our Kim knows more about doing up pigeons. A game of scrabble filled in the evening. The game seems popular in this country. Volt Vela and Very Main from an Light () of clocky to alter a in the memirus 152 parate at the Massion of Ferr Fred Massion () and a doming the morphalinterrate) by Stateborn. Afternaon fire and her

'est up die doundaie trait est is as a des parts traited syntamistical for a woolleaded in reddent is saard provins bud on a sub parts is an and in the base dure is the reage. A maious character bud on ano will and the coll filter in the second out if the is include of an or the mark (at, these burents books leader which a feat is sparge traiter and the second is an or the second will be an include the feat the sparge traiter and the state of an or the second bud the second base of the sparge traiter and the second is a sub the second budget of the state of the second the state of a state will be the second budget, a second the second base of t

The Louis of the model is a sole of the set of the set

We have pair to the ste bidates. It is the destate in the state of but. "Odg if near rised their hermones at a state press I a set if it. I sated it to the top the state of the the distict state will be not be a state of "balance" we rests attain to rester. The set of set and the destates if the to the back for but in the states.

Anumber Dord and a second a court. Court motion which at a class, a lithic a made but and but. I a second a more than a react norm is active from at abilities, and the second and a second a second is and and there an job built and from an firm and a second at a probable of the second and an indicate and should be a second a from an firm and a second at a probable of the second and an indicate and an and a second a second a second a second a second at a second and and and an a second a sec

balance up and one cables a late to them it cattered to the fille term biose is. Tail to the fill one fills up a secil set of the set of the set of growthe <u>liferosesth</u> to manker the set of the set of the set of the set and there is a reasonable life on the set of the set of the set of marker is a reasonable life one is the plane of the set of the set are reas in the set. The set of the set of the set of and the set of the set of the set of the set of and set of the set of and the set of and set of the set of are not set of the set of the set of the set of are not set of the set of

ang is both in the separate rel marks. The even bet booking and three with an The second second second and a second second second and the form the form the four the four second second second Three sound and the second s set there second se

bearing a submanicate so at himse to give mained with a submark to be description the new riders and ranch organ. that we do the angle which in litract Constitute word states if it is a do how how himsing if i requirement with the litract for and anyright of the beat and two is instability if i requirement of the submarket is a solution of the beat and two is instability and a solution of the submarket is a solution.

And the second second as the strong of an and the strong of the second s

and the second operator is some integration is provide at the provident operator is the second operator is a some second operator is the second operator is the

instructure de trease the fair from the fair and the former of the set of the

To disar and biother word their at the static, the frither one bins for the form the biother and the form for a the biother and the biother an

Sat. Oct. 27: A considerable amount of rain in early morning, before dawn. More or less showery day. Weather from about east.

Botanized, for very little, the hills on N side of the valley of Mabu Creek. Have seldom seen so little flowering and fruiting in a forest. This is annosffseason for plants, The flore is poorer than that of any of the other is, we have wroked.

A mail in this afternoon by the mission boat "Morning Star" brought a new Leica camere from The National Geographic. The focusing gear failed long ago in the camera I brought out with me. Tomorrow will be our last day in Jinju and I will probably spend it largely in trying to get close-up pictures.

The same results, or lack of results, from expedition trap lines. The hospital boy brought in only one <u>maber</u> this morning (he has been using coconut as bait). Testerday, however, the Methodist teacher, not to be outdone, asked for two traps to set in his house in the village. This morning he brought in 13 <u>ruber</u> and two Musi He did not say how long he sat up to make the catch.

Lionel this morning, with a local guide, investigated a bat cave we have long known about. Really a crack among jumbled rocks, about 20 minutes up Mabu Creek. Crack narrow and hard to get into. Caught 5 small Hipposideros of the species we already have for the island.

Called on Father Earle in the evening (hd returned from Nimos on the Morning Star). One thing discussed was the early history of the Catholic Mission in th ese parts. Nothing seems to be known about the end of the Marist mission which went to Woodlark about 1840-50. Recently, however, a priest visited the stated site of the mission and, digging, uncertand a chalice which is now in Sydney. The inference was that the priest who probably buried it must have been a bad way. There is a legend on Rossel that, long ago, a white man came to the island who made the sign of the cross. He had only a shovel, with which he leveled ground for a house. Finally he was eaten.

Sunday Oct. 28: Some small snowers, and much good bright sunshime. Several severe black squalls from the East. Stayed in camp to attend to collections and correspondence and sent my boys into

Steved in camp to attend to collections and correspondence and sent my boys into the field, mainly to collect the gum bree (Vativa) of Rossel. This is thesame that occurs on Sudest. It is very abundent on river flats and the lower ridges at Abaleti, on the south side of the island. Here it is anything but com on, and, as everywhere else where I have seen it, the leaves, especially of the elder trees, are very badly eaten by insects.

Botanical collections for this camp number only 95, a poor total for seven days of field work. Herbarium sheets number 620. As previously noted this is an off season for flowering and fruiting, and the flora of the island is poor. It is especially poor in ferms and orchids, groups which generally are well represented.

Another big batch of rats (seven) from the Methodist teacher. Nothing in other traps. Ten cuscus and several bats shot last night by Kim and Tinker. Hus jacked for nothing, in early evening. The boys did not start out until after 830.

Following an announcement in church this morning by Father Earle, who has done us more than one good turn, a regular flood of artifacts came in for sale during the day. I bought shell money, pearlshell scrapers and spoons, hair combs, a nosebone, and three types of baskets. Ferhaps the Methodists will be in the morning. Theirs is a strict non-confermist Sunday. Thought today that I would be able to get pictures of village activities, but there weren(t any. There was (a) t even any cooking of food. The hamlet of Jinju appears to be straight Methodist. Sale botherede . Die more of all in the more of the second of the second of the second of

Hybraciani, Constitute (1914) and 1914, part of said from the second from the second s

idebactories is a second or in a second reaction is a second reaction of the second re

Linne. I according vitor o Look guide, Unvertingen i ben zamen it. sanova view i sanitova arkaz anaco jumilici vod printeno, si alticide i fore vitori, i sanito tracko v ava si oper o ot intent felicit para i proposing in a signation of activity of siterio bevi for the states.

3. It is a province of the second of the second of the second second

inter inter inter the content and that more interior interior interior and the addition interior interior added actual in the content and the content of the interior interior interior and interior addition in the content and the interior addition and the content of the content of the interior interior addition in the interior addition and the set of the interior addition in the interior addition interior addition and the set of the interior addition and the interior addition interior addition and the set of the interior addition and the interior addition interior addition and the set of the interior addition addition and the interior addition interior addition and the set of the set of the interior addition addition and the interior addition and the set of the set of the interior addition addition addition addition are set of addition and the set of the set of the set of the interior addition addition addition addition are set of addition and the set of the se

austication in the second of the second seco

Teste al particle d'encours d'électric d'anné destady d'el lucionse par fritari de la sector de la sector de la sector d'ant part d'anné de la Vis teste de la sector de la sector la sector de la sector de la sector d'ant part d'anné de la sector de la sector de la sector de la sector de la

initiation and initiation in the second of the second and an and a second in the second and an and a second in the second and an and a second and an and a second and an and a second and a second

Monday Oct. 29: Calm, partly cloudy, about easterly weather.

The expected rush of methodists to sell things to us developed in the morning. I reached a stage at which I had enough ndap and nker shell money, and stopped buying. Would have liked more baskets and combs. The former, however, veru often have aniline-dyed strands woven in, although they show differences in weave and therefore probably are worth picking up.

Hugh Osborne arrived with the "Waei-waei" at 5 pm? We had the cargo ready to load at the wharf, put it on, and left for Abaleti at 5:15. We gpt there at 7:45. A gppd run with only starlight to help Hughie in his piloting through the reef-filled lagoon.

<u>Tuesday Oct. 30:</u> At Abaleti, organizing supplies, writing letters, and getting the cargo out out to the "Yelangili" at her anchorage. (The name of the ship has been changed to one word). Packed three species of palm seeds, (the big <u>Livistona</u>? of Abaleti and 2 from palms from Mt. Rossel) for forwarding by air package post to the Fairchild Tropical Garden. Seeds of these palms also sent to the Lae Botanical Gardens through the Regional Agricultural Office, Samarai, who is the issuing officer for permits to export living plant materials.

A fine rainless day. Sea calm . Only an occasional roar on the reef. There has been very little rain at Abaleti since we went around to Jinju.

To dinner at the Osbornes. Went aboard about 11 o'clock.

<u>Wed. Oct. 31</u>: Left the anchorage at 5 am. A hurricane lamp had been placed on a stick marking the passage through the reef, and another lamp was burning on the verandah of Osborne's house on the hill. Still difficulty was experienced in getting out of the harbor. The sea was so calm that there was no break of water to indicate the reef.

A fine clear day, with a little cloud drift from the east. Sea dead flat in the morning. A slight ripple in the afternoon. Arrived at Bwagaoia at 3:50. In average of well over 7 knots for the trip of roughly 87 miles. Misima looked somewhat drier than when we worked there. Also there was no break of water on the rugged coral of the south coast.

We have on board 12 goats for the Neates of Woodlark. The Osbornes have too many of these troublesome animals, which do not do w ell at A baleti, and they are getting ridof all they can. Both Hugh and Ron are on board for the maiden voyage of the ship. A crew of six Rossel Islanders; not seamen, but men who worked well at pitsawing, etc. in the construction of the vessel. The Yelangili is a motor vessel 60 ft. long, with 16 ft. beam, drawing when loaded about $6\frac{1}{2}$ feet or 7 feet, powered with two 40 hp Lister diesels driving twin screws. Has anchor and cargo winches. Very comfortable, airy, roomy cabin with four bunks.

Were met at Bwagaoia by ADO McLeod, "Speed" Graham (i/c Native Cooperatives in the Samarai reginn), and a young assistant of Graham who is taking charge in the Louisiades area (Mac something). McLeod drunk, and a nuisance. Talking of quitting the PNG service and going to Hongkong yo work for Chinese interests which would appear mainly concerned with trade with the red mainland. Looks like the end of McLeod. Mammal collections for Rossel totalled 179, of which i22 were skins and skulls, the rest formalin material. Only 10 species all told. Our poorest island, by a long way. The herps collection, of 137, is also small. No fishes were collected. Insects were not up to expectations; the wrong season for butterflies, it would seem; light trapping was moderately good at Abaleti and on the mountain, extremely poor at Jinju.

Thursday Nov. 1: Left Bwagaoia at 10-15 last night; were abreast of the Alcestera about 10 o'clock, where we altered course; qrrived at the Kulumadau anchorage in Kwaiapan Bay at 1:30 pm. Don Neate met us in the middle harbor in a small launch and piloted us to the anchorage. The medical"trawler" Hekaha, a 65 footer, at anchor in the bay. Brought here Patrol Officer harry thomas from Esa'ala (Woodlark is now in the EsaSala Sub-District) and European Medical Assistant Jock from Mapamoima.

with " Your Du Char " prevents and not a lotte of story " week, the

the expected that of motion is bill if it is a deviation of the deviation of the data man second of the set of the data of the data with the set of outer beyes theory of her sets and combrandly former, in wear, in wear, and contract of the set of the set of the the strugger works the signered the show will exclude to such shares and been all the are violated durow ses

Euch Osborne arrived with the "West-wiel" of 5 may We Hed the pargin read to see it the where, get it on, and left for abalati at 5:15. We gat there at 7:15. A class run with only starifics is help build in his glioning through the self-filled fragers.

<u>lud de 201, 131</u> et soloti, en nizian augultus, mittag retores, san se cun ; un car heen changed to one word). Pucked thrue soutes of osim seeds. (the Mrg Livistone' of staleti and 2 from talks from Mt. Sonsel) for forvarding as air mackages pour to the intra-rild fromicel serven. Seeds of these palms size sent to the Lee Buranical Carden rough the negional Agricultural Office. Samerai, who is the Lasting officer for nerto exocrt living plant materials.

A fine rainless day. Sea calma. Only an occasionel roar on the reaf. There are been erv little rain at Abeleti since we went around to Jingu.

To dianer at the Oscomes. Went succed about 11 o'elogi.

o. Not. 21: Left the anchor se at 5 an. A hurricane Lane had been placed on a shick mericing the pessage through the refi and suction long was burning of the versaded of deborne's house on the Will. - Will di Ticulty was experienced in getting of the harbor. The sentes as calm that there was no break of wardy to indicate the 1 1995

. A line close 6. , with a libble close write from the cast. Los deed flat in the some irs. A flight ripple in the siternoon. Arrived at Branals at 3.50. In a terms of will over " Landa for the trup of roughly 87 miles. Unline locked somewide inter bind view of worked there. Lies in a was to reak of water on the ruled corel of the south cars .

We have on board 12 goats for the Wester of Woodlark. The Orborner have too miles at these troublesome saimels, which do not do well st A teleti. and they are getting "ligh I sher can. Both Hugh and Fon are on board for the malaer voyage of the ship. of dix logar Istanderstand scenes, but men whe worked well at pitasving, atc. construction of the vecsel. The Televertif is a noter wessel of ft. Long. Will it's bott, framme vaca loadel shout of Loot or Last, ponsied with 7. 20 in Literar Clarats costa vita four barks. "

Menerative Constraints by ADC Holegon "Scheel" artism (200 d. 100 Constraints 1 and sumin a menerative and a forming assails of sites of a no is taking bone yo de the Deministra area (Mag somethying), willood owned, consecond consec, if uttake as guittane assailly attak state to its part we then a clarge onder a set of the its of Inpuit se room vierbatte indistruction out no has

have methodized in the stands over the curl first is should and the the stand in the stand of the stand

interval active to a second a site of anital and we at the active active active active active active active and a second active ac They great lead to the receptual and (totade Abdus, its set Our average speed from Bwagaoai was 8"3 knots. Very good. The Osbornes well satisfied with the performance of the ship. Propose to beach her upon return to Abaleti and give more pitch to the propellers, for more speed which the engines are expected to give. We had a slight NE wind/on the way across today.

Kwaiapan Bay is a roomy, apparently shallow mud-bottomed harbor, with shores flat on the west side, womewhat hilly to the east, where there is a small slipway and a village of a few houses. Neate has a store at this slipway. The Neates, father and son, live in good houses on top of c. 400-root MXX Kulumadau Hill.A third house, which would be considered good in any part of the world. has been given to me to live in. Facilities include a refrigerator and a plunge bath. We have a fine view of Kwaiapan Bay and the mountains to the SE. Island in these parts entirely forested, but the forest all -except swampy parts - appears to be second-growths of various ages. There is indication of heavt rainfall - according to the records of the governmentstation which used to be on Kulumadau Hill, the annual average is 165 inches.

Kulumadau is reached from the anchorage alternatively by a small creek (which we followed on the high tide) and a motor road which ends in a short causeway in the bay. The launch goes up the mangrove creek as far as the road crossing. A shed there for storage of cargo. We loaded our gear there, on a good new International 2-ton truck and went in second gear over swamp to a cyanide plant under the rise of the hill. Unloaded there a nd had the assistance of Neates Gosiago labor line to carry our stuff up about 800 yards of zigzag track to the house.

On its upper reaches the mangrove creek is made very pretty by an abundance of treeferns (like a species which occurred in similar situations on Sudest and Rossel); an unusual feature for a mangrove creek. Big birds-nest ferns and clinging freycinetias give another luxuriant touch. A movie man could get some nice background s along the creek. Have never seen a mangrove creek so attractive.

Dined with the Don Neates. Reg, the father, and his wife. are away on a visit to Australia. The Neates have two fine strong children: Donna aged about 3, and about 1 year. Mrs. Neate (Margaret Burr) comes from a small cattle staticn in the Gloncurry district of Queensland. Attractive, intelligent, woman of good education, who takes much interest in her surroundings. Is well informed on Woodlark.

Don has told us about red gums (apparently a <u>Eucalyptus)</u> which appears to occur in only two distant localities on the island. Offers to take me to one of the places by launch, His father has a copper show there.

Don tells me that population of the island is now about 600, and is on the increase. Old reports indicate a much heavier population, numbering thousands, in the early times of white man's contacts. According to an article by "E.W. H., a Resident of Fergusson Is.", in Pim for June 1954 smallpox, introduced by repatriate canefields laborers from Queensland, wiped out whole villages toward the end of the last century.

Friday Nov. 2: Showery with thunder to about 8:50. After that overcast with breaks of sunshine.

Boys rigging a fly and sleeping benches for themselvesand a work table for Rus. I am utilizing Examine as work table a homemade desk with pigeon holes which I found outside the house. One pigeon hole is marked Captain.

After the rain I took a walk with Don and the Osbornes. Visited first the Neatess trade store, then the remains of the old govt. station, and Reg Neate's house, on the top of Kulamadau Hill. (Our house is on the top of the hill, but at about 50 feet lower elevation than the highest point, where Reg Neate and the old govt. station are situated. A native hospital, beyond the govt. station, was not visited. Trade store well built and well kept. Don doing the trading himself, at least today. Reg's nouse is old but in good condition and well furnished. A small vegetable garden contains a few tomatoes, spinach (<u>Amaranthus</u>) a few cabbages, and climbing on the wire net fence, passion fruit

int average coord into the court with inters form root. The bicgres will deter ind after the pertores of the court, interset is least for any formation of a track of the pive stration to the pertores the sets was which the open of the court of the bis court of ight of withing the set of the provert former.

Support by the carbon of the contract of the sector of the barry and the sector of the

Limited of the state of the sta

(b) the part reaches the number of a second reaction is and that the part of a second reaction is a second to be second to be a second to be second to be

ien bere boln od skiel velaline (strando) - <u>intrivetas</u> vadao varien varien strand a strand i i tri, eso eletare lossister ol the intrid. Aflers to tarrando i inter (strando) langeby, hiskatai er basistorter shor parte.

to ane and an an and a solution of a solution of the solution of the solution of the solution of the solution of

an utilità della solo esa stata escuer l'ar brem ella brem ella presentata della presentata della della della s su utilità della presente della della editaziona della del su tito della bre della del

whet has no local as when the bourse. White the bourse. White the tradition of the bourse. There there has hadded as the bound of the tradition of the bourse of the bourse of the bourse. There is the bound of the bound as netters and the bound of the a netters and the bound of the bound bound of the bound bound bound of the bound bound bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound of the bound of the bound of the bound bound bound of the bound bound of the bound vines which do not bear fruit (<u>P. edulis</u>). A royal palm grows with coconuts at the old Government Station (which was the Kulumadau School in the old days when the mines were flourishing".

Visited the old Kulumadau Mine, where the Neates have a battery or mill and at present are working a mullock dump at the head of the old main shaft. Using a i to 3 inch reduction nozzle made from a Ford truck axle. Dirt being processed in Huntington mill, corduroy concentrating tables, and Bedan pan. A Wilfrey concentrating table is being installed.Work being done by about a dozen Gosiagos. Sixty ounces of gold have been won in the last three weeks, which is very payable. The cyanide plant, which we saw at the base od the hill yesterday, is not being used. It was built to process the tailing dumps of the old mines. The dumps so old, however, that much of the gold has leached out. The climate so wett that the tailings are difficult to handle (they were carted to the plant by motor truck.

During the last war there was a military station on top of Kulumadau Hill. It was a mobile unit, carried on motor wans. At the eastern end of the island, at Guasopa, was a military airfield and perhaps other installations. Apparently it was a big show. It was abandoned, and practically all buildings and equipment moved away, soon after the drive towards the Philippines began. Only one command car said to have been abandones. The Neates collected five tons of non-ferrous metals from the field. Said to be a great development of roads and revetments.

Looking out at the panorama which open from our house, from west to east, one gains an indefinable impression that this island is more a part of New Guinea than those of the Louisiades. Perhaps it is the gentle contours of this west end of the island rising to mountains in the distant east giving a feeling of broad spaces.

Saturday, Nov. 3: Threat of rain from a thunderstorm after lunch, but none fell in the 24 hours. The Oldduse Range to the east gets much rain which does not reach us. Hot day on the cleared parts of the hill.

Followed a track in the direction of Deloaias Village (Decoyas of the 1-mile map) for over a mile, where we were in tall primary forest on the broad crest of a ridge. Forest has a different structure to, I think, and we have encountered hitherto on the trip. There are many large canopy trees usually well buttressed at the base, but no continuous canopy, such as is usually present in tall rain forest. Ferns (<u>Blachnum</u>, <u>Nephrolepis, Seleginella</u>) provide a dense ground cover 2-3 ft. hich, at least as far from the track as I penetrated, a matter of only 20-30 yards. A fair-sized <u>Cyathea</u> is a common and conspicuous tree-fern in the primary and secondary forest. Not a rich forest by any means, but I collected 14 members, Nothing og great interest.

Another social evening last night. Dinner at the Neates, then a showing of Kodachrome slides made by Hugh Osborne and myself. Boys out jacking got one <u>Pteropus hypomelanus</u> between them. Six bristly brown <u>Rattus</u> in the boys' traps; a big brown skink in Rus'. He has trapped very few mammals on the trip - I doubt if more than twenty in the 7 months. The natives say that the cuscus of the island is spotted. <u>P.</u> <u>ormentalis</u> is recorded from here, in an endemic subspecies, but not <u>maculatus</u>. Also, accounts would seem to indicate that <u>Dactylopsila</u> is here, as well as <u>Petaurus</u>. The M.V. "Lochiel" arrived today with cargo and mails from Samarai.

Sunday Nov. 4: A shower just before daylight; several slight ones scattered in AM; many in afternoonleaving fog in the valleys and at times on our hill. Wind back to light SE.

Botanized a mile to 12 miles along two an old vehicular road which runs SE to Busai, an old mining center 3-4 miles distant. Country a jumble of small ridges and hillocks, all covered with secondary rain forest. Practically the whole area appears to have been worked over for alluvial gold. A few tall trees, including breadfruit. An <u>Aleurites</u>, like <u>moluccana</u> but plain green on the under side of the leaves, collected. All the tall trees could be old secondary. These forests carry a great abundance of coarse but mesophytic forms on ground and trees. Many birdsnests ferns and aroids on the trees. Saw only two palms, an unknown and the black palm (<u>Caryota</u>) There is

Viros de composicione de la contra de la contra de la contra de la contra de inter generation fundaminanthe follow an stinger in a model and the second of a start a second of a start start

ressond the class shared an hime, where the decises service statery for will in a service introduction of the second of the second for an analy and the second secon stear and enabled of all and of all and the released list out fort offer we attail of all which recommended and the meaning

des nor rauge nor . Bot ordates far or the real description of the sets in the sets in the sets to be the set of the set

the count but the second and the second of second to the former to the second to be a beaution of Anglin a lo three and it and not shared to all the black at a set of any it and the set of any it and the set of const co iter: construction to many trade part of an anti-tri construction and the construction trade part is the construction of an anti-construction of the sector construction of the construction of an anti-construction of the construction and a construction of the construction of <u>construction of the construction</u> and a construction of the construction of and the construction of the construction of the construction of the construction of and the construction of and the construction of the c Carnel in sections free-formanthe primary and secondary insect. No sector

Astern is spraced a rent fragenice of the rentile related at playing the vertex on the second on the second of the rent of the A said between them. All when it total iteral iteration is the bar at transit and the said the said In the feature that we then the sequele of the article theory is such that the track that the the track that is the second to t the bad marines less has new as this value, how read as identify it. The bold

tin a statistic second entropy and the territory and the second of the second second

a training the to level the solar training and the reaction of elevel of ele as all wing ashier S-1 willer dispant. Boungrie a gunda Sheal miller a sheal miller a shear sal lorka. La coversi and here a contrar white to the bound of the mode of the mode of the provies of the contrary of the test of tes limited botanical scope in the area seen today.

Only two bristly rats in the trapgs last night. Rus jacked unsuccessfully; one of the boys shot another P. <u>hypomelanus</u>. Twp mine drives examined by Lionel and Rus this afternoon yielded nothing. The boys, out searching for tree-dwelling <u>Pogonomys</u>, pounced upon a small brown <u>Melomys</u> on the ground in primary forest; seems a different species from any we have.

Were visited this afternoon by Patrol Officer Harry Thomas and Medical Assistant Jock Davidson. They leave for Samarai in the morning on the "Hekaha", which has bad gear-box trouble, and will be escorted by the "lochiel". The Hekaha has a native skipper named Tom.

Monday Nov. 5: Very sultry bright morning, followed by heavy SE rain between noon and 12:30, end a heavily overcas t and somewhat showery afternoon.

Botanized past the hospital to the edge of the hill above the old wireless station plantation, bit finding nothing but second growths, I turned back and went approximately north to a small stream from which the hospital draws its water supply. This about 3/4 mile from camp. Collected 14 numbers- all I can accomodate in the drying papers. Included were two fine big Hymenophyllaceae and two great Marratias from the sheltered ravine. The stream issues from a cave which will be examined later for bats. Flushed three leaf-hanging small brown bats. They settled. I sent a boy back to camp, but before he returned the bats had gone. The single one I saw actually hanging was on the under side of a fig leaf no more than 9 inches longand four inches wide, about 25 feet above the ground.

Four bristly bats in traps, including a gray one. smaller than the others, which might be a different species. Rus shot last evening a <u>Pipistrellus</u> and an <u>Ascelliscus</u>, the latter very small and possibly from the species taken on other islands. No results from jacking (a <u>Pteropus</u> shot by Rus but not retrieved). Lionel this morning examined several mine drives and other holes in the ground for bats. He found nothing. An old Goodenough native named Jack says he knows a big cave, handy to camp, full of bats.

The "Hekaha" and the "Lochiel" left for Samarai at 6:45 this morning.

Rus went to bed in mid-afternoon, nursing a chill.

Tuesday Nov. 6: Some sum before mid-morning. Day generally overcast, hot and very muggy. Worked without a shirt in the afternoon. Wind, what there was ot, from

the NW.

Worked about $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles along the Dekoias track for very little. The forest very poor in species. A few big trees or lianas dropping flowers, but they, for the most part, could not be spotted for collecting. Day too dull; forest too tall.

Rus much better after taking penicillin; did some work on mammals. An excellend day for this department. Kim the cook, who always has out a dozen to 20 traps, brought in the second <u>Melomys</u> for the island. The boys, shooting last night, got a <u>Phakanger</u>, two <u>Dobsonia</u> and <u>Petaurus</u>. Lionel shot at dusk the second specimen of the small bat hitherto reported as <u>Pi istrellus</u>. It is a sheath-tailed bat. <u>Embellura</u>. Today Lionel made a long excursion to a big cave which he saysis distant about 15 miles to the NW, He was guided by the old Goodenough boy Billy (not Jack). Brought back 30 to 40 small <u>Bobsonis</u> and <u>Miniopterus</u>. The cave goes in a long way (Lionel followed it for "about a mile") and is described as 70-80 feet high in places. Contained millions of bats; the most Lionel has ever seen. The roof was a golden glow with the eyes of Dobsonia, 12 of which were dropped with one s412 shot in the gamegetter. This cave is on a creek of fair size which flows past the old naval wireless station, and is not shown on the map (except dor its mouth).

The cuscus is perhaps P. orientalis Iullulae, a subspecies endemic on the island.

Listica lotadine docos in ma oren avel toners

De sout internet mar is test arres ist gis : sub jabiero mendussion : one di ité hars and de test de <u>sub anties</u>. Esp al le original de caractel : Lionel tabie dur test celternets viennes attrice. In brys, out realment for tradestricter are <u>Populations</u> consistentes in arres of the <u>subtraction</u> of the factor of the <u>Caractel</u> in the construction integration of the population.

Vera vintusa siis aftornami beleanii fiifaser asro, thomas and funtan lasd alani i di arrisoni ine iasve for complete ca control beleanies and funtans a di asarsion traduis, annibita se side ed o me "iranisi". The astain is incluse raise per qued the

Boundarized part the Somultar to the star of the child will show out the start placed of the ship, bit dimining note it out actor grow is interacted by the other angles. Aution is interacted to strain strain from and the book list interaction is the strain the troin the first interaction the book list interaction in the start transfer. Indicate were two the the introduction if interacted and the strain the start transference to the start the survey is interacted if interacted and the start interaction to the start the survey is interacted and the start is a start to be to the start the survey is interacted and the start is the start to be the to the start is interacted in the start of the start is a start interaction to the start is the start of the start is a start of the start of the interaction of the start of the start of the start of the transference is a start to be the start is a start of the start of the start is a start of the start of the start of the start of the interaction of the start of the start of the start of the interaction of the start of the interaction of the start of the interaction of the start of the sta

tour usefug: work in wisks the work of last provided to gradier than the onest. Whet is a set of the set of the ones. Work work is a set of the their of the onest. Whet is a set of the very set of the use of the set of the one set of the the one set from jecting (site set of the use of the use of the set of the one set of the the ones. We can read the the the ones of the use of the set of the set of the test of the test of the test of the set of the use of the set of the set of the test of the test of the test of the set of the test of the set of the test of the set of th

Das vers is reed in Lia-at gamma, more the off HT.

<u>Derice (07.)</u> 5 gen tud ha oue door word, 1 087 "stant. overbers, had sourver will, ented for the second a prime an the strengthern. will there will the second of . 1018

arted about a miles along the Devoiat trac for ver initian. The forest very prote an execute. A for the tweet of install from the Signers, but may, alor the sign part, a cell bot to botter for epiteding. Of the Shull forest to tell.

Mus have better after that the object of a second of the second at the second at the second s

A curiously colored beast. Black and white mottled, with some yellow, the bare parts of the tail a shining black. The dorsal stripe of orientalis is present only as a groove in the hair. Our mammal score for Woodlark is now ten species.

101

This, we learned on the radio last night, is a public holiday in PNG for the isignal running of the Melbourne Cup. The US presidential elections have brought no comment from our Port Moresby Station. The big news is the British and French perachutist(?) invasion of Egypt. News of the hostilities there broke on the day of our arrival at Woodlark. The A ustralian young men with whom we have contactare very keenly interested, and seem prepared to go to fight if "the big taubadas" say so." Their thoughts are of Russia rather than Egypt.

Nednesday Nov. 7: Wind still from NW. Much hot sun; a good deal of cloud; no rain.

Botanized down the track and the motor road towards the landing. Went less than a mile. Not feeling very spry today. The heat, I think, and the change of the season. The thermometer in our jalousied verandah today rose to 90 F. That is hot for New Guines.

Rattus ruber in traps (plus one brought in by a native) and what we have been calling. <u>Macroglossus</u> (probably Syconycteris), shot last night by one of the boys, brought the mammal score to 12 spp. for this camp. Three more of the mottle cuscus were jacked. Rus' chest trouble is much improved, but today he has symtoms of dysentery.

Insect collecting is good both for butterflies and dragonflies and for light trapping at this camp. A very nice assortment of butterflies and dragonflies coming in. They are more plentiful than at any other camp excepting perhaps Waiksina on NormanbyId. The light trap catch is mainly moths. There are few beetles and the very small things which usually drop into the beetles.

Thursday Nov. 8: Very heavy rain at Kulumadau this morning, following a temperature of 30 F at six o'clock. No rain where I was, on the coastal lowlends. Sun very hot there. Got sunburned.

Left at about 10 am on a trip to Lauani Plantation with Don Neate in their small launch, towing up a punt, to pick up copra. Distance about 10 miles. The plantation about tw miles in from the coast, on the left bank of a fair-sized mangrove creek carrying 3-9 feet of water behind the bar. A thousand acres wer e plantedin the pre-war mining days (much prewar) by the owners of Bussi mines. The area became badly overgrown during the war. Subsequent cutting produced a very heavy growth of secondary forest trees which was not kept down. Result is that about 400 acres is now out of preduction. Neates work the place on malf shares, employing 14 Gosiago boys and a Woodlark bossboy. Trim little establishment gonsisting of hot-air copra drier, copra house, bossboy's house, and two small barracks for the laborers. The boys are on a mark of two bags of raw copra per day. There has been trouble of some kind, and production is down lately. We picked up 41 b gd of export copra.

Botanized up the creek from the plantation buildings area in the launch. Went up under power and poled down. Deep, clear creek, slightly brackish with the tide. A few mangrove trees, but banks mostly lined with a gregarious, amphibious <u>Pandanus</u> with clustered smooth red fruitheads. This, with a big <u>Alocasia</u>-like aroid, climbing <u>Stelochlaens</u> ferns. the equatic fern <u>Diplezium esculebtum</u>, and floating beds of <u>Pistia stratiotes</u>. <u>Lippia</u>, <u>Polygornum</u>, and <u>Meriophyllum</u>, gave the <u>Cloating</u>cbedscoof <u>Clistic strations</u> <u>tes</u> creek a very lush appearance. Quarter to 2 mile up, we came to the head of the creek. It bubbles out of the coral limestone country mock according to Don. This was covered by waters backed up by the tide. Hanguas grew here. Collected a most unexpected lat of about 8 be 10 equatic and <u>amphibious</u> plants. Did not get back to camp until 7:30. Controller, and have been if and any related to the one of the term of the second term of term of the second term of term of

A second s

Laturs most in trass parts of brink trivity fisterian the sevence of the sevence

flage vollest of a room bota don antion fire and demonities and for Table 1 areas or this can... a very mine mean mean of Dates 1100 and demontling that is and area placed if that at any a new set exactly trained mineral who represent i could be a like movie. Their substart best equal to very are a like to the date that is dree in the theorem of the substart best lequal to very are a like to the date to dree in the theorem of the substart best lequal to very an a like to the substart of the substart of the substart of the substart best lequal to very an a substart of the substart dree in the substart of the su

An argunt of the set of the second as an and the state of the second sec

int on further to be of the second of the second structure with one bears to be be to be be to be to be

A table of the other leads lead for the history of history withing to history of the time. A ther news and set ion. Seen, chear other, chistory, within the time. A her had no three, but hanks to by list with the same has a set. her had by the state of the history of the set of the same has a lost the time. <u>A set and the state of the same has a set of the set of the same has a set of the time.</u> <u>A set and the same has a state of the set of the set of the same has a set of the time.</u> <u>A set a state of the state of the set of the set of the set of the same has a set of the time.</u> <u>A set of the state of the set of the</u> At Neatols slip and storeho se at Kropan, on the east side of Kwaispen Bay, I photographed, in bad light one of the three big sailing canoes which arrived this morning from the Egum Group of islands. Photographed another of the canoes under sail in the bay. Could see not a thing of European manufactureon the canoes: mat sails of the rectangular type used in the Calvados Chain, native twisted ropes sail hung from a sort of gibbet arrangement on the mast. The canoes brought 35 bags of copra to sell (worth 2/5/-per bag. The Egums are out of tobacco, hence the voyage, carried out on a fair wind. They are also going to dive for some sort of shells (probably armshells). The Egums are an atoll group about 50 miles SW from Kulumadau. Population about 70. Nine men and to small boys came on the canoes tod**The Egums are in the lula circuit. They voyage from** their islands to Kulumadau, but following the loss of a canoe and six men, three years ago, they have not participated. There was one survivor from the lost canoe, a young may who

102

was in today's group. He floated for 12 days on a bit of wreckagebefore picked up. The Egum cances are made at Gawm Island, in the Marshall Group. Big, thin-planked, broad, open craftwith heavy outriggers. One I measured by placing was about 40 feet long.

A couple of small bats shot at camp by Rus last night. Lionel, walking out to Dekoias Village in the afternoon, and jacking back, collected <u>Petaurus</u> and <u>Nyctimene geminus</u>. These additions bring the collection to 14 species for the island.

A big row in the boys' camp tonight - the first we have had on the trip. The three Morima boys, Isulele, Liklik and Taugova tackled Kim the cook Isulele using a heavy ebony stick in the attack. The trouble started over a limestick and a string of beads, which the cook thought one of Morimas had stolen. The cook made bad talk about the sexual habits of their mothers and wives and it was on. Lionel, with me in support, broke up the brawl, and somewhat damaged the Morimas with his fists. Knives and axes were lying all over the place but no motion was made to pick one up.

<u>Friday Nov. 9:</u> Sent my boys out in the morning while I prepared yesterday's collection. They did not do too well, so in the afternoo I, too, did some collecting near camp. For the week ended today I have three numbers under the 100 mark whic I considered good average collect-ing for plants in a rain forest area.

Nine mammals all told last night, including Rus, new for the **ix** island, and two small bats netted (with a butterfly net) in the house. The <u>Petaurus</u> jacked by Rus. The <u>Petaurus</u> jacked by Rus.Yesterday an <u>Emballanura</u> was caught hanging under a leafof some kind in the raihionekstxamined another hole in the ground and went to the oldnaval wirelessstation to hunt for bats. No results. The old station said to be a very laege, massively built concrete structure. Built in 1914 its range was to Townsville!

A message came by radio today advising that Reg and Mrs. Neate will be leaving Australia for home on the 24th. At that rate it is not expected that they will arrive in Kulumadau until about December 4th. That is much too late for us to think of staying on the island. Will brgin Monday on trying to make arrangements for a boat to pick us up earlier. From what I can see now, we will be ready to leave Woodlark after about the end of next week.

Saturday November 10: Dull, overcast day. Air movement from SW. Heavy rainfor over an hour in late morning, accompanied by thunder.

Set our for the old mining center of Busai, about 3 miles SE of here, but owing to the rain had to turn back before reaching it. Crossed three creeks, and must have been close Busai. More big tall trees in the forest towards Busai, but it is still a very poor forest, much cluttered by ferny undergrowth. Collected my first palm for the island: a rather nondescript feather-leaved species.

Left camp before mammal results were in this morning. Rus left with Lionel on a two day excursion to Kekoias, Taurai, and Mt. Kabat, primarily to hunt bats in caves, so I have no tally for mammals (they are in the bottom of the household icebox). Our personnel, excepting the cooks and my two boys, carried the party as far as Dekoias. Local carriers would be taken from there. A state of the second state of the second state will be second to be the second state of the seco

A couple of small bats and at comp by Eus last night. Linnel, selling out to Detclus Village for the afternoon, and jecking back, collected <u>Petennus</u> and <u>Avetlashe reminus</u>. These modifieds bring the collection to 14 "species for the island.

a big row in the boy book camp tonight - the first we have had on the trip. The three Horing boys, isuals, mining and Tandovs tacking Kin the cool isualed using a peary erony stich in the stack. The trouble stirted over a linestick and a start of beals, which the cool thought one of Marines had stoles. Ane cook hads bad call should the sexuel habits of their mothers and wives and it was an incodel, with re in surport, broke using and somewast densed the Marines with his field. Ane cook had ever in south the sexuel habits of sureval densed the Marines with his field. Ane cook had ever in a start of the secret had been and densed the Marines with his field.

Hubibi Wei Faile as about in the normany while property weights will soll soll of the <u>Frider Nov. 1</u> Sear of bors out in the normany while property as well, so in the week and not do too well, so in the afterate is look and some officerting hear temp. For the week of ded to by I have three numbers under the 100 rank of the I considered good average publicathap for plants in a rain forebusines.

Kine nameis all told lart night, including Rus, new for the 22 island, and two mould bats acted (with a butterfly new) in the nouse. The <u>Fetrerna</u> (toked by Sus. The <u>Fetrerna</u> jecked by Sus.Froterdey an <u>Embedianner</u> was coupt handlar under a heaffed some star in the rain carticarctexanined another bole in the ground and went to us planevel unrelesensations to must for bols. To results. The old station said which is a very loge, massively built concrete structure. Built in 192, its range was to four flage.

A mearage tame by radio toder advising that Reg and Mrs. Notic will be leaving Australia for home on the skit. At that rate it is not expected that they will exprise in Kulumided intil about December it. That is much too lete for us to think of staying on the island. Whil brgin Monisy on trying to make errorgements for a boot to pick us up carlier. From what b Can see now, we will be roady to leave Wordlark after shout the ends next west.

Seturday Movember 10: Dall overcast day. Alt movagent from 54. Heavy rainfor over an automoter and scontraled by timudes.

tet our for the oid mining center of Start, chout 5 miles 25 of Lere, but owing to the rain had to turn back before reaching it. Crossed three creeks, and must have been cluse bassi. More bis tail trees in the forest towards pusel, but it is still a very poor rocket, much clustered by ferny undergrowth. Collected of first pair for the teleni: a return nondescript feather-lowed species.

Left chan before meaned resoute were in this norming. But left with light on a two devertes to fake the factor to fake the factor of the securation to fake the factor of the securation to fake and the factor of the bate household (cobda): Our versional, excepting the codes and as two poys, carried the party as for as Debates. House carriers would be taken from there.

On the radiophone this morning Don Neate, acting on his own iniative, proposed to Steamship Trading Co, of Samarai (Dickie Paul, manager), that they send the Lochiel out to pick us up. Don will be short of food for his labor before a boat arrives with his father and mother), Reply was that the Lochiel would be sent on charter; Paul would not consider sending her with the needed foodstuffs, and to load copra for the return voyage. This would be very costly for us. Paul skinned us in 1955when we got in a jam for boat transport.

To dinner with the Neates. Arthur Dawkins, the other white resident of the island, was expected for the weekend, but did not arrive. Dawkins, who has a native or halfcaste woman and a family by her, refused evacuation during the war. He has lived on Woodlark for many years and is now an old man. Has a coconut plantation of about 250 acres on Lauani Creek, and I think another property on the east end of the island.

Sunday Nov. 11: Another overcast day. Rain began at 10:45 am and lasted through most of the afternoon. Misty after the rain. Weather from SE. Radbo news from A baleti that the weather is rainy and a bit rough there and st Nimoa. Evidently a general disturbance. Botanized down the slopes by direct track to the old wireless stationof World War One, a distance of about 12 miles. Returned by the road prebably about 2 miles. Got very little for my walk, and getting caught in the rain. Primary tall forest clothes the slopes, which, like the flats, are of coral limestone. But it is a poor forest, with broken canopy and much encumbered with fern undergrowth. (Nephrolepis, Selaginella, etc.) The ground is broken in uneven little ridges and depressions which lock in some places like sinkholesin the limestone. The old wireless station is in a fair-sized, long abandoned coconut plantation still owned by the Robinson River company. It is on the western plane of the island less hillocky coral limestone formation. A highly finished, reinforced concrete establishment of two buildings - powerhouse and bungalow. High walls, 15 inches thick, many architectural fhourishes. Walls of the powerhouse decorated with a scroll and swastika design in well executed blue paint. No sloppy war job, this. The builders and designers must have reckoned on it lasting a hundred years. Buildings now hidden in a thicket of guava and lime trees, from which a few mangroves protrude. Around this is a large grassy area still openDid not see a few cattle which are said to grass here.

Rus returned in the rain about 4:30pm with his boy Isulele and one local carrier. They found no caves at Dekoiss. They were told there were none at Mt. Kabat. This morning they walked from Kaurai village (they camped there last night in a very dilapidated resthouse) to the south-east side of to the south-east side of Kaurai Lagoon. Lionel took a canoe from there to examine a cave on the north coast. Rus returned to Kaurai village and camp. Walking distances : camp to Dekoias, Lionel 14 mixex hours, Rus 12 hours; Dekoias to Kaurai 12 hours Lionel, 1 3/4 hours Rus. They did a bit of jacking last night but got nothing; a big <u>Miniopterus</u> shot at dusk. Lionel will return tomorrow.

Don talked with the Osbornes this morning. They leave Abaleti for Port Moresby on Monday 19th, via Nimoa, with the women and children on board. They offer to come to Woodlark to pick us up if we have no other way of getting off. I don't want to ask them to do that. It would be a great inconvenience for them. The ship would be badly pvercrowded with us all (5 men, two women, two children) on board.

Don insists that there are caves - burial caves - at Mt. Kab t, although he has not seen them.

onday, Nov. 12: Dull day with little sun. Rain - light this time, but with thunder - began before noon and lasted until about three.

Sent my boys out to collect while I went on the radiophone to make arrangements for our transportation back to Samarai. Spoke with Dusty Miller in SamaraiHe seems to think the arrangement most to our advantage a charter of the "Kedeluma", owned by Buntings. Don, who is only managing Kulumadau affairs in the absence of his grandfather, has left it up to Steamships it up to Steamships to decide how much copra will be loaded on the "Lochiel" if that vessel is chartered to us. Steanships are unlikely to be liberal. So it lo%ks like Kedeluma. I have spoken of Nov. 21 as departure date.

103

On the machageness and warning devices to while on the own blue way proposed to Elevantly to the big of second (disting the master) their they and the Fourth top to plok as up. On which be succe of four for the later backy back they are the Fourth top formation and potters, taply was in the Dochiel would be self or distribution will not consider and potters, taply was in the Dochiel would be self or distribution will not firs hours be way consider to may feel which would be the fourth of the lice hours be way consider to may feel which would be to the botter botter to the fourth of any construction as feel which would be the botter of the lice hours be way consider to may feel which we to the botter botter to the transport.

To dimer which has busines. Artian training the church and resident of the island, as expected in the moved, but all all strikes unwing which is another of the island, and a feath to bee , refueso avacantic during the value is and it's an addiara for any parts and the new an all work for a portion plantation of share in a side on leath for any and I take a mass of the state and after island.

surface they concerns represent as a class of to never at all the teachers represented and the barres of the afterdam slav slav flerall. Neman franch . Hotor west from a befet. construction and main and or big rough there and at the most distance in an article in an article distance of charged const the aloune b direct the head of the old size stand for "serificate unit, a audail ner foll legits Source chrader ber was property statistic and the ensure i for sy while spirit of the canada in the for their Private to ... there all the set of the state of the bus suger defend dily decoul une i cluit fui sequenced. fares bills all all and that aliantaide (112 112 112) . Franzelin trai "in Linelaures cour the month is a second to ana see litite stages and tope satisfies with loss is some place lite state disting and bus h active bests mailwe and us at date, estimations the Loos for the set the state of the Less hillocky could anenicae threather a highly bridge to another the base of a sector to be and the and of the full its a - seventiones and mentality fight walley is then a still of the relief allessi fun flori di di anticorrecto a forenette della anticorte anticorte della anticorte della decima and accorded the one find and the teles, this many the met and the met and the many have reckened on it in hide a interfed party failulies in "nder in a blate" if man 111 a serie valuaty store a diverse Sougraf Cashinston, a ror unit web a 102dr april 1444 1444 1413 preside and acts of the all of very size for pluners

They found no waves at balances. As the the build highly found and marked at the second of the second of the second of waves at balances. As they there there are a set in a second of the waves the true the second of the second

you haised with the passences this mornain. They leave the set for form whereby on Mards 1955, wha Mimme, with the weare and children on bounds. They differ to done to bookcore to pack that up hims howe no bound way in recting out. I contribute to sat the do hubb. It shall from the set of the base, fin a by would be bailing to book with relation that the bound to be bound on bounds.

s. si apropris des serves enves enves enves enves enves estant. Edsignations and and and and and and and and an

and the property design to a reaction of the state of the

Bear ay toya out to collect while a want of the refforment made strangement for our transportables see to leaved. Mode with they failed it issurvine mens ou this the arreatement work to an ervitice e quarter of the federam. Cound to dant to box, whe'ls our remain work to an ervitice from a shorter of the french study to ant to to it is to freezering if yo to breakened within a total boy age corresting the of the to it is to freezering of the total studies to be an age of the stand study of the to freezering of the total studies are boy age corresting to the interval, as it foother if the freezering of the start of the start of the stand start of to ke the freezering of the start of the start of the start of the start of the total start of the total start of the total start of the total start of the total start of the total start of the total start of the total start of the sta

E.

Made photographs of Neate's gold working and treatment plantbefore the onset of the rain.

104

Lionel returned from Kaur ai, bringing some good artifacts (betel-nut pestles and mortars a hammer used on the bindings of cances and houses, an armshell, etc.) for the Museum, but h his bat-hunting was an utter failure. His guides (they traveled round the coast by footO took him close to the entrance of a big cave opening above the sea on a cliff facebut the tide was too high and the water too rough for them to reach the cave. The cave is in a bay aboyt $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles to the northwest of the entrance to Kaurai Lagoon. Lionel will make another attempt on it from Bakoias, by cance.

A russet brown <u>Dobsonia</u> netted last night (a form new to the collection). One <u>Rattus</u> ruber in traps. Rus worked all day on specimens he left in the icebox before his departure on the abortive bathunt, and the few things collected by his boys during his absence.

<u>Tuesday Nov. 15</u>: Heavy rain with thunderm from 10 am to noon. We are getting a pretty regular pattern of rainfall and weather. Cloudy days turning to rain by about 10-11 am, clearing early in the afternoon, the nights clear or at least not rainy. This type of weather is good for mammal trapping and jacking, anything but the best for collecting involving work by day.

From 7:45 to 4 o'clock on an excursion to the village of Dekoias, two hours of the time being spent in the Dekoias resthouse, sheltering from the rain. Gathered mainly secondgrowth plants from the garden area near the village. This is coral limestone country, of about 60 to 100 ft- elevation according to the military map, broken into irregular small ridges. There is perhaps some deficiency in the soil. For the second growths seem to be slow in growthand to stay in a scrubby state for some years. I did not see any gardens. They were back of the road. The village is a good 4 miles from Kulumadau. Nineteen dwellings, chief's yam house, rest house and barracks. Most of the houses have a dip in the roof and slightly pointed and upturned ends. The roof battons are poked through fascia boards, a feature we have not seen anywhere else. Houses are built off the ground and thatched with sage leaf. Many of the roofs in bad repair. Floors are of soft adzed planks (palm, which is generally used in the islands for flooring, are scarce on Woodlark).

Dekoias is presided over by a chief, Vass. who appears to be paramount chief for the western half of the island 9he told Lionel he controls all the island, but this is denied by Don Neate). Vass is an imposing, clean shaven, toothless manof more than medium stature for a native. Must be very old. He held a distinguished service medal (Civil) for long service in the native Constabulary, dating from "about 1905." Came to meet me dressed in very clean white ramie and shirt, red **EXAMPLE FROM** police cummerbund, and rimless Japanese sailor's cap. His house is long and sway-backed (the ordinary village dwellings are more rectuangular), the front of thick adzed boards elaborately carved. A cluster of big white cowrie shells , badge of office, hangs in front of the door, suspended from the peak of the roof. Vass seems to have much affection for his withered little old wife. Called her out of the depths of the house, and she sat beside him, while I made photos.

A rat in traps last nightwhich rus considers different (gray, with big feet). The reddish-brown <u>Dobsonis</u> Rus now thinks is <u>D</u>. <u>remota</u>, previously known only from the Trobriands (Rus has no description or drawing of the species, but our animal is very distinct from anything we have collected previously). This makes 17 ssp. collected on the island so far.

Questioned the Dekoias village policeman on experimental plantings of rice, cocoa, coffee and pepper which Cottrell-Dormer induced the natives of the area to make. The rice op amounted to $l_2^{\frac{1}{2}}$ bags, which for reasons which I could not fathom, are stored in the policeman's house instead of being sold or eaten (there is no thought of using it for seed). Am not that the other crops were actually planted. However, C-D took three Dekoias boys to his agriculturak school near Samarai. Their training completed, they have returned to the village, and are doing nothing. It is not a matter of non-cooperation by the people. The villagers have not been asked to do anything. The VC says that if the ag. boys like to bestir themselves, he will sing out for the village people to do the work. He has told them off for not doing their job. Made photographs of weaters gold working and treaters the treat plantbalore the prest of the rain.

Lional ceturned from date at, bringing some good articlests (betel-met pesties and morters a namer used on the bindings of dates and houses, in armetell, etc., for the Museum, hat his bat-hunting was an utter follore. Its guides (they trivaled round the court by food), took him close to the entrance of a sig cave opening showe the sea on a clist foodent the side was too high and the water too rough for then to reach the the tes on a clist foodent the slope is mined to for another too rough for then to reach the test on a clist foodent the slope is interacted of the correct for the to reach the two. The cave is an a ber above is inter to the postbreat of the entrance to Marcal Lapon, fooded will make another stiempt on it from Takates, is games.

a russes brown <u>Dessonia</u> (methed Theblaight (a form new to the collection). One <u>Rethus</u> ruber is trave. An rocked all vay or spectres no tott in the leabor befuits his depicture on the abort of bethunt, and the few things collected by his prevairing the busences

Restartion 13, as y role alon tainders from le des turneons ineras derting a pretat regular schern of tainful and wakinen. Gloody du's purring to rain by about 10-11 and plaaring saily in the effamion, the nights closer or at least not rainy. This tries of wakter is good for manual or pingered terming, encoding out the best for soll soling involving work by lay.

From 2:45 bo a o'slock on an excurption to the willser of Bekelas, two hours if the start weing from in the form in the Bekelas recthere, and tering from the rin. (Batheret, minir secondgrowth blonds from the garden erea not the villege. This is coral lines boue chuntry, if about of to 100 fbe gievation according to the military map, troker into irregular andi ridges. There is perhaps some deficiency in was sold. For the second growthe been to be ridges. There is perhaps some deficiency in was sold. For the second growthe been to be they ware beek of the routing for the for cone years. In a did do to see may graine they ware beek of the routing for the for the sound rout to the rout of they ware beek of the routing first te for the press. In a did do to the rout of all if y constants and the routing for the for the press. I did do to the rout of of synthesis to the routing the did of the house the second for the rout about synthes and upblaned and arreads. For of the house the second to the rout and sill if y constant and upblaned and arreads. The root betwee are locked the proof and issues we have not seen any there else. For the house the second the to be read. Warp of the root in the root of the bounds the out the root and issues we have not seen any there else. For some are losed througe for the root and issues we have not seen any there else. For some set of the from the rout and the to a did the graves of the root is in but the to a did the to a did the second is the root and the second of the root and the to a did the graves of the root is and regular. Floores are of soft and the to a did the to a did the graves of the root is a for illegring, struct are soft and the to a did to the to a did the graves of the root is a soft regular, the root and the to a did the to a did the second is the to a soft of the root and the to a did to the to a did the second is the to a did to the root and the to a did to a di

Details is presided over by a calef, Vies. Marchysers to be parameters which for the western built of the reland the told biomar he controls all the island, but this is denied in Don Wester). When is an imposing, charm mayer, toothises mands have the medium the ture for a minive. Must be very old, so held a distinction were parameter (divil) for long service is the metive fourtabulary mather from "shout 1900." Come to meet an areach the very clean white the teste and shurtabulary mather from "shout 1900." Come to meet an areach selion's cap. His brues is inductive, red same matrix police comperiment, and rinkses because selion's cap. His brues is indee and same based based (the ordinary village redium's rectum, mar), the from the track area based based by the artimety village redium's accumpants), the from the first and same in the selection of the action the powrie should be the first and same in the selection of the action the root. Mark seems to have much all the first for the set of the ordinary of the root. Wark seems to have much all the first for the set of the set of the root. The section of the fours, and the set of the set of the set of root. The section of the fours, and the set of the set of the form the part of the root. The section of the fours, and the set of the set of the form the part of the

A ret is traps last nightwetch run considers different (grave with big feet). The reddish-brown Dosconis Rus now thinks is D. remote, previously human and from the Trobulends (Fur use no decomination or drawing of the species, but our animal is very distinct from anything we have colleaded reviously). This takes if suppleted on the island so far.

Crestioned the Dekriss village confermant on experimental plantings of rice, cocos, offee and papper which Estarell-Derser induces the dathwes of the area to make. The rice of anounted to be berg, which for remains which i could of fethom, are stored in cas policement's house instead of being sold or eater (in reverse or house) to using it for meet). An not that the other or us were actually planted, however, C-D took three Dekoles tors to his syniculturel school meet Samiral. Their training completed, they have returned to the village, and are doing nothing. It is not on accession of non-cooperation by the people. The village is have not been acted to no arything. The VD says that if the secole to bestir themselves, he will sing out for the village people to do the to be has told the source of the rest of the rest of the rest of action of the top the people. Wednesday Nov. 14: Northwesterly weather with light rain from about 9 am to early in the afternoon. There was radio news last night that the NW season has started a fortnight early at Manus, to the inconvenience of the Duke of Gloucester, now on tour in PNG.

Sent the boys out to fell some big trees I marked yesterday, while I attended to materials on ha d. One of the plants collected by the boys was a fine <u>Tecomanthe</u> with red flowers about 7 cm long. I don't think I have previously collected the genus east of the mainland.

Only a <u>R</u>. <u>ruber</u> in traps last night. Rus shot two small bats, we caught one in a butterfly netin the house, and the boys swatted six <u>Ascelliscus</u> with switches. Twice now bats have been caught in the house. They could not very well choose a worse place to fly into.

Lionel set out for the caves on the north coast about 7 in the morning and returned late in the afternoon. Got a cance from the Dekoias people, who live a bit more than a mile inland, a and visited two caves in the high cliffs to the NE of Waspimat Bay. Caves of limited expent, difficult of approach and contained only a few <u>Dobsonia moluccensis</u>, of which Lionel collected three vy shooting. The caves of the island have been most disappointing. Fifteen caves and other holes in the ground have been examined by Lionel and only three contained bats.

Nov. 15-16: Left Kuludadau at 12:50 on the 15th for Ulcinbad Bay and arrived back at 2 6 PM on the 16th. Accompanied Don Neate on the M.V. Murua. His was an inspection trip to visit Madau Plantation and native village copra makers in an effort to step up quality of the product. Recently the Neates have had about 299 bags of copra condemned as not up to market quality.

The Murua is a clumsily built cutter rigged vessel of 31 feet, powered with a 21 hp Lister diesel engine. Does about 6 mph. She was built principally for trade with the Laughlins. Carries 60 bags of copra. Skippered by a Bogaboga (Cape Vogel) native named Gladstone.

S strong south east wind gave us a rather rough passage on the way out, although we were on the outside of the reef maximum ant; only from the entrance of Kwaiapan Bay to Lauani Passage. The passage is wide at the mouth, very narrow and crooked at the inshore end. Many coral patches in the shallow lagoon inside the barrier reef, and quite a choppy sea there. Remo Reached Euduia Point, on the east side of Unkinbod Bay, about 5 o'clock and anchored there in about a fathom of water. The bay very shallow, with bottom of mud and sand. Lapilapi pearl shell said to be very abundant there. Several small villages inland from its shores. We went ashore on a white sand beach, and while Don and a couple of the boat boys tried unsuccessfully for pigeons, I collected a few littoral plants (<u>Seeevole, Cassytha, Euphorbia</u>, <u>Lumnitzera coccinea</u>, <u>Sophora</u>). <u>Casuarina equisetifolia</u> plentiful behind the beach. Boys with a Coleman lamp and coconut flares worked the shallows after dark and speared a few fish for themselves. This the only good SE anchorage in the bay. Somewhat exposed at that, and the ship rolled all night.

At 4:45 on the 16th, just as day began to dawn, we upped anchor and steamed across the bayto anchor in less than a fathom of the mouth of a mangrove creek which leads in about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile or so to Madau Plantation. This property of about 400 acres was planted, and is still owned by, a man named Hughes. Next to Lauani, it is the oldest plantation on Woodlark. Said to have been a very good bearer(the coconuts are described by Don as a sweet, orangecolored kind; the nuts small but with thick meatof very good quality0, but is now much run iwn. The Neates have it on lease. Employ four Gosiago boys (Basima) to make copra on the st part of the area. Village natives, at so much per bag, work other parts of the plantation. I did not see any of the plantation. Inland about 100 yards from the landing place and copra house a track goes off the plantation road towards Madau village and medical post and the west coast. Followed this for the best part of a mile and collected a few uninterstig plants on the coral limestone. Tall rain forest, but few big trees, and a very poor flora, especially in undergrowth , which in some parts is practically absent. The ground rose only a few feetabove sea level. Got very thoroughly loaded with scrub

105.

Medueaday Nuv. 14: Mort measarin vescher with 11 mit rain from about 9 am to saring in the Afeddeaday Nuv. 14: Afbarnoon. There was radio nove last hight that the N. soadon has started

a forthight ear, at Munue, to the Loconventence of the Base of Gloucester, now on tour In Pac

Sent the loss out to fell some big those I merical pesterity, while I sitended to materials on he d. One of the plants collected by the boys was a fine <u>legomunite</u> with to flowers about ' on tong. I don't think I have previously pollected in grants each of the mainland.

Only a <u>Li miler</u> in tradeviast night. Mus shot is a small bate, se cought one in e interity nether the house, and the boy's avaited hix <u>Accellicating</u> with swittenes. Twice now bate have been cought in the house. They could not very well choose a werse place to fly into.

Lional set out for the daves on the worth quast about ' in the morning and returned late in the silernoon. Got a cames from the Dekoiss secars, who live a bit nore them's mile indeed, and virtual two reves in the min cliffs to the if of kaspirat Bay. Caves of Limited extents, different of approach and contained brive is few <u>Desconts north claration</u> of which Lional collected three ty shooting. The caves of the island inve been note discipated in the contained to a constrained in the ground dave been contained by Lional and there contained bets.

Nov. 15-16: Left dilinitated at Lergo on the Lite for Unimped Pay and armived back at 3 6 FM on this to the lott. Accomptsied for denote on the M.V. Histor, His wes on inspection that they at the second of the denote of the second of the denote of the second of the se

The Hurua is a charactiv mail outper riggid vaces of of theet, www.eed with a Al no listed diesel engine. Does shout samph. The was build principally for trade with the haughdinge. Service 50 bags of copys. Subjected by a Decebore (page) estire mared disdivence

Le strong south each wind ive us a refigue rody's passages on the out, sharough ve ware on the outends of the real antiautans anto only in a the entrines of mainpan hay to haven reasons. The pessage is vide at the nould, were narrow and cruce a date is the induce of . Why coreal petohes is the smallow hay of indice the birrier real and cute a checky of there. The headned further boint, on message is no of indinbod by soont 3 clence and and the acons have in about a father of water, the bay were assisted by about 5 clence and and the acons there. The pearl and a state of water, the bay were assisted by a sourt 3 clence and the pearl and is and to be very abhilter there. Neverthere is and the state of the bost of the water of the base of a state is and the state of the bost of the state of the base of the bay were assisted by a sourt 3 clence as a source pearl and is and to be very abhilter there. Neverthere is and to the bost of the bost of a state method base of the base of the state is and the bost of the bost of the bost of a state in the sectore of the bost of the bost of a few literation plants (Stateville, Dessider 1 and with a source source). This for only only the state and the source of the bost of a interfaters or the source of the formation of the bost of the bost of a state interfaters or the bost of the bost of a state interfaters or the bost of the interfaters or the source of the order of the source of the bost of the bost of the interfaters of the bost of the bost of the bost of the interfaters of the bost of the bost of the bost interfaters or the source of the bost of the bost of the interfaters or the source of the bost of the bost of the interfaters of the bost of the bost of the bost of the bost of the interfaters of the bost of the bost of the bost of the bost of the interfaters of the bost of the bost of the bost of the bost of the interfaters of the bost interfaters of the bost of the bost of t

Let X.X.Y ou are 16th, Just as der beran to deun, ve upped andors and statmed survers are besto mandaur in lees vans a renom of the manue of about 500 tores are bletted and is stall alls of to to to to the flatestion. This property of about 500 tores are bletted and is stall owned by, a man areas hugher. Mark to Langt, it is in else the distribution of working said to nave been a terr good performing is in the described by Dan 45 at the solored times the untersmall on this section of a solution of the terrest, outside polored times the untersmall on this are described by Dan 45 at the solored times the untersmall on this section of the described by Dan 45 at the polares the terrest on the section this accesses are described by Dan 45 at the solores at the section of the transfer as the described by Dan 45 at the polares are only the section of the transfer as the solorest of the platestation. I the more a that to be the time that the described by the boot the platestation. I the sect cases in the the class that are described by the terms of the section of the terrest cases of the class that the term to the terms of the states and the terrest cases. Follower the for the back that the term of the statestates and the terrest cases. Follower the for the back that the term of the rent poor flots, scheduling to under the terms and back the term of the stant want terms the term to the core the for the back term of the term of the rent poor flots, scheduling to under the terms of the terms of the terms of the rent poor flots, scheduling the term feetabore see developed at the core the terms of the terms of the rent poor flots, scheduling the terms of the terms of the terms of the stant the ground rose only a few feetabore see developed at the core the terms of the stant itch, which an application of 612 stick repellant soon subdued upon my return to the boat. One of the boat boys shot 2 beautiful greenish ground pigeons which Don calls "Nicobar Pigeon. 2

106

We anchored off Madau Greek about 5:45 AM and left about 10 Okwasas native plantation, about a mile up the bay on the east coast of Madau Island. The island merely a kand spit about a hundred yards wide at this point, planted with coconuts. Trees bear well, though neglected, but the copra being turned out is very poor and was rejected, for sorting, by Don. Left Okwassas at 10 o'clock and anchored off Munieveho resthouse and canoe landing about o'clock . Several canoes at the landing, which is a coral knoll some 10 ft. high, connected with the land by a good causeway of mangrove sticks and duckwalk of old canoe outriggers etc. Two hamlets - the larger, of about 6 houses, called Muniveo, the smaller about a third of a mile inland on goodlooking **xett** red soil derived from coral. Some old garders clearing and two producing gardens, unit mainly tall forest which is perhaps primary. Ground elevated not more than 20-30 feet. The people have a plantation on the west coast of the island. They are producing some copra, also fishing for trochus shell.Only one old woman in the hamlets when we **sense** arrived. Many old orange trees with a fair crop of unripe fruit. Some bush lemon trees, one tangerine, and several soursops, a so-called "cherry" tree (??), etc.

Left Munivea about 2 pm and anchored in Kwaiapan Bay at six. EE wind much moderated.

Rus' boys swatted 36 <u>Ascelliscus</u> with switches last night. We are so very short of batteries that very little jacking can be done for the rest of our stay on the island.

<u>Saturday Nov. 17 - Sunday 18th</u>"Fine rainless 48 hours. Fairly southeaster still blowing on Saturday; Sunday was calm.

Lionel and I on excursion to Luluai with Don Neate. Left Kulumadau Creek in the very small launch "Bagau" (devil) at 1:20, with a punt in tow to carry the boys and gear. Passed through Kwaikapan Bay, across Monai Bay, through the very narrow Kwagai Passage, and arrived at Kwaigai village at 4:10. We were kept back by the southeaster. Left the boats at Kwaigai, where Don had boys waiting, and walked overland to Luluai. Good track opened up about two months ago by Don for communication with a copper prospecting show which his father has at Luluai (a second, perhaps better, show a mile or two further down the coast at). The country steep , and towards Luluai very rocky. Climbed to about 400 feet in the usual up and down progression of New Guinea; steps of round timber, and even hand rails in the worst places, made the going easy. The usual procedure is to send baggage by canor or flattie, but the sea too rough for this and our beds and food had to be carried.

Luluai (probably the type locality for the "lullulae" species and subspecies of mammals collected years ago by Meek) is the name of a former village now applied to Neate's mine and camp in a little bay, screened by reef, between two rock, gorested headlands. A very comfortable low shack of galvanized iron and palm leaf stands under the shade of a great, sprawling loolooila (Calophyllum ino phyllum) tree on the very edge of the white sandy beach and not a foot above high water mark. A typical hut of the Australian bush. One could almost imagine the smell of cooking corned beef in it. There is a thatched tool house and two thatched houses for the three boys presently working at the mine (Kropan vil lagers who have their families with them). A small creek damned by sand washed up during the southeast season, enters the little bay, between the houses, Almost immediately behind , the mountains rise very steeply. Several acres of the face of the range, up to about 200 feet, have been cleared to expose the workings, and planted recently with sweet atoes. About loo feet up the slopes is the entrance to a collapsed drive; Above that about another hundred feet is a 28-ft. shaft which cuts the load on the underlie. Azregent shinmentxofxtwox5+tonxparcelsxofxoressayedx104x lode about 5 feet thick. A recent shipment of two 5-ton parcels of ore assayed 10%. This not payable. Neate apparently intends to develop the show in the hope of better values. It was opened up many years agowho blew himself to pieces while dynamiting fish.

In the forest on the creek at about 400-500 feet, was a drive about 100 ft. deep in which Lionel and the boys swatted **XEXXX** four very big-ared <u>Hipposideros</u> now to the collection (He had jacked a <u>Pteropus hypomelanus</u> the night befire near camp, and downed an <u>Emballoneura</u>).

itch, which an application of bid swick repaired soon subqued upon my return to the bost. One of the boat boys show 2 besuciful greenish ground pigeons which don wells.

We anchored off Madau Greek south 5145 rM and helt stoud d0 Obsessan with we plastrifed, about a mile of the bey on the sest constrol Main Island. The Liked every a ward spit neglected, but the courd being turned out is very poor and was rejected, for sorting by the off Ofmasses at 40 o'clook saw exchanges off thurseach restinges end catoe handing about of alook . Several craces at the islands, which is a crass rejected, for sorting by the macened with the land by a good centery of thurseach restinges and was rejected. The state of the first off alook and the investor of thurseach restinges and the source of o'clook . Several craces at the islands, which is a crass radius about about a white the land by a good centery of about 5 neuros, called Munived, the same 10 ft. High off gers etc. Two hemists - the forger, of about 5 neuros, called Munived, the same off about a whire the land to a substate of sources, only and the source of the table of the second a third the lasted of the second centery of should be and defined from contains and about a whire the lasted hold mater of states and the sources but the second from the second a the lasted hold more than 20-50 feet. The veoded from contains and the const of the lasted hold more than 20-50 feet. The veoded for the same back of warry three (71), even the tables when we same arrived, Many 51 doning bees with a first condistry three (71), even the laster with the second from the second for the called contains and the "cherry" three (71), even

Left Munives about 2 pu and sponsies and a kestapen bey at six, E wind much hodersted.

has boys switted by associlizent with switches less night. We are so very door, of Detteries that very little jeaking tep be don't for the rest of our stay on the friend.

Seturday Mox. 13 - Sunday 10th Pine ralaises 43 nours. Fairly scionesater caili bioving

Lionel all I on exemption to Lulual with Don Weater Theit Rulinsdau Greek is the Very masti launch "Bagau" (derbl) at 1.00, with a purk in to the damy the bore and gest. Cheren through Availagen Bay, seress Monal Bay, through the very merrow Harger Falsage, and entived et svalgel village at Anlo. We were supe buck by the perthemptor: Helt the State at Kwilgal, where Don had boy o walting, and walked towardent to lulual. Good track opened as about two monthe ago by Dea for communication with a copier producating allow which the const fribut two monthe ago by Dea for communication with a copier producating allow which the fribut has at bulnes (a second, perhaps with, chw g will or the further down the const at). The country steps were to the things were note, climbel to about 400 feet in the usual appearing the state of the initial second from the tables was band rease in the somet places and the programmed and the tends procedure is a send biggage by canor or fightly, but the des too role for this and our bade and food and to be tarried. Suldat (proceby the type ideality for the "infinited" success and subspectes of manmals collected years ago in Meen is the mine of a Yormen ville (stroy applied to Mente's mine and camp in a little her persents between the root in presented and the confortable flow shock of galwaided inco and pair leaf stands mader the shade of segrest. sprayling loolooils (Salophvilua ino phyllum) thee on the very sake of the while sentry beach and not a foot above high white mark. A trained of the Amitraikan bush. One could almost thegins the chell of cooking corast used is it. There is a thetahed tool nouse and two that the diffee for the times boys insteadily working state mine (krones will laters who have their families with them). A small creek damaed or said wested on daring the southeast season, enters the literie bay, between the houses. Almont, inmediately bealad , the mountains rise very steeply. Several acres of the tabe of the range, up to cross. About los festing the slores is the entrance to a collected thrus, about the ot another thankred feet is - 28-16. aparts which cares the loan on the underlie. Maxement reina straft transpire tan terze i transpire the state Lode sbort 5 feet thick. A recent shipner of two j-too percets of one aspered 10. This not percite. Maske repercally intends to develop the short in the bars of better relues. If twas opened up anny years egone blav hi as i to pieces while dynamiting fish.

in the forest on the treak at about 400-500 feet, was a drive stout 100 it. deen its with Unonel and the lowe and the area four very big-ared <u>Hiptorideres</u> new 20 mile of lestion (H: had jetted <u>Eleronus Voorelerus</u> the night belie hear orne, and downed en Following the creek we reached the broad top of the range at 880 feet, according to the o-mile military map. The forest rather mossy there on the ground and the buttressed bases of the larger trees. The forest to a large extent dominated by a great <u>Syncarpia</u> with reddish-broen bole up to 1.5 m thick. A splendid tree, very conspicuous in the forest, and a very good botanical find. So far as I know there are only two known species, both natives of eastern Australia). A <u>Podocarpus</u> (aff. <u>neriifolius</u>) a common tree attaining lesser canopy size. The Syncarpia is called . Botanized along the top of the range as it fell towards Kwagai, collecting mainly ferns. The forest abso lutely virgin, and a pleasure to walk in after the much disturbed growths of Kulumadau. Mostly very open on the ground. Gray moss cushions (Leucobryum?) very abundant on the ground on the more open parts of the ridge crest. A filmy fern, growing in moss on the buttressed bases of the larger trees, was shrivelled by the dry weather. The <u>Syncarpia</u> trees were often obviously hollow, and two small ones that I had cut down were rotten inside and had only a shell of hard, brown wood. Pig rootings common on the ridgecrest. Lionel put a No. 2 charge into the side of one sow, which made off ahead a a hue and cry a native from Luluai having just arrived with his dog and an iron spear.

Lunched in the forest not far from Kwagai, which we reached about 2 o'clock. There with his numerous family in a tarred, dilapidatedflattie motor, was halfcaste George Watkins, brother-in-law of Arthur Dawkins. A pleasant fellow, big and strongly built, and apparently a bit naiveRuns the Dawkins plantation and dabbles in this and that on the side. Said to be heavily in debt, and supporting, besides three or four children of his own, the four kids of a dead brother. Another brother, Billy, lives alone in the bush to the south of Monai Bay. Said not ot have had a haircut or beard trim for years. Seldom has contact with other humans; lives on the products of a garden, and flour. etc., carried to him by George. George was on a visit to him today.

Leaving Kwagai soon after 2 o'clock, we botanized about the entrance to Kwagai Passage, on the Monai **side** Bat side, working the limestone which rises in cliffs from the sea. A <u>Fagraea</u> very abundant here, scenting the air with its big white flowers. The limestone has been described by Stanley as probably Tertizry. It is very different from the Pleistocene corals of the west end of the island. Sheer walls in places; in other places eroded into pinnacles of very jagged form. There is a little soak of cool fresh water in the limestone at the east side of the entrance to the passage which the local natives call "Mr. Gill."

With a light sougheast breeze behind us, we had a good run and arrived at the tieup place on Kulumadau Creek at 5:45. On the way up to the cyanide plant lionel shot a slow-flying <u>Miniopteris</u>.

Upon return to camp we found that Rus had this evening shot a second <u>Emballoneura</u> with curiousky protruding lips, new to the collection and the 19th species for the Woodlark collection. This makes Woodlark the best island so far for mammal forms. Top before was Fergusson, with 18 species.

Monday Nov. 19: Fine sunny day except for a useful shower about 1:30 pm, which put some water into our almost empty tank. The boys, for the first time, had been carrying water today.

Stayed in camp to work on the 42 numbers collected on the inland excursion. The best lot of plants I have gathered on the island. They boys in the afternoon collected a few numbers down towards the landing.

Lionel, guided by the Kropan councillor, examined two caves in the vicinity of the site of the original government station at Bonigai, about $l\frac{1}{2}$ miles to the SW of Kulumadau. One of the caves contained several human skulls in good condition, complete with lower mandibles, but neither held any bats. Some distance inside the skull cave, a pool of water blocked further progress. The caves of the island have been singularly in bats. On the excursion Lionel shot a Nyctimene, the second for the island.

A rat or two in traps. An Ascelliscus shot by Rus.

107

following the creative retrined in a unord top of the range at 200 feet, accurding to the ordite military mat. The interaction is unon the point of the ground and the infinieres bases of the larger threat. The function of a mappe brief domands for a creat inner is with redulan-boxen bole up to 1.5 m builds. A stile of the proportion of the foreat and an article up to 1.5 m builds. A stile of the proportion of the statistical and the state of the function of the proportion of the class, box manives of each orm activities. A <u>Podepring (a)</u> and the contrast of statistical and the range state. The borner, is a stile of the transmitter of the formation of the state of the formation are statisting tesser categy state. The borner, is stalled <u>the mathematical states and</u> unterly wirget, and a measure to walk to the states the mathematical states the used wirget, and a masses to walk to the states (Leuroboynak) wirget to the formatical mathety wirget, and a masses of the interaction of the states (Leuroboynak) wire to the statistical and the interactive of the states (Leuroboynak) wire to the states the mathety wirget, and a masses of the interaction of the difference of the states were a state of the integer when the state (Leuroboynak) wire to the interaction of the larger when and no ormal she that is not not any states trees were a state of the off of the ormal she that is and the difference of the interaction of the larger when and the ormal she that is and the states and the states are also a the larger when and the states the interaction interaction of the larger when and the ormal she that is a state interaction of the states into the ormal she that is a state of the interaction of the larger when and the ormal she that is a state of the interaction of the states into the state of the ormal she that is a state of the interaction of the interaction off the ormal she that is not the interaction of the interaction off or the state of the ormal she that is a state of the interaction of the interaction off the inte

LARACHARD IN the formest not far from Kragar, which we reached shout 2 of cloci. There which his numerous family in a varred, dilayidated lattle monor, was halfdaare George tecking, brother-in-law of Arthur Davine, A phasant fallow, big and sarongly which and constructly whit naivefuns the broking plutation and dabiles in this, and tea on the sloe, team to be neavily in feit, and superving, besides three on four anilaren of his come, the four kids of a deal brother. Another tropper, Billy, lives alone in the bash to the couth of Monal Bay. Sold new end a billy, lives alone in the bash Soldau has context with other invanis, lives alone to the bash to the couth of Monal Bay. Sold new end a billy file products of a garden, and file sold to has context to be reached by the products of a garden, and file context has four the bay. Sold new end a billy in the bash

Desving Yungal soon after 2 of clock, we botanized about the entrence to thank hocease, on the Bonai wink het the, working the lineatone which fired in ollifs from the sec. A <u>surves</u> very standard nere, scenting the air with the bir with flowers. The lineatone as been described by Stanley as probedly Textizry. It is very difference from the Fleintestane described by the very jagged form. There is all this in pleases; in other places studed into plancoles of very jagged form. There is all this to the parases after from the plantest in the limertone at the east side of the extrance to the parases which the from the parases call whr. Gill."

Alte a light southerst breeze belind dr. we had a good run and arrived at him ticup place on Kalumadaw Creek at Stife On the way up to the cjuntde plant liqued short's slow-firing <u>Minicoterte</u>.

Upp return to came we found that fits had this evening shot a second <u>Umbailoneurs</u> with curvenser protrains lips, new to the collection and the 1944 species for the wootlark collection. This makes toosiark the last falsed so far for maxmal forms! Top before was Fergascon, with 18 species.

Mondary Mov. 19: Files summy day except for a rescal shower shout 1.30 pm, which put some reter into our simest enery tank, The boys, for the first time, has been carrying water foday.

Steved in camp to work on the 42 numbers collected on the inland exercision. The best let of plants I have gathered on the island. They be a in the afterneon collected a few numbers down towards the landing.

Linkel, maided by the Mongan councilier, examined two stress in the vicinity of the stite of the original government station at bonigal, about 15 miles to the 1° .2 Councils. One of the caves contained several humon skulle in good condition, complete with incommandibles, but nother neid, my bats, come fistant include the shull tary, 3 pact of water blocked further progress. The caves of the inland have been singularly in bats. On the extrusion fixed shots of the several for the scond.

a ret or two in traps. And Ascellisons shat by Pus.

<u>Tuesday Nov. 20:</u> A dry, hot day, and again the water tank is almost empty. A slight breeze from about west. This is an unusually dry spell for Kulumadau. This afternoon, about three are o'clock, temperature was 88 F at my work table.

The man and the set of the

108

Botanized about two miles along the Bonivat Road for very little (about 10 numbers including a couple of mosses). Most interesting plants were two very bulky Araliaceae, one of which I think is <u>Pelendra</u>. Both have big rayed leaves (one palmate, one palmatisect).

Three Rattus in traps. Nothing shot last night. Two boys were out for four hours or more, hunting for cuscus, but did not see a thing.

Lionel checked stires and made up lists for the supply of the Trobriands camp. A radiogram from Buntings advuses that the Kedeluma is due to arrive here at 5 pm Thursday.

Wed. Nov. 21: Another hot, rainless day with moderate SE winds.

Went to Boiboi in Neate's smaller launch to examine the forest for ebony. Rus went with me. Found five big trees 15-22 inches in diameter (said to be about 40 in the area) but all were sterile. There is confusion about ebony, at least in the minds of two of Neate's boys who were with me. The true ebony has a roughish bark and white sapwood of rather heavy weight. Another tree, pointed out to me as GAI or ebony had similar leaves, bit lightweight wood and reddish sap, and was a nutmeg. The true ebony might be another nutmeg. Sterile specimens I have from Luluai should be adequate for identification tp family. (It might be Theaceae. The leaf does not look like Ebenaceae).

Boiboi is on the west side of the outer harbor. It used to be the deep water port for Kulumadau. There was formerly a slipway for small ships there.

Four synconycteris in the bat nets. Nothing in traps. No shooting.

Closed down the botanical department for Woodlark. Have collected 243 numbers including 19 bryophytes, 1345 herbarium sheets of specimens. This is our poorest island for plants. It is worse than Rowsel, which at least had mountains to bring in elements other lowland. The woodland forests actually are poor in species of all categories. There is probably quite a lot of endemism. Many of the plants occur also in the Louisiades but not on the other islands we have visited. There is a complement of common species right through the islands from the d'Entrecasteaux to the Louisiades and Woodlark, some of them being familiar also from the mainland.

Thursday Nov. 22: Mixed weather. Hazy early morning followed by a very heavy SW rain squall about 9am. Scattered distant showers and thick haze.

Am closing these notes at 3 pm. The "Kedeluma", due at 5 0'clock, is not in sight, as it it should be if it is to arrive on time and allow us to load this evening.

Mammals for the island total 19 species, 181 specimens of which 105 are skins and skulls. Frogs number 44, snakes 21. lizards 29, crayfish 8. Day flying insects have turned out well. At first, night catching was good, but with onset of the recent dry weather proceeds from the light fell to practically nil.

in haste Len

nEstday Nov. 23 -- Monday Nov. 26: Voyage Woodlark to Samarai

The "Kedeluma" attived at 1:15 pm on the 2rrd, a day overdue. Reasons the native Skipper, Iam, had hus young wife on board, and dawdled on the way.

At 5:45 am on the 24th we left Kulumadau and at 2:03 we anchored in the lee of the

at the contract of the states and

Tuesday nov. 20: A dry, not dry, and egain the veter time is elabet empty. A slight oreaze from about west. In sus an unusually dry spell for Wilneader. This ofternoom, shout three as of lock, benger time was do F at 10 work toble.

Eqt. zed Boont two miles along the panivet Rold for very little (about 10 mmbers including, a couple of morses). Most interesting plants were two very ouly fraitacase, one of which I think is <u>Felendra</u>. Lots have big rayed leaves (one painstes) one plimeticast).

Three Mattus in traps. Nothing shet last night. The bare were out for four floure

Lionel cleezed stires and while up lights for the supply of the Tohrlands canon is realized from Lunilogs advises that the Kedelana is due to armive nere at 5 pr laureder.

Add. Nov. 21. Abother hot, reinices day with moderate EE Minde.

Want to bolici in Acata's shaller Launch to evening the Forest for abony. Rue want with me. Found Tive big trees 15-22 inches in diameter (said to be about 40 in the area) a all were starile. There is confusion thous abony is least in the alude of two of Masters boys who were with me. The true evony has a noughtan bard and white aspaced of rather heavy weight. Another tree, pointed out to me as hall or about bad similar leaves, bit lightwight who and reddien say, and was a nuture. The true story might be shother mounds. Evenile speciment I have from ball about the story might be shother mounds. Evenile speciment I have from ballant should be adecuate for identification the family. (It wight be Theorems) The leaf cost and be adecuate for identification the family. (It wight be Theorems) The leaf cost and be adecuate for identifica-

Scibol is on the west side of the outer auroor. It used to be the deep wets: port for Willumedan. There was formerly a plipmar for small spins there.

Four Evaconvetorie in the bat hete. Schingin trais. No shouling.

Closed down the botavic L department for Woollers, have collected 2.3 minherevirciviling 19 bryophytes, 1345 herbanius sheets of collecte. This is our peorest island for dints. It is worse than Hereel, which at least bel mountains to bring in elements other lowland. The woolland forests somelly are poor in species of all categories. There is probably dette a lot of endemine. Many of the picture deput algo in the boulsiades but not on the other islands to have visibed. There is somplement of common species right through the islands from the distribute the is constrained by some of the bound the islands from the distribute to the lowing deputer.

Thursday Nov. 22: Mixed vestier. haar early norning followed by a very hoavy SW rain found for set been sent to be the set of the set.

An closing these actes at 3 cm. The "Medalums", due at 4 Walcok, 16 not in 12mb, de 22

Mutanic for the island total 19 species, 131 speciment of which 105 are sains and shalls. Frogs maker 44, snakes 41, lizards 29, crayfiab 8. Day 11 ing insects have burned out well. At first, algat catoning yes good, but with onset of the recent dry weather proceeds from the light fell to precidelly all.

Friedy Nov. 23. - Monday Nov. 26. Voynee Woodlark to Semaral

The "Redelume" artived at 1:15 pm on the Krrd, a 20 evertue. Reasons the navive: Exigner, Iss. hed mus yours wife on Coard, and dewiled on the way.

AS 5:45 am on the 24th we left Kulturateu and at 2:05 we enchored in the les of the

YTON A BONY DON'T

westernmost island of the Egum Group. A poor anchorage on coral; we had out $l\frac{1}{2}$ shackles of chain. A light northeaster blowing. Good passage. All hands ashore to stretch legs, drink coconut milk, and shoot pigeons for supper. The island only a few acres in extent. Rough, eroded coral, elevated less than 10 feet, and forested with a patch of coconuts, and a sandy little beach at the northwest end. Pigeons, towards evening, came off in fair numbers from Yanaba, largest island of this **shellyrows she**ll group, and of slightly coral, **tr** too. The beautiful little white fairy ttern there in plenty, also a dark brown tern with white crown, which had kaid a few eggs on a bed of pig-face wood half wet by spray.

Left the Egums at 4:15 am on the 25th and had a good run across to Saimtaitai, on Normanby Island, where we tied up to the small wharfat 2:20 pm. Decided to call in there at the expense of an extra day's charter, to try at night got the wallaby which inhabits grasslands a mile or two to the south of the plantation. I spent the evening with Bill Gray, the manager and sole white man there, while Rus and Lionel and two boys hunted about sundawn and then jacked unsuccessfully for the wallaby. Lionel saw one, which he describes as small and dark, and probably a form of the sand wallaby (<u>Protemnodon agilis</u>) Sawaitaitai has 700 bearing acres. Gray has been there less than a year (since March). A man of 56 with one leg crippled by a Japanese bullet in the last was. Still mourning his second wife, who died early in 1955; his first wife cleared out with an American soldier.

Left Sawataitai 2t 3:05 am on the 26th and reached Samarai , via the south end of Normanby, at 2:20 PM . Light SE still blowing; good passage. We hoped to unload immediately after arrival, but there was no wharf space. The 10,000 ton Maybank loading copra and a number of small ships in port, I am staying with Dusty Miller; Rus is at the guesthouse.

Tuesday Nov. 27: After the cargo was unloaded and sorted, I went to the District Office to inquire about Milne Bay and other near parts of the mainland coast. Could get very little information there. This, however, was available from E.C. ("Speed") Graham, officer in charge of native cooperatives. There are good conditions and resthouses at Ramaga and Dawa dawa in Milne Bay. I have decided to work at the latter place until Christmas.

Lionel put in an order for stores for himself and Rus and six boys at the Trobriands.

Samarai hot and dry; very little rain lately, as on Normanby and Woodlark. The Lae coast is reported to be having the driest season on record.

There is activity here in shipping scrap steel, asxantNormanbyxandxNoodtarkxx to Japan from the old military installations in Milne Bay. The Japs are paying 24 pounds a ton delivered on the wharf at Samarai.

Arrived by the Qantas plane from Australia this morning Reg (R.G.) and Mrs. Neate of Woodlark. Accompanying them is a consulting engineer fresh from Japan by air to inspect and report on Neate's iron and copper shows, The man is in the employ of the Mitsubishi interests in Australia who has been with this company for 27 years.

There is a report in circulation (Dusty Miller has it from District Commissioner Timperley) that that Cuthgert's old mine on Misima is to be reopened.

Wed. Nov. 28: Hot dry day but with a light SE breeze. Sky hazy. This is late in the year for this kind of weather in Samarai.

Finished my pascking and am about ready to depart for Milne Cay. A boat leaves for there at noon tomorrow. Would prefer if possible to go a day later, for due to arrive in Samarai from Rabaul tomorrow is Dr. Bill Smythe who is going to Mapamoiwa on Fergussoon Island to continue his anthropological studies.

109

testermroot island of the Equa Group. A poor and him depend out is shackles of chain. A light northerefer blowing. Good parage. All memor arithe to atraten legs wink coconstally, and shoet pigeons for super. The island only a few acres in extent hough, stoded dored , elevated less than 10 feet, and forested with a patch of occonite, and a sandy little based at the northwart and. Figeons, towards evening, care off in fair numbers from Vanada, larger island of this analyzaran shell group, and of shear corel, the void the basetical little with a few acres of the brown term with works provide little with a few equipants brown term with works provide little void larger and a few equals of shear brown term with works provide little with little with a few equation of a little with brown term with works provide the little with a few equation of a little with brown term with works provide the little of the state of the little with the start brown term with works provide the little with a few equation of a little we

Left the Egune at 4:15 am on the 15th and had a good mum bereas to Saintaltet, on Normanly Island, where we tied up to the small wherlet 2:20 pm. Decided to call in there it the expense of an extra day's Charter, Wo try at might get the wallary which inhalt pressions armile or two to the south of the plentation. I spent the evening with will brey, the manager and sole childs man there, while has snabioned and two boys hunted about sundarm and then jacked unsuccessfully for the wallaby. Lonel sew cut, which is describes as anal the jacked unsuccessfully for the valiaby. (Protesmodon arbits hawhite itsi has 700 bearing acres. Grey has been there less than a year (since March). A man of 56 with one leg empyied by a Jupances builted in the last with an houring his second wife, the day in 1953; his first wife cleared cut with an further soldter.

Left Sawatattal 2t 5105 at on the 26th and reached Samarai , vis the south end of Normanity, at 2:20 FM . Light SE still blowing, good passage. We hoped to unload inmediately after arrival, but there was no wharf space. The 10,000 ton Maybank localne cours and a number of small ships in port, I am staving with Dusty Miller; Euslis at the guarthouse.

Treeday Nov. 27: After the cargo was unloaded and surted, I went to the District office to inquire about Milne day and other near parts of the mainland coset. Could get very little information there. Inin, however, was available from M.C. ("Lased") Grabam, officer in charge of mative cooperstives. There are good conditions and restbouses at Ramays and Dawa daws in Milne Bay. I have decided to work at the latter place antil Caristras.

Lionel put in an order for stores for himself and Rus and aix boys at the Trobriands.

Samarai not and dry; very little rain lately, as on Wormanby and Woodlark. The Los boast

There is activity here in shipping scrap steel, askenskaranaxenakeasteriev to Japan from the old military installations in Milne Bay. The Japs are paying 24 nounce a ton delivered on the wharf at Samarai.

Arrived by the Cantas plane from Australia this morning Reg (R.G.) and Mrs. Weste of Moodlark. Accompanying them is a consulting engineer fresh from Japan by air to inspect and report on Meate's from and copper shows, The man is in the employ of the Mitaubiani interests in Australia who has been with this company for 27 years.

0

and the second is

There is a report in circulation (Dusty Miller has it from District Connissioner Tracerly) that that Cuthgery's old mine on Midims is to be respend.

(et. Nov. 20: Hot dry day but with a light SE breeze. Sky hazy. This is late in the year for this kind of weather in Samarai.

Finished my pracking and an about ready to depart for Milne Gay. A best leaves for there at agon tomorrow. Would prefer 1° possible to go a day later. for due to arrive in Samarel from Rebaul tomorrow is Dr. Bill Stytle who is going to dayanaiwa on Ferguescon island to conclume his anthropological studies. No boat available for the Trobriands until the beginning of next week. Rus and Lionel, therefore, will go across to the mainland and base with Lionel's grandmother for a few day's collecting.

110

This morning I made application for air bookings to take Rus home via the Pacific. Proposed date of departure from Samaral December 28, for arrival in New York about January shout 4th.

AGONAN

Gleancont Omon Skin

ASUMBER AN

NO ENTRY NOV. 29, NOV. 30, DEC. 1

No host svallable for the Trongand, until the baginair, of here vocal fire and a lateral, "herefore, with a collecte search of and and the statement of the later score and the let allow onthe collecter.

The a nominated is made a spain ration for all to kince and take due and the realize. A reputed date of departure of the taken of Counter Schenter 26, Sop are the is the fork shape date. are then tot.

Glearcopu Orgon Skin

Careek.

MARE IN USA

Sunday Dec. 2: Left Samarai on "Kedeluma" at 9:30 am and arrived Dawa Dawa about 1 o'clogk. My first visit to Milne Bay. Had on board, going to pick up school children who had come in by Corsair for Christmas holidays, Ray Taylor, his halfcaste wife (Lucy English) young Gordon English.

111

Peter Sheeky's advance letter notwithstanding, there was no red carpet out for meat Dawa Dawa. The big house turned out to be the property of the village councillor, named ADELEI. Place abput 30 by 20 feet the frame largely of Douglas fir and Australian hardwood, the roof of galvanized iron. Adelei refused to vacate his house, saying he had no other. But the house has two room at each endseparated by a wide breezeway and I have rented two-thirds of it for 30/ a week. A high price, but worth it to me. The only alternative was to go cruising around the bay in search of another locality.

Situated on a narrow gravel spit on the east side of the mouth of the Dawa Dawa River (a 200-yard stream) The village is a mere hamletof five houses. The gray gravel has been taken to Samarai in quantity for making concrete. On west side of the river is small coconut plantation owned by

Was met by a young local Govt. Councillor (), who had been sent by MAHURU MARK. MH himself turned up in about an hour. Imposing middle-aged man in singlet, shorts and sandshoes, affecting a close-cropped moustache and a carved ebony walking stick.

Monday Dec. 3:SE weather with qbout an hour of heavy rain in the middle of the afternoon. This is the dry season in the bay and little rain has fallen in some weeks.

Finished camp rigging in AM and after lunch went about two miles up the river in a dinghey loaned me by Buntings (dunghy of fibre-glass). Botanical results were disappointing, though the excursion was spoiled by the rain. The hills or mountains rise steeply from the river for the most part and the covering of the lower parts slopes is ractically all second growth rain forest and gardens planted chiefly to taro. Taro and sweet potatoes are the staples here. Some smooth sago seenMahuru Ma Mark visited me again today. Says much sago is made higher up the river in time of scarsity in the gardens. He also informs me that the logs for Ezod's former sawmill were cut high up the river (15 miles though my prior information was 5 Gr 6 miles).

A long string of small rafts of sago of sago, and rangextages single logs is tied up in the mouth of the river. Said to be owned by the Catholic Missionat SEDEIA and to have been there a long time.

Am paying a penalty for not checking to the last detail a job done by natives. The typewriter was left behind when my cargo was unloaded from the KEDELUMA for packing.

<u>Tuesday Dec. 4:</u> Strong SE windproducing a small surf on the steep weather side of the gravel spit. No rain or threat of rain.

Botanized a mile or two east along the coast. With the mountain up a small running creek. Practically a blank for plants. A disappointing morning . I expected to get at least a good assortment of second growth species. Was in primary forest up the stream. Even when heavily shaded rocks of waterfalls were $\frac{1}{2}$ practically bare of the ferns whic I expected to find. Very steep vally slopes.

Saw where fair-sized logs had been cut on steep slopes. and brought down to the coast. Some natives now working at this in the area I visited this morning.

Wed. Dec. 5: Weather more s to SW. Heavy showers from 3 to 10 pm.

From 7 to 4:30 on an excursion up the riverby dinghy. Went as dar as the dinghey could be taken, a distance of 5-6 miles, by the windings of the river, pulling the boat up rapids and rowing on deep water. All this for a miserable total of nine plant numbers.

<u>Sunday Boo. 2.</u> Dof't Samarat on Redelamat at 9430 at and avrived Dawa Bows spous 2 of diagon. My first visit to millostay. But an board, going to gick up search children who hat come in by Coreair dor Caricras autidays. Bay Jaulor, his mains ceste wite (imag English) young worddo English.

Pewer Society's coverse letter notediartendiar, siere was no red barget hat for seat size Dean. The big house furned rut to be the property of the village cancellion, send aDELAL. Fince about 50 by 20 feet the State largety of bogges fir and Anstralian halfwood, to roof of galvanized iron. Adelai refered to the the bouse, anying to bed no other. But the noise fact two room at each endage model of a wine brokerup and i have period bare to inte noise fact two room at each endage model of a wine brokerup and that is the state the state of a weak. A high arisely bat, ortheir if to as, ine only alternative was to go coulding around the bay in second of and to be internet.

bituated on a merror gravel spit on the east side of the month of the laws Baws Field (a 200-part streat) The villege is a new mudetof five bousse. The gray gravel has been taken to Samarai in duantify for maring ourspects. On west side of the river is maal copensity plantation oursel by

Ver met by a roung local wort. Constitut (), who had been sent by MAHRD. Asia. As times " turned up in shows an how. Inputing middle- gon as in singlet, corts and sendences, affecting a cross-enoped soustache and a darved about maining, atics.

house feet 3100 wastner with about an boar of being win in the middle of the afternoon.

Finished care rights for an and after hade were some two place up the river in a dimense lottee row of buildings (hower of if re-glass). Totenissi results serve discretizing, theory has exclusion was foulded by "the rain. The mills or mountsing rice steeping from the river for the most part said the covarian of the lower rates elopes is rate tail when ther for the most part said the covarian of the lower chash, to tare. That and sweet potatoes are the steples here. Some smooth set of the for the test of the rate and sweet potatoes are the steples here. Some smooth set of the for the test is gradene to the rate of the steples here. Some smooth set of the for the test of the state is the set of the steples here. Some smooth set of the for the set of the rate of the test the steples here. Some smooth set of the set of the state of the test is the test the test of the test of the former to the state of the test the test of the test of the test of the former test of the sortely in the gradene. As the test the test the test of the sortely in the test of the test through the order information were to the test.

A long string of ampli refue of sage of dage, and unmuniager shifle logs is thad up in the mouth of the river. Said to be caned by the Gatholic Missionet Silkia and to have been there a long time.

An pring a penalty for not encoding to the last detail a job use by actives. The water are left behind, when sy cargo was unlaaded from the EEECUMA for packing.

Therefer Dec. 4: Strong S. Middae decing a small mut on the steep meethor side of the

Estimized a mile or two seat along the const. With the nount in us a scall maning areak. Prestically a time for clarate. A dissipatibility moning . I arpected to get ab fact a good wathing of record growin discipa. War in minary invest up the frame which I erpared to Find. Very steap will stoped.

Sen where faire daed loss had been chickers services and branch to the second for the second of the

. bed. . Ned. St Weather more a to St. Heath success from 3 to 13 pm. .

Fron 7 to 4:50 on an examplim the three by Elects. Went as der on the dingter a could be below, a Minter of 5-6 miles by the Finance of the black on the black on the place and the could be matrice to a line black of replace and months on the place will this for a matrice total of mine place minimum.

Passed one at the fourth bend. Just above very farthest point was a big gravelly island with a patch of small trees growing on it. Below the island a big sluggish tributary came in on the left. Saw five hamlets, all all on the right bankand four of them below the fourth bend. One hour visited in the forest of the leftjust above very far point, All along the river most of the slopes & all the little flats had been cultivated. Very little primary forest except on the very steep slopes and the crest of the higher hills. At my far point I was behind the coastal, which runs to 3000 feet. The one hill visible upstream was only 400-500 ft. high.

112

The river is tidal past the fourth benda distance of about 2 miles but the water is quite fresh below that point.. At the mouth it is only half selty.

For some distance above the fourth bend some millions of small speckled fish about 12 in. long, were moving upstream. I take it to be the annual visitation of whitebait. They were too fast for me when I tried to catch some in a butterfly netBut the boys caught a pound or so in an old basket they found on the river bank.

Up river was as poor for insects as for plants. Saw very few butterfliesonly two species of dragonflies. Caught only one dragonfly, a fine big Gomphid, and one damselfly.

The village is infested with mangy, underdeveloped weak mongrel dogs. They snap and snarl at all hours of day and night. Last night the cook havinn greased my two pairs of boots left them in the detached kitchen. It was a thoughtless thing to do. This morning I was shown the result. Lower end of laces eaten off. Tops of the full waterproofing inserts chewed away. I'm lucky the damage was no worse.

Near my far point up the river today on the richt bank some Dawa Dawa men were clearing somm forest for the planting of some experimental coff trees. Councillor ADELEI was there. They call coffee "Cof".

Thursday Dec. 6:Weather cintinues to be about SW. Rainless 24 hours but for slight shower about 1 pm.

My missing typewriter and some mail brought from Samarai today by Maluru Mark of Gwaiwili.

A letter dated yesterday, from Rus, says they have been delayed by the non-appearance of Lumley's boat and will be sailing on the "Chinampa" at twelve tonight. In four days on the mainland they had the remarkably good haul of 13 **specimens** species, 59 individuals (<u>Dactylonax, Pseudocheirus, Nyctimene albiventer, Rousettus, a very bit Pteropus, Uromys, Pogonomys, Syconycterus, Pipistrellus, Phalanger orientalis, Malomys, Petaurus, large TBabsingamust have been very poor, if traps were set (only the <u>Melomys</u> is likely to have been trapped.)</u>

I have spent the day in camp. Have decided to vacate this camp at the first opportunity, and today I expexted a boat to go by en route to the head of the bayto pick up Corsair passengers, etc., due early tomorrow, Perhaps the flight has been delayed. This morning I called my boys ibto council in the hope that from one of them I could gat information on a locality with "good bush"suitable for botanizing. No information was forthcoming. I lean towards the south coast (Susu), not far from Samarai. A large area there, between Fyfe Bay and Samarai(and Milne Bay for that matter) has not been touched for plants except for a few numbers collected in the 1870's by the missionary James Chalmers.

Friday Dec. 7: Sultry day of high thin overcast. No wind at all. Not a glimpse of the eun.

Was packed up before nine and waited all day for a boat to turn up, going in the direction of Samarai. None came. Did not hear the sould of the plane at the head of the Bay, so conclude it did not arrivefrom Port Moreaby. The tender "Kitava" passed at daybreak, going ressed one at the fourth bond. Just roove very farthese point the sign and a big vely island with a patch of shall trees growing on it. Selew the talend a big chuggish tributur, care in on the fait, Sen five harders, all all on the right trained four of the below the fourth bend. One how visited in the forest of the lefting avere very (ar point, bil alon in priver much of the supper all the institution the been builtivated. Very little origany forear except on the ray abseptions and a test. The one hills when the using to be alone the used of the set of the test. The one hills when the set of the start the black how one test. The one hills when the using of the start the black how the test. The one hills when the test was bening the hills.

The river is itaal past the four berds distance of about 2 miles but the reter is outs fread being the reter

For come instance above the function some utilitiene of small produced field south 12 is a long, some moving upsavers. I have it up be the on any vicatedian of whicehest. Incy were toolfing for as when a valet of the short pure is a substruction of whicehest stands a could on as is of all fosters the freque on the juver that.

Up river was at plot instate as for plants. Law very les barverillesonil two species of drigonilies. Sauth only one drecully, a fine bit womin a, and me depagnily

The village is infected with antipy, underlawalored week mongrel dogs. They nonand shart at all hours of the old highly. Last tight the cook prvinn preased by two pairs of poors left them in the detached illutions. All wise a thoughtless wing to de. Inte morning I was shown the result. Nower and of incess saten off, tone of the All workscrocify the every off and the back the denses water.

Norray for coint up the river today on the richt beak sout love Leve non were clearing some forest for the planting of some experimental wolf blees. Which will be were there. They call soffee "Cof".

Teurses Deo. Gilestier olibinues no be about 54. mobiless & funds and in the situat

My missing type: "ites and some mail brought free Scampai today by Malard Arris of Gvetwill.

A lather dotal reference, from hub. says they have been adlayed by the non-appearance of bundar's back and will a salithry on the "Dhimtoput at white toright. In fair days on the mainland they had the remerscally sood and of U3 sections species, 59 individuals (Rectificant, Reachematica, Mrotingre albitanter Stmeeting, a very lit Ptaroub, from downouve, Syconycients, Risistraling, Theleman orientedias, Milonys, Strange, 1998 (Bechicant have been very goor, if traise were set (only the Melonys, 10 likely of neve been tranged.)

I have seent the day in stop. Mays houlded to vacate this cdup at the first error that's and boday herecated a tool to go by en moute to the next of the here's play by forsain personants, etc., the estly tomorrow, Perhaps had finders are been delayed. This advaing i called my boys libbo connell in the hope thet from one of them i calls go information on a locality with "good bush"suitable for brandings. We information was continued by the south poet the south previous to be the formation as continued by the second bush suitable for brandings. We information area forthrough the lead towards the south poet file for brandings. The formation brand for plants drapt for a lead to an any substant to be the formation the state for branding of the second bush suitables for brandings. We information the state the south poet for a lead towards the south poet of the formation of the state for branding. I lead towards the south poet file for the south state of the state formation of the second for a lead the formation of the second towards for plants drapt for a lead of a the south the second in the left, say the mission larges file formation.

Friday Dec. 71 bullery der of Main Concerent, No what a ball. Not a glimpse of the entry

has packed or balars while and writed all deviror a bust to furm up, works in the direditor of baneral. More cana, its not been the sould of the place of the Well of the Bar, so conclude it did not errively for Moreall + The lader "Kitave" passed at desirret, point going from Samarai to the head of the Bay to meet the plane (Corsair comes every Friday) or is supposed to. A Government trawker went by in the same direction about an hour later. From Maluru Mark , who visited me in the afternoon, I learned that some official from Port Moresby was due to arrive instruction about an the plane to jpin Sheeky in choosing a site for a new government station in the bay. That would explain the presence of the trawler. These eternal delays have lost us a lot of time on this expedition. I am hoping that Kitawa or the trawler, on their return to Samarai, will come close enough to Dawa Dawa to be signalled. If this does not happen, I can get to Samarai, after some more delay, perhaps, on a small native-owned launch called "Wowoli", the property of MagaMagavillage. Asked Mahuru Mark to arrange for this.

M.H. is a most intelligent native to whom one can talk in straight English. Formerly he was a captain of small ships owned by Kwato Mission and perhaps business firms of Samarai. He has been as far as Cairns, by air. Still it is hard for me to sustain a conversation with him. There is such a vast difference in backgroundand interests to be bridged. He tells me that the Milne Bay Local Government Council area takes is a strip through the Sagarai Valley to Mullina Harbor on the soutnooast. Much coffee is produced by natives in the valley. The Council builds public facilities such as wharves (a road from the head of the bay at Gibara (old goldfield) in to the Sagarai Valley is planned, to bring out the coffee), employs and pays the village policeman, has one small school, builds medical aid posts which are staffed by big government. To meet costs a tax of 3/10/- a year is levied on adult males, 30/- on adolescent boys, 20/- on women. A rise in basic rate to four pounds is under consideration.

The above notes were barely finished when there was a call of "sail-ho" and a whitepainted vessel was in sight, coming from the direction of Samarai. This turned out to be the "Kedeluma", picking up copra at Bunting's plantation in the bay. Dusty had sent out to me an icebox with some fresh steak and sausages and a bottle of cold beer. At 7:15 my cargo was on board and we left for Samarai. Arrived 10:05 pm and slept on the vessel at the wharf. Boys talked loudly until half an hour after midnight; a baby on a neighboxtage boring boat began began to cry before daylight.

<u>Saturday Dec. 8</u>: Very hot day. No rain in Samarai since I left for Milne Bay a week ago. Manu houses are our of the rain water which they carch from their roofs as regular supply. Water is biging carried from two shallow town

wells.

After unloading my cargo and moving my personal gear to Dusty's house, I went along to the government offices to get information on the hearer south coast, No one in administration knew anything, except for a native policeman, who had been on a patrol there recently. Was referred to Cottrell-Dormer, chief agricultural officer, who has made inspection visits cinnected with the experimental planting of coffee by the native people. He recommended Dadegadoga, in in Suchia Bay, where there is good primary forest at some little distance inland, and as an alternative Dalina, about 10 miles further on.

Sunday Dec. 9: In Samarai. A few points of rain from a thundershower last night.

A complete day of rest for me. My first for a long tome.

Monday Bec. 10: Left Samarai at 9:15 qm on Ernie Evennett's 26 ft. launch "Sirius".

Ernie's initials are are E.W.). Called in at Rogeia(Rogeia) Island with a letter from Cottrell-Dormer to the leader of the community, a big fat man named Maraima. The Bogoia people have gardens and coffee plantations at Suahai Bay, and according t Donner a good house in at their coffee plantings, beside or in the primary forest. Found Manaime supervising, from the shade, preparations for a big Christmas do which is to br put on the beginning of next week. A shelter shed had been built, with temporary galvanized iron roof, and long rough seats, **inxtwoxquarks** very high above the ground, in native fashion, put in it. About 100 school children, in two squads of four ranks, were marching back and forth, and singing, in a big grassy playing field. Some women in grass skirts were digging away the side of a hill for filling material which was being run on a a tramline to a hollow which was being filled tp enlarge the playing field. Maraima toing for Samuel to the hard of the Hay to need the place (Sonshirtones every Friday) or is supposed to. A Government treater went of in the same direction about an now later, From Maluru Mark, who visited he in the Chuncon i second that for official from Phit WoreSby was due to arrive knowers burnees or the black that for a coossing a site for a new government station in the bay. Hast would explain the dowseco of the travier. These eternal delays neve lost as a lot of time on this explain the dowarray to been have to be algorithed. It this does not no beareal, will consolition, and to be a bay to be algorithed. It this does not not all the direction after some the clark provided with the does not not all the date and to been have to be algorithed. It this does not not alword to be all the after some time to be algorithed. It this does not not alword to be the after some time to be algorithed. It this does not not alword to be all the after some time to be algorithed. If this does not not alword to be the after some time to be algorithed. In this does not not alword to be alword to after some time to be algorithed. If this does not not alword to be alword to after some time to be algorithed. The second barrow for this, after some time to be algorithed. If this does not not alword to be algorithed to after some to be algorithed. If this does not not alword to be algorithed to all the some the to be algorithed. If the does not not alword to be algorithed to all the some the source of the all the source of the all the source of t

M.H. 1: 2 + mark informity of service to woom one can take in a straight angliant formody he was a captal of small snips owned in Kwaro Mission and orthone busioess firms of Sameral. He has been as for an Dains, by sir. Shill in is mark for me to summin a conversible with Ma. Dore is such a vest difference in beotherended interesting be bridged. He take me that the Miles Bay Local poverment Connols are takened is a structure through the bagarat Valley to willing Barbor on the southeossi. Much usifed is a structure to rough the bagarat valley into a function darbor on the southeossi. Much usifed is routhed by antives in the walter is to build built such that be southeossi. Much usifed is planned, to bring out the bay a Sibers (old schults public found) in to the bagarat valley to rough to the build method and posts which are stafted to bit covernent. Not dete planned, to bring out the colfee), enclove and to be southed to the bagarat valley to costs a tax of 2/10/-the year is levied on out are stafted to bit working to be boots a tax of 2/10/-the take to four period an out and the stafted to bit worked to contact a tax of 2/10/-the state is four period is units to an induction.

The shows notes were barely finished when there was a dall of "sail-no" and a whitepainted vessel was in sight, coming from the direction of Sameral. This turned out to be the "Escelume", pleking up copre at funting's pluntation in the bay. Ducky dad schi boil to use an icebox with some fresh steak and seuarges and a tothle of cold beer. At 7.15 as cargo was on board and we left for Sameral. Arctwed 10:05 on and alapt on the vesual at the wharf. Boys talked Loudly until half an nour after midnight; a baby ont a neighintrammer boring boat began to ory before daylight.

Setundev Dec. 8: Very hot days is order in Samarai since I left for Millos Es. 2 yeak ago. Manu bosses are our of the rain waver which they carch from their molio twents as regular supply. Notes is baing arreled from two shallos twen

After unloading my cargo and moving my personal gear to Dusty's house, I were slong to the government offices to get information on the hearer south coust, No one in administertion knew mything, axcept for a native policemen, who had been on a patrol there repartly. Was referred to Cottrell-Dorner, chief agricultural officer, who has made inspection risits cinnected with the experimental planting of coffee by the native people. He, recommended Begegedoge, in in Suchis Bey, where there is good primary forest at some litals distance inland, and as an alternative Deling, about 10 miles further on.

Sunday Dec. 9: In Samarai. A few points of main from a thundersnower lest might.

A complete day of rest for me. My first for a long tome.

Mondey Rec. 10: Left Samarai at 9:15 qm on Finie Evennett's 26 ft. ladnoh "Strine". Ernie's Initials are are E.W.). Galled in at Rogeis (Rogeis) Inland with

e istier from Gettrell-Doguer to the leader of the Community, a big faturan nemed Mersian. The Gogola people have gardens and coffee plantations at Summal Bay, and according t Gommer a good house in at their coffee plantings, beside or in the primery former i found mentime supervising, from the chede, preparations for a big Christmar do which is to by we to the beginning of next week. A smalter ghed had been built, with temporary galvent sed iron roof, and long rough seets, instructioned in two squade of four ranks, werg native feshion, but in it. About 100 scueol children, in two squade of four ranks, werg merching back and forth, and singing, in a big children in two squade of four ranks, werg shirt, were dissing every the side of a nill for filling rates all which was being to a transitie to children to an and singing in a big children in the set of four ranks, werg a shirt, were dissing every the side of a nill for filling rates all which was being to a transitie to children the set of a nill for filling rates and when in function a big factor was being the shirt, were dissing the start being filled to enlarge the playing field. Mar us Maraima detailed one of his committee, an elderly, mustached man named Nasona, to accompany me as a guide.

At about 10:30 we landed at the abandoned coconut plantation pf Madadona in Sunhia

114

^bay (the whole locality seems to be called Gadagegog), and, walking inland for 20 minutes came to the remains of the establishmentto which Cecil Abel is said to havexgeferredx retreated after the Japanese invasion with all the females of Kwato Mission. (The story in circulation is that he ran it as a brothelfor American soldiers). At any rate a sma;; galvanized hut, in ruinoud condition, remained im a sea of prickly spear grass (Chrysopogpn acilularis). That, according to Masona was the only building anywhere near the primary forest. The Rogea people when working their food gardens and coffee, live in houses on the beach and walk inland. Saw no primary forest and conditions were very dry. Signs of a few cattle runninf wild.

After lunch of fried ing kingfish, caught on a towline, we left Cadagadoga at 12:15. Went past Guaugurina Bay, the-low mountain shores of which carry what appears to be primary forest and no native population, to the next bay. Good looking forest at the head of this bay, near Biabia village, but the rest house is at Deling on a narrow, dry point of land two or three miles from the good forest. Resrhouse well habitable, but the drought has made the village short of water, which has to be carried from a creek towards the head of the bay, at least a mile away.

Left Dolina at 5:05, proceeded west along what is known as the Suau Coast, and anchored off Modewa village, in Modewa Bay, at 4:30 PM. Big village with many coconutson a curving steep beach off dark sand which would be hard to land on in the southeast season. Low mountains, dovered for the most part qppeqrw 1000-1400 feet close to the shore. Conditions are droughty, but the locality is the most promising I have seen on this coast and I will see what it carries for me.

It is said that many people from the Milne Bay area were evacuated to Modewa during the military occupation of World War II. A Chinese-native half-caste named Aubrey Ah Chee is reported to have a trading station three or four miles west along the coast towards Susu Island. Ah Chee has a boat which could take me back to Samarai if December 25, the date I have arranged for the "Sirius" to come back for me, should prove too late. Modewa is in LMS mission territory; a native teacher is stationed there.

Tuesday Ded. 11: Heat of a dry day somewhat modified by a strong southeast wind. Some cloud but no promise of rain. We would have found if hard to land on this beach with a wind testerday kike there was today.

Boys building tables and otherway making camp. Inspected the village in the morning and in the afternoon walked west to the mouth of the river, about 3/4 to 1 mile. Wygg village, according to a rather flash individual who attached himself to me, has a population of 160 people. Houses in a single widely spaced line on each side of the a wide walk running paralel with the beach and probably half a mile in length. Houses thatched with sago leaf and walled with sago leafsheaths for the best part. The walk edged on both sides with crotons, Hibiscus, and bulbous plants (<u>Grinum, Hymenhocallis</u>). A new LMS mission church of concrete, fibrocement, and galvanized iron roof, is as yet unopened. The old church was burnt down. Services and school are being held in the shade of a tree. Nothing outstanding in most of the rather few people I saw, A good deal of sippoma skin disease. Canoes seen are of the outrigger type. An old whaleboat being rebuilt under a leaf shed (for oaunching in "1957"). One thatched house had a glazed, unmovable window at one endand the regular shutters eksewhere.

Ernie left for Samarai at 5:30 am. He wanted good light to see his way through the reefs of the entrance to the bay.

Wed. December 12: Southeast wind somewhat moderated from yesterday, but still too strong

doe rain on this coast. Some thunder in afternoonin the direction of the Cloudy Mts., to the NW.

Asteria deralled one of als constraet to aligner white ened an bener band Mannar, to ACONTRACTOR AND A STATE ACTION

sideric al empleter in the solution of called terrain the solution of the being as of the being at the solution of the solutio

er (Lee Muule Logalit: en " o te cillad dadacoroja, and, varking bulend for ab enuitae oses to the resoluts of the esterilizionatio diumforel for to to the vargetaries, re-presed after the Lapences investor with 12 the familes of franc Mission (for coup is directation is that to reput it as a brothellor ages con addicates. A an iste a the securit an ogenerated andere andere aller to be and the treat merit of the contract are such as a contract and the contract of the second and the sec a change the area area with the set are the set and an area and a set areas and a set a constant or forepriving Rogs. Scople when weatles about ford sorters and actives. Live is accedence ally Salenn slips we a

Attact descent of the Line Algorithm, tetuch of a so first center long at 1917 (search of 1917). You's past insumming her, the low many all read es of thick termy who spheric to the present; torset and to sative population, to the next be. Consilionally Erroris at the need of this bet, next Errors village, bus his west house in to beling on a herrory dis-point of land two of three stills from one good friends, new model will not likely, out and there a got's barries of at and follow preter to read and the same the one and the state of the two siles a tanel do , no sil to bed but

Less Unitingent Fills, and ender these starts and is branch as the Buen Carbon and the sublice of the ors loders village, in worse, no. at 4:30 .W. Big village with and octomorari e cuming, sourtiend for the sat tart the start 1000-14.00 leader have the short the short of the short are brough W. Lite Loos line and and and and and an entropy which peer an third and and and and a which An in 2019120 IL Inte see

To savestd the new perpir any deletion and states were twee the let blesver at inconditions becapping in the section of these erative ball-carte since have have here the sector and the sector of the sector o towards Sumalaised, the Clear the terror well the south the second and the terror of the second strangest it locates 25, the "atte departs of the the tank to take hour hour and the she take hour in the star of the Teres in news is in this matches consistent o marked the station is stationed form

empt in state for the second state of the second state of the second state of the second second second state of the second secon this beach with a reaction and the there are think

ante balling the second and an and a supply that he populate in ville the second and and in the alteration walles he take month of the month of the sould alter according has no in -signs a bout , an of lighted bedaatta one functioned reall bedaat a or gathroose , egalier 150 pagnio. Sources in a single sides, space dine or was bide of same side while running corrected with the Londs probabily and a third in longing increased there on a second or a with any write the solution of the time will and the solution of the Las mexico charge of Londrale, thireeanen, and solvening then poor, is as for many els The old dated was wint down. San the and draw have being held in the factor is tree, sobbing embetanding to mate of the return for people i day. I good hel of it spons, stip disease. General termination of the outsings sign. In all what date to will brander a lead abed (for semaning in "1997). The theories income has a grave has a grave of what have have a start of the outsing in "1997). at can endedd the reduker energies and th

and incored the set of the circle barran and has the latines totale bet we . and hit add automates and the alaser

North Dacember 121 Sensional All tomorra in a session for season and inter sector in but at 121 to any and

tota south gran mincontects of mabrand each deaco a tal po mana ach AND DEC OF LOCATION DECENT ONE DO

With a half bald councillor named Raiga (one of the four village councillors as ?odema) as guide, I spent five hours in the field in an approximate direction towards the Gara River. My guide was supposed to take to the river , but collecting delayed us, and apparently we were still some distance from the big stream when the time came to turn back. The small paththat we followed went inland from the beach about a $\frac{1}{4}$ mile from the mouth of the river, first through grass and coconuts, then a strip of dry sago swamp .- After that came what appeared to be an old beach line, then more sago, and finally to slightly ridgy ground, covered with tall primary forest, on which we skirted the hills that rise to the east of the riverand behind Modena. Crossed in the forest two or three small streams on which Sago grew. Away from the sago, the ground was very dry. The undergrowth of the forest was wilted and drooping; most epi phytes , which are mainly ferns were shrivelled and dry An unusually dry condition for rain forest developed under a rainfall of probably somewhere about 100 inches a year. The dark sandy soil of the old beach line between the strips of sago swamp, 100 yards or so in width, was largely under native gardensnewly planted to tary yams and casava, and bananas, The ground in the gardens was dry and dusty. A small experimental plot of coffee seen, apparently about a year old. Much sago had been made in the little swamps during the past few months. (the palms are all of the smooth sort) and grow to a good large size here, The only gardens seen were on the old beach line, but formerky there had been cultivation to on the foothills. I judge that the people of the village at this time are living mainly on sago and store foods. No pig fences round gardens.

115

Could collect only a dozen species. A poor take for a long morning in new territory, and nothing of special interest.

Insects are turning up fairly well. Last night the boys and I managed to net five big dusk-flying dragonflies. The same species seems to occur on all the islands, but there would s eem to be local variations, and the dusk-flyers are always good to have. They are difficult to catch, especially with the inadequate Ward nets with which I am supplied.

The rest house is well built and comfortable. There is a good small barracks for the boys. As always in anything but a new thatched house, pale yellowish droppings Xkorderx thing borer droppings powder every exposed object in the resthouse.

Thursday Dec. 13: SE wind further subsided; did not start to blow until about 11 am. High clouds drifting over from the north. Rain clouds and thunder over the mountains.

Again with Reiga as guide went eastwards in the bay about $l\frac{1}{2}$ miles or more to Boroweisau village. Crossed a big tidal creek (by cance) which runs in behaind Modewa village, then a little way along the coast to a mangrove stream bringing q a trickle of clear fresh water down from the hills. There on flat ground under the steep rise of the hills, a plot of 35 coffee trees had been planted with a tall Orotalaria and some young leguminous trees as shade. Only 11 of the coffe trees, 2-3 feet high surviced. A little further on, crossed the rock bed of a dry creek, rises in rocky headlands here, hence the inland position of the road here, which came out of the hills close to Borowaidau village. Several rocky gullies carry a little water in the hills. Having low tide for the return journey, we followed the rocky shore most of the wayunder the hills.

Collected another dozen numbers, the most interesting being two small feather palms of the primary forest undergrowth, and an oak. The latter grow in mixed rain forest above the coffee garden, its roots not more than aboyt 5 m above sea level. An unusually low altitude for the genius, which really belongs to the mountains.

From our terminal point at Borowaidau , I photographed the Cloudy Mts. rising behind Modewa Bay. Questioning Raiga on the mountains, he told me that , long ago the misionnary known to the natives as "Tamate") (Rev. James Chalmers) climber a fronting peak of the Cloudy Mts. and placed a flad there. The Peak is called Bio, and might be the Mt. Nelson of the 4-mile map Samarai sheet), the height of which is given as 2095 feet, Gugu Sari the main peak of the range is 4450 feet high, and there are peaks of intermediate height

如高能

Make a shift and consultor as de Faire (one of the for unlarge conventions of fodem) as gaines. I speak five nome if, or heid if all of an order is the formate in direction delayed us, and apperative we ware still gave disside in the objective protocould be have been as and apperative we ware still gave disside into the big stream when the back is a not apperative to the small patching or the first through press and coroute, the back of the age to min book the multi start the first through press and coroute, then the should be on set of the small patching the start of the back of the start of the stream when the same of the start of the start of the start of the back of the start of the start the start that a start at the start of the start of the start of the start of the start the start of the start the start of the start the start the start of the start the start the start of the start of the start of the start start of the start the start of the start of the start of the start of the dark start start of the start the start of the start of the start of the start forest start of the start the start of the start of the start of the trans three the start of the start the start of the start of the start of the trans three the start of the start start start of the start of the start of the trans three the start of the start start of the start of the start of the trans three the start of the start start start of the start of the trans three the start of the start of the start of the start start to a start fore the start of the start start start of the trans three the start of the start of the trans three the start of the start the start of the trans three the start of the start the start of the trans three the start the three the tra

1.5 . 1

With the and a second

Could collect only a moden treates. A poor take for a long meralag in new territory . and notaing of special interest.

incects are turningoup lairly well. Lost aight the boys and I minaged to net fire bis dusk-flying disgonflies. The same species seems to occur on all the islands, but there would a sear to be looki variations, and the dusz-flyers are divove good to have. Thy are difficult to patch, sepecially with the inshequate hard pate (the which I su emplied.

The rest house is tell built and confortals. There is a good small barracks for the boys. As always in the thing but a new that hed house, pale vallo the display four taxa taken barer dropping powder overy any sed offer in the resthouse.

Thursday Dec. 43: 52 which interes subsided; div not start to blow unall about 11 em. Mish distribute mountaines.

Acain with Heigs as guide went eastwards in the bay about is alles in more to Boroweisst village. Crossul a big bial creek: (by ease) which runk in behaind Medewa willage, usen a little way slong the coast to a mangrave stream bringing o a trickle of olest freed weber down from the uills. There be ilst ground under the storg rise of the hills, a plot of 35 colfde trees hid been planted with a tail probabarie and sche young legeninous trees as anode. Only 11 of the colf behave, the story beach the legeninous trees as anode. Only 11 of the colf beach wise in rocky beached. A little further on, crosted the rock bed of a ony creeky rises in rocky beached. A base the inland position of the rock bed of a ony creeky rises in rocky beached nere, there is without the further on of the rock bed of a ony creeky rises in rocky beached nere base to be inland position of the rock bed of a ony creeky rises in rocky beached nere. There is without the constant rocky and the story is distile weather the story beached into the rock in the rock bed of a ony creeky rises in rocky beached in the test the inland position of the rock bed of a ony creeky rises in rocky beached in the day with the rocky and a constant of the rock and the story of the wills. Having in the the row is return journey, we followed for rocky shore bost of the wills.

Collected another domen numbers, the next interesting bash, two small feather palma of the printry ferest indergrowth, and an ork. The latter grow in mixed roin forest shows the colfee garden, its roots not nore than cloyt is a down set level. An unusually low altitude for the gentus, which really belongs to the mountains.

C. S. A. C. See 19 1

是月月1日的

between if and Mt. Nelson on the map. If Bio is Nelson, and it was the only peak that Chalmers climbedas Baiga asserted), that must have been where his "Cloudy Mountain plants came from. Mt9 Nelson rises directly opposite Susu Island, where Chalmers had his mission station. established in the 1870s. Chalmers was murdered by the Goarabari of the Delta country in, I think, 1906. Natives have a long memory for such things.

1

.

116

Gathered 42 seeds of one of the feather palms (#28882) for the Fairchild Tropical Garden. That makes five species so collected on this trip.

The natives today are catching many sardines, of which there is a school in the bay. For lunch I had a small mackeral-like fish, shorter and deeper than any mackerel I know, and very good too. Here as at Dawa Dawa we are getting all the fresh food we need. Here it is, so far, fish, sweet potatoes and bananas. There can not be any great abundance of food in this area. The village seems too big for the meager gardens I have seen under cultivation, and there has been no rain for $1\frac{1}{2}$ months.

Friday Dec. 14: The drought and the southeaster continue. Bleak rain cloude and thunder over Gubu Sari again about mid-afternoon.

Slept badly last night, and feeling pretty seedy this morning, I stayed in camp agent the boys out to collect. They went up the waterplace gully, collecting only six numbers. Most interesting is an orchid with green, MNN 3 unopended flowers curiously laterally flattened in the bud. Have not seen the genus before, that I recall.

Spent 10 hours on an excursion up the Gara River by cance. Has Raiga with me. Followed the river what must have been a good 8 miles to where it bdcame generally shallow and partly choked with drift trees from the eroding banks. Still tidal to that point, thou though the water fresh for the last mile or so. The lower reaches of the river carry very tall mangrive forest of good timber volume. A small leaved <u>Bruguiera</u> is the principal tree. Trees must have been at least 100 feet high, the trunks startlingly straight, and the larger ones a good 2 feet in diameter. The finest mangrove forest I have seen anywhere. The area may not be great enough to make it attractive commercially.

A mile or less from its mouth, the river divides. The eastern branch, which is apparently the larger, is called the Gara, the western, which heads on Gugu Sari, is the Haralma-ama (Modewa on the 4-mile map). About half way to my farthest point was a hamlet called Gara. We went through the coastal line of hills, and what appeared to be a second line. Beyond that no hills were visible. Apparently the interior flattens as it does up the Dawa Dawa river. At that rate there must be a very extensive central depression in this southeastern peninsula of the mainland, of which the Sagarai Valley ms is only a part.

Finding botanizing very poor on the river (only 6 plants collected in the whole morning) m I returned to Gara hamlet. High hills rise steeply there, almost from the river-bank. Ham of only three houses, two of them very small and open at the ends, the third in bad repair. Only one family was at home (the others out making sago perhaps.) A man, his rather shrivelled and lavishly toothed wife, two small girls and a smaller boy. The children were charming and not the least bit afraid of me. The man brought me a pineapple and a papaya, and later, though I had only one stick of tobacco to give him, a small bunch of bananas, some sweet potatoes and a taro. He isnsisted that his wife come cook a pot of food for my two boys and guide. The boys could eat only half of the boiled sweet potatoes mandioca, cooked under a covering of banana leaf in an earthenware native "saucepan".

After lunch I botanized up the rocky gully which brings running water past the hamlet and got some interesting plants. Included were a abrubof the Turraea-like (new?) genus of which I collected a species on NormanbynIsland, and a soft shrub with the general netween 12 and Mi. Welson on the map. 17 Dio 13 Welson, and 14 use the only real that Obelmore, climbedes Beigs statested), that must have been there his "Gloudy Mauntalt plants came from. The Melson rises directly opposite that frame, where Chalmers had his mission station, canaditated in the 1670a. Challers was mindured by the Georgebert of the Delte country in I think, 1906. Methyds have a tong memory its such things.

Gathered 12 seeds of one of the feather palms (#28382) for the Fairdhild Tropical Carfer Thet makes i've species of collected on this trip.

The natives today are conding party sardines, of which have is a school in the bay. For lunch 1 and a small nearespi-like fish, shortes and deeper that any neckers! J dow, and very good too. Here as at Daws Daws we are getting all the fresh food we need. Here it is, so fer, fish, avest potatoes and bonands. There can not be any growt chouse and food in this area. The whitege peake too its for the manger gardens I have seen under coldivation, and there has been no reine for 15 months.

Eriday Dec. 14: The drought and the southeaster continue. Sleak rain cloude and thunder over Gubu Part again about wid-afternoon.

Gleet Sadly Last night, and feeling preture seed this minn of. I steved to camp essent the move cut to collect. They went up the witerplace gully, collecting only tix numbers. Out interesting is an oronid with green man 3 shopehed flowers curiously laterally flattened in the bulk. Have not seen the server before, that I receil.

Seturder Dec. 15: Rot and dry sithough there was a light shower from a chunderstore which built up over Gubu Sari Staticable XXX statement during his morning.

Spent 10 hours on an excursion on the Gero River by compose the Frige with no. Followet the river whet must nave been a sould only only there it bound generally theiler and partly chosed with artic scool Courtes erough, tenks. Stull tick, to thet wohn, the though the water fresh for the last mile or so. The lover reaches of the river start very tall mangelive forest of good their value. A grait laved frugulars, the the trinstart, the free these been et least 10 feet at the through the straight, and the larger creekers of good the free the through the straight, and the larger of sever the to be the the straight at the start of have seen any here the read of the trine to be the strain the strain the straight, and the larger of sever the to be the the the strain the strain the have seen any here the read of the trine to be the strain the strain the trine to be the severe the start here the strain the strain the strain the have seen any here the start here the trine to be the strain the strain the strain the strain the the straight.

A vile or less from its mosth, the siver dividee. The eastern breach, which is apraready the larger, is called the Gere, the western . Wich heres on Gage Sari, is the Harains-and (Modews on the J-mile map). About half very to my farthest paint was a dimdet called Cars. We want through the coastal line of Alle, and what appeared to by a second line. Reyond that no bill were visible. Appenently the interior flattenes is it does up the Dava Dava Power the that rate tase take the a wery eddensive for pression in this contraction pediasule of the animized, of which her Sagarat Volley are to only a part.

Hindling bobanizing very poor on the river (only organize collected in the shole morningly i meturned to Gare behiet. High bills there are pair there, slucet from the river-bank. Has of only three longes, two th then very shall and over at the entry. the third in bad repairs. Only one faully was at home (the others out making see lettings.) A man, his rather privelled one letting tootade wife, two small girls and a ending boy. The taildren were claiming and not the letting to the entry of are a placet plate of benefity tootade wife, two small girls and a enabler boy. The taildren were claiming and not the letting to be entry of the start of the tronget in, a small hunce of benefity tootade, the only one stick of tobacts to give boy. In a small hunce of benefity, the bys and potatoes and a term. He isolated that he wills par cost a pot of if cod ist with by the bys and potatoes and a term. He isolated that he wills are potatoes readiet, the of the boys and potatoes and a term. He isolated that he wills are score a pot of formation and and the of the of the of the treat potatoes readiets, tooked and a term of the took are the time that the wills are potatoes readiets, tooked and as and place of the one could be the benefity.

After lunch I bothnized up the roady guily which brings running water tast the hemlet and got some interesting plants. Included were a shrubof the furress-like (new?) genus of which I collected wenges on Normanby, Telend, and a soft shrub with the featured aspect of <u>Psycgitria</u>, but with minute flowers. Got in all 15 numbers. These days are too hot for field work between about 11 and 5 o'clock. It was hot indeed in the cance on the open river.

117

<u>December 16, Sunday:</u> Hor and rainless, though the heat somewhat modified by a fresh to strong SW breeze. More thunder back over Gugu Sari.

Spent the morning working on materials on hand. Called the rest of the day Sunday. The boys all attended "prayer meeting" in the village. There was communion, too, administered by a a middle-aged native Suau teacher visiting from Suau Island.

This teacher, Bonono, dropped in to talk with me in the afternoon. He says this coast has much rain in the months of January-September. There is a regular dry season October through December. Like all natives of the far east and he talks of the many Americans who were here during the war. Opinions of the Americans seems generally high. Their friendliness impressed the natives. There was a radio station on Susu Island, one of a chain along this coast (radar, too?).

Our Gara host of yesterday came down the river with his wife and small key son today for church. I gave him good presents of food and tobacco.

Further on the native opinion of Americans, as amplified by Bonono, is the impression or conviction that they are soft marks. He put it on me first for gun cartridges, then for the trade tobacco (surprisingly for a Protestant missionary, he carried a black old briar pipe). I gave him some aspirin for a head cold, and a mantle for his Coleman lamp. This from a man high enough in his mission to give the sacrament.

<u>Monday, December 17:</u> Heat and drought continue. The forest of the slopes is so very dry that the leaves of the smaller trees are now wilting. The village water supply has gone down alarmingly since my arrival and inxpection a few days ago. The water, issuing from the rock, is quite good, however. Am told that the supply sometimes gives out, when water has to be carried to the east of the village and a good mile from the resthouse.

Botanized along the crest of the high ridge which rises close behind the village to a maximum altitude of 1450 feet, according to the 4-mile map. Only 7 numbers dor five hours in the field. Went through one driedout gardens of sweet potatoes and cassava on the lower slopes, and some second growths on the sites od dormer gardens, but most of the **xelexables** vegetation was a poor type pf primary rain forest.

Feeling unwell with what must be a "virue complaint". Had much the same sort of thing on Sudest some months ago. Queer numb feeling in the head, stomach upset in a dull way, some vomiting.

<u>Tuesday Dec. 18:</u> Cloudy day with wind almost from the west, (SW yesterday and the day before. A few sprinkles of rain in the afternoon.

Spent night hours in an excursion up the Harala-ama River by cance, Raiga with me, although he had never been far up the river before. Could go only about 5-6 miles. Not enough water above that, and for a couple of miles below the cance had to be dragged gravelly rapids and the stream was much cluttered with trees that had fallen in from acticely eroding banks of reddish yellow soil. The Harala-ama is much smaller than the Gara. I thought it might offer an easy approach to the Cloudy Mountains for some f uture biologist, but from the highest point a cance can be taken on the tide, it must be a distance of about two hours walk from the foot of the mountains. According to Raiga, there is only (a) small village up the river. He walked through the floodplain forest of the riverbank for the best part of a mile from where the cance was left, and reached an old village site of a small hillock. The village, according to Raiga, was called Gunaheda. Some coconut palms and crotons there, in surroundings of grass. Co;lected only 13 numbers, the only ones that looked interesting being a rubiaceous shrub of the undergrowth and a <u>Syzygium</u> with big yellow flowers.

STRUE DE MERIE

sepect of <u>Fireditory</u>. Dui with thouse fields, Set is all 15 minhers. Their Jaka are not for for frell wort bet can about if and fold the fit was not invect in the group on the openingwort

D

December 10, Sunser: Acresid raidioson, trater the near concerns wolftee up a free so

boot the merting orking a provising the tech of the factor the rest of the day funct). The boot all straides "prover meetings" if her Willson' like e we conducton , too, ed. Mir stored by the discussing destreyfung teabler visions for a conduction .

This teacher, Soncoo, Arapped an to taik with no in the offernoon. He are this coast has make rain in the months of Founary-September. There is a require may season Outbob, chronge December. Dike all neglives of the Ter suct and he tailaned its map. Anoricons who sere here here himself he ser. Oblaton of the Americane Seast generally high. Thein friewdlikess inv coold the newsee. There as a same satis, on show island, one of a past slong the coast i redar, toof).

to but tars that of yesterday dama down the river with bit wide and rmall bar ton today for coday

Further on the methys sumion of americans as anothined for Forent, is the imprecal of or conviction then they the solt ments. He put it on we first for gun againtinges, then for the trade volcood (surprisingly for a Friteerant offer of another first) of dethist pises. I gave indecade sepirity for a bead cold, and comple for als colonian is no.

nvac/ seconder 11: mean and creatic continue. The forest of the successit an very dry that the forest of the feater of the second of the second and the forest and the second have well anothy had gone form strenging along it attrive and introduction after any second the enter, iterating from the root, ite quite shot However, and the title outly sometimes gives out, she water has to be causied to the each of the village and a quit site from the restricted.

potentiand along the creat of the high ridge which rises close behind the village to a maximum altitudes of 1450 and, socurding to the 4-sile mag. Only Vauabers dow fire hours in the field. None through the dristort pardage of sweet potentees and upper on the loter shores; and toke second grow he on the signs of durier gardens, he sock to the cost second state of the second grow he on the signs of durier gardens, he sock to the cost second state of the second grow he on the signs of durier gardens, he sock to the cost the toke state of the provide of the signs of durier for sock to the the cost second second grow he of the signs of durier for sock to the sock to the sock to the sock to the second sec

resits accell with that and the staving containt". He must the mane part of thig a budget so that a gos these numbering in the need, stored the first usy, the wonthing.

Treater Bac. 131. Gigudy day with wind classic vice and work. (Ww.res.ret., and the dey selecter a few principal of value in the afternoon.

Books alght contt in an extraction no bis Howlerence for calce, Walps with and although the had never been for up the miver perform. Touch go only shout 3-b miles. Not should when a bore birt, and for a couple of anise below alls cause had to be in freeged wrowelly majkes ad the stream was mich a carterest ith mover that had failer in from soulders brokes bore birt, and the stream was mich a carterest ith mover that had failer there is a sould be readed by a couple of an and a carterest ith mover that had failer in from souldent by majkes ad the stream was mich a carterest ith mover that had failer there is a sould be a stream was in set of the first and the birth of the large. I how is a sould be here it joint a scape can be the bille. If must be a destinant of the birth of a stream of the first and the bille. If must be a destinant of the birth will be in the from where the constants for the faile of the stream of the birth will be the stream in the from where the constants. As a state of the stream the stream the stream of the stream is the stream of the to stream and the state of a stream of the stream in the from where the constants of the stream and the birth of a stream of the birth with the stream is an an indice. We will be the stream and the stream the stream of the stream is a stream of the stream of the stream of the stream of the stream is the the stream of the stream of the stream is stream and the stream of the stream of the stream is a stream of the unwellness still up me, especially in the stomach.

<u>Wednesday Dec, 19:</u> The drought was broken last night. Was awakened at 9 o'clock by a heavy rain squall from the southwest blowing into the resthouse. Rain was still falling when I went to sleep again. Today overcast, Light SW breeze. Squally light showers until about the middle of the afternoon. Should think there has not been more than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of rain all told.

Prepared yesterday's plants, and not feeling up to field work, sent the boys out. They managed to get six species not previously collected here.

Doing some letter writing. I can never catch up on letters I owe on this trip.

TEETSEETTDEECKKKKXXXXX

1

Thursday Dec. 20: Sunny day with light SW breeze; no rain.

Still unwell, but went into the field for what will be the last day of botanical collecting on the expedition. Worked the big creek $l\frac{1}{2}$ miles east of camp. Rather my boys did most of it. I had to sit down and let them do most of the searching. Bes t plants of about a dozen are further material of the queer epiphytic orchid which was collected a few days ago, and a tall, slender <u>Caryota</u>. The latter quite a different looking palm from the stout species widely distributied in this region. I have never before, that I recall, seen a slender <u>Caryota</u>.

Every evening one or more men walk past the resthouse towards the village carrying fat cylindrical bundles of sago wrapped in fresh palm leaves. In this season of shortage of food in the gardens, sago is an important food here. It grows in good supply on small bits of groundthat is swampy in the rainy season. Reaches a good big size. All the plants have been the spineless sort.

Friday Dec. 21: Day mostly overcast. Breeze back in SE but only a small swell dumping on the beach. A slight shower in mid-afternoon.

Still have some nausea, but an utter weariness, which has oppressed me for days, is disappearing. Still think the trouble is a "virus condition."

Drying materials. Sent all boys out insect hunting. Results not very good. The day too dull.

Botanical collections for the area add up to the miserable total pf 84 numbers, 629 herbarium sheets. I made a mistake in coming to the mainland to botanize. Should have gone with the others to the Trobriands. There, if as expected, plant collecting proved pooron the coral limestone, at least I should have had opportunity to see and photograph one of the most interesting people in the SW Pacific. The inflience of missions on the Modowa coast dates back to the '70s, and the people show it. They are a most colorless churchgoers.

In insects, collecting for butterflies has been very good. The mainland richness, lacking on the islands. is apparent in new things coming in every day. Today there was a swallowtail of a most curious blue. Odonata have been few- not more than four or five species of the dragonflies, and about the same in damselflies. Catches at the lamp have been very meager. The weather has been too dry for any night swarming except one night, a few ants.

My recently Christienized Gara friend turned up late this afternoonwith his wife carrying, as a present, a basket containing 2 mud crabs, a pineapple, a couple of papawa, and some nice big red sweet-potatoes. I gave tobacco in return. He remarked that the Modowa people were all right in their way, but they won't give you anything.

Part of the conversation was carried out through Kim the cook, in the local Susu language, which I did not know Kim understood. He appeared to speak it quite well.

118

The unwallness still ht ne, estedial it's the restant.

<u>sednorder Dec. 13:</u> The arcusht was prefer test pintt. Was a signed at 9 of plock by A

tain wes still indiing then I went to siero again. Podry dererit, dight . proste. Courty light souvers unnil about the middle of the ofternoon. Should Wilst frate has not been mary then a know of rein all told.

Prepared vesterias's plante, and not feeling up to field tory, sent the beye out.

Botag some Tother withings a das naver veton port lathers Tome on this triat

CALCULATION AND PROPERTY

了2001年6月1日1日1日1日1日1日1日1日1日

1

Thereasy had. Ave Standy day with figure of brease meeting.

"This unveit but sent into the field of a what will be the is for is braining collecting on the expedition. A speed the big creases mulas that of the first set of adjust and more of it. A total to but down and let the press and the basic what. Bey plants of stort a doment of the brain of the quere couply is downed which yes notlected a few days ead, and a tail cleaser <u>Dirivitia</u>. The latter quire a different locking pair from the shout press with the tracting of the part of the latter quire a different locking that is require shout presses with the tracting of the latter quire a different locking with the shout presses with the tracting of the part of the latter quire a different locking that is require shout presses with the distributies of the sector of the sector of the shout the shout presses with the tracting of the sector of the sector of the sector of the shout the shout press state of the tracting of the sector of t

Byerr evaluations one or matre wernwalk pear the restocase towards the village corrying fet eviladrical hundles of sace vremped in fread paim lacves. In this sector of shorts age of food in the gardenry cago is an important food bote. It grows in such shorts on anall bits of groundthat is standy in the rate, schech, torohes a rood big size. All the plants have been tre spineless out.

Friday Deer Alt Dey mostly overcarp. Preset in 5% but only a small swell dynamic a small swell.

Diring materials. That slittors and inceed dunbing. Results act very gold. The

boundering policyllars for the error add up to the minarship total of S4 mumbers, bay harbering abouts. I made a ministrate in ording to the maintain to bounnize. Should neve rone with the others to the from hand. There, if as extended, plant collecting proved poemon the const himshous, at least I should have not opportunitly to see and photographs one of the most interesting papple in the S7 Taplide. The the ance of missions on the Madava cost datas beth he to the track and the papels, and the first ance of misa to start collections.

In intects, connecting for butterflies use treen very cool. The sainland richness browning on the infemity, its apparent in pay things coming in every day. Today these was a svalowicall of a most curities blas. Odobers sure been fore not store han four or five spondes of the digonflies, and about the same in tambelflich. Ustones at the immodure been very meager. The westker beau been too dry for any might swarping except one algebra is the

By recently Cortetionized Gers friend turned up lete fills afternourwith hit with certying, as a reast, a tasket containing 2 mid drabu, a pizetpilo, a couple of poless. and come also big red sweet-poleboes. I gave tobacco in return. He remarked that the Modewe propie were all right in their way, but has wen't give you say bila.

. Fart of the conversation was carried out through Min the wook, in the local Eucer language, mind 7 did not know Kimunderstood. He appeared to spear it outle well. At least, the Gara man understood without any difficulty . It is well known that the New Guinea native has a facility for languages. Was surprised, however, to find that Kim speaks seven: Susu, Mailu, Motu, Milme, Bay, Dobu, Bwaidoga (his mother tongue of Goodenough Isla nd) and a passable English. He explained that in some of these languages

his knowledge was only as much as the English we ordinarily speak to the boys.

Saturday Dec. 22: Hot and sultry; much overcast; slight S to SE intermittent wind; no rain. Two days ago there was a radio report that the "wet season" had begun at Lar and in Australia. This is the second such report. The first was weeks ago.

119

Packing up and the boys hunting insects. Made photos of all the boys in the afternoon (Kim, Edewawa, Galuwina. Taugova).

Sunday Dec. 23: Ernie Everett arrived early with the "Sirius", having stayed the night at anchor at Delina Point, and by 8:25 we had the cargo aboard and had started for Samarai. Arrived at 12:40 pm.

Ailsa and Ted Gribben had returned from Australia by Corsair yesterday, and with Dusty, were just leaving for Nou Nou when we tied up. Ted's operations for cataracts were successful. They were leaving on the "Kedeluma" and will return January 2nd. Meanwhile I am in occupat on of Dusty's house, with an icebox full of good food and wine for Christmas.

Rus and Lionel had returned from the Trobriands on Thursd ay . They came back on the "Chinampa", the only vessel scheduled to make the trip in from the Trobriands before christmas. Boats have not made the trip conveniently for them, and they have lost a lot of time in consequence. Little more than a week was spent on the Trobriands. They based at Liluta, somewhere about the center of the main island, Kiriwina. The amamal take was good for the time spent there. A total of 89 specimens (42 skins and skulls) of 19 species. Included were <u>Phalanger orientalis</u>, Echymipera, Protemnodon, Rattus ruber, <u>Hydromys</u>. The rest were bats. They were given the use of the Catholic Mission at Liluta, the school being closed down to make this possible (or was it for Christmas?). The Lumleys loaned them a motor truck (there are wartime roadsgoing to most parts of the island of Kiriwina). A number of caves were visited, mainly by Lionel, I understood. The Hydromys was got by fortunate chance. Lionel, out jacking one night, notived a native carrying it, transfixed on a spear. It was on a swampy part of the island, and was crossing from a dried out pool to a place where water remained. The Trobriands were experiencing very dry weather. The vegetation was as I anticipated: nearly all second growth rain forest, with a fringe of primary around the shores.

Monday Dec. 24: Got my cargo ashore. Called on Government. Sent telegram Womersley at Lae for an export permit for the Botanical collection (14,700 herbarium sheets, 229 bryophytes), and to Department of Agriculture, Port Moresby, for permit to export the Zoologica, materials:

Bride Harriston

1382 Mammals 822 Herps 20 birds 57 Freshwater fishes 50,000 Insects 250 Ectoparasites

Listed my ethnological gatherings: s small lot of 55 items for export. Will wire after christmas for permission to export these. Have a dozen duplicate pieces for the Govt. Anthropologist.

Dis some organization of the cargo in preparation for arthering pythinground: Rus says he has about finished his packing, but "things of his arthering pything round: Rus Rus left early in the afternoon to spend Christmas at Sedeia Catholic Mission. He will leave Samarai for home on the 28th. At least, the Gars man anderstood wather: my difficulty, it is well shown that the New Authon cotive thas a facility for Languages, was surprised, thereaf, to find that Min speaks sevens Such, Mairu, Moho, Milas, Bay, Mohu, Braidoga (fix mother bole) of Coolerougn fair off the speakble English. He septement that is some of these lauguages his for windle was only as much as the fairly by codigarity space to the bord.

Beiwrdat Deel 221 Not and euftry much orereset; slight 5 to 25 interrittant winds no refe. The system there was a rain report that the "wet genern had began at formered in Ametralia. This is the second eren report. The frien was well for

Facting at god bus by a mar ne there . Made punte of all the function of the factor.

Straigy Rec. 131 Brole Everets envived early 15th the "birnes", having a steped the hight at. enchor at Deling Point; and by 8:25 we had the carry about and the started for Seneral, Arrived to 12:12 pm.

Allia and fed Oribian had retarned from Anstralia by Contain restarday, and alth Ducty, when it is leaving for Man For when as thed up. Red s oratations for catheres ware estocrastic. They was resulty on the feet what the state of all return Requery Red. Reconstitle I as in scouras on of Dusty's house, with as for all of good foud and wige for Cartatas.

The "Contange" whe only vased notedness is and its initiated by the properties of the first of the first and the first of the first and the first of the first and the version of the first of the first

<u>10045</u> <u>Deter 24</u>: Ger au chief, veloke, Ciffed of Coventacta, Levis fologram barandes ab use is at experiment erminator the Botanistic Content of Coventacta, 122,700 herbarium sheeter, 22 inputivies), and so Deschuent of Articulture, Fort Morsely, for permit to expert the Boologice. Autorities

1382 Mammale 822 Mammale 837 Euraivater flaga 57 Euraivater flaga 50.000 In soma 130 Ectosrigelver

Ligbed of ethnological gatherings: a scall job of 55 these for experts. Will tage stor christess for perminite to expert these. Have a doter diplicate bises for the Cove. Authropologist.

Die some argenigation of the screets of a pressit of alternit to alternite Rithe arotae. Ans cors he hav show fiquered alte paction the stand of alternite are scale wither arotae. Ans The Lait scripting the afternoon to apart buristmae at cameta Catholic Missice. He will leave famical for None on the 2760.

1 · · · · ·

Christmas has set in in town. It started with a big party at BP's batch on Saturday night and would appear to have been going more or less over since then.

120

DAD BIN

<u>Tuesday Dec. 25:</u> Had a drink with the Cottrell-Dormers in the morning; Christmas dinner with Ken and Mildred Lee: spent the afternoon in the house of Fred and Joyce Craig. Had a very pleasant time but was glad to break away and go home at seven O'clock.

Rus went over to the Catholic Mission at Sedeia yesterday afternoon and returned to Samarai sometime this afternoon.

For two or three afternoons rain has fallen on the mainland, just across Fhina Strait from Samarai, but not more than a few drops here on the island. I have never seen Samarai so dry. The ground is parched, the streets dusty, the grass the color of straw. The water shortage is becoming serious. For a week now BPa have been bringing water on boats for their native compound.

Wednesday Dec. 26: Boxing Day, and a holiday. The drought continues.

MYS MORAN

Did some paper work: making up boys' wages accounts, sorting records and correspondence, etc.

A native swimming off the reef with a fishing spear, was taken by a shark today. The third fatality of the kind in the neighborhood in little more than a week. One man was taken at Kwato, the other at Susu.

A. Milely

Ubristras ase settin in fows. It started with a big party at El's batch on catandey night and sould appear to have been join work or less over since then.

.

<u>Thesday Dec. Chi</u> Bad a ortan literine Gettrell-Joneers 14 the souning: Christmas dinner with Ken and Mildred Lee: spent the afternoon in the house of Frequend Force Greig. Usd a very place. It time but was gial to break ave, and go house at seven 3 clock.

But went over he the Catholdo Mission as Bedela jegtsrapy efferness end returned to Sameral perstance this affernoon.

Bor two or three Afternoons rean hes fallen on the managed. Just scrobe Thins Struip from Constant, but not more than a few drops here on the falsed. I have never seen fameral so any. The ground at contact, the structs the grass the color of strew. The water chorters is becoming serious, for a veck new of have been dringing water on boats for their sative constant.

Wednerder Dec. 20: Boxing Day, and a bollday. The drought continues.

Did aces paper work: welting up boys' wages accounts, sarting reaceds and corre-

A making syluming off the reef with a ficking spear, was taken by a stark feder. The third fabolity of the kind in the neighborhood in lituit more that a vest. One way was taken at twebo, the other at thet. Thursday Dec.27: The drought continues. Heat somewhat lessened by a SE breeze which still further dries out the ground.

Got a good start with the main packing job. Most of the black boxes are filled and ready for crating. Womersley radioed that he has issued permits for the export of the botanical collection to Holland and the United States. There is no word about a permit for the zoological collection, for Which II applied Christmas Eve. Flaced with the ADO this morning a request for export of the anthropological items --55 in all, not including some personal items from earlier expeditions which I sent up from Australia in March.

121 16

Rus ran true to form to the end. I had to pack his traps, which I found unsorted in three different places in the godown, his dugong skull, etc. A cream can containing a dugong fetus, which, in charge of Lionel, went out to someone to be soldered on Christmas Eve, is missing. I have urged Rus to try and trace it tonight. He leaves for Milne Bay and Carsair at 3 am.

A big shark hunt today, in which Lionel took part, resulted in the capture, by line, of a brute about 9 feet in length.

Friday Dec. 28: Weather as yesterday. The breeze at last does something to cut down the heat in Bunting's godown, where our packing is being done.

Lionel worked with me all day, doing most of the carpentry, and we made very good progress with the packing and crating. A full day tomorrow should about see the end of the job. Packed my typewriter and have borrowed the portable from Dusty's office.

The shark fishing continued last night, and a ten-footer was caught and killed. Lionel says he was out most of the night.

I hear that a big 60,000 gal. concrete rainwater tank at the wharf, which is shipping an emergency supply for the town, is dry and Government is being appealed to for assistance in bringing water to the island.

Saturday Dec. 29: Slight change in the weather: rain clouds over Normanby Island, showers over Loani on the mainland, a few drops of rain in Samarai.

Worked all day at the crating job and still have about half a day's work to do. Have to make two crates, and that takes time. Four big packing cases, containing 59 bundles of herbarium specimens, are ready to go to the Rijksherbarium at Leiden. Another eleven bundles and all the bryophytes and sundry packets of plant materials will go to the Museum in field boxes and from there be sent on to Leiden.

This afternoon began a $3\frac{1}{2}$ day holiday weekend for Samarai. There will be a cricket match between Samarai and Port Moresby, a Catalina having arrived this afternoon with 30 players and friends from Moresby.

Thursday Dec. 271 The drought continues. East somewhat lessened by a 3D brucker drives out the ground.

Got a good start with the main parking hop. Most of the black boxes are filled and ready for crating. Womensley redived that us has issued permits for the export of the botanical collection to Holland and the United States. There is no word about a permit for the zoological collection, for which i applied Obristmas we. Flaced with the ADO this morning a request for export of the anthropological items --55 in wall, up including some personal thems from earlier expections wich itsept up inch austicalia in March.

191

Rus rad time to firm to the end. I had to pack his traps, dich i found unsorbed in three different places in the rodown, his durong shall, etc. A creat cor containing a durong fotus, which, in charge of Elonel, name out to scheene to be soldered on Garistone Eva, is missing. I have arged he to tay and trate it tortgin, the fleaves for Milne May and object at 3 and

A big shark bint today, in which Lionel Look part, resulted in the capture, by line, of a brute mout 9 feet in length.

riday dec. 28: Westber as yestuday. The presse at last does anaching to be sub down the heat in Subling's goldom, where our

paulcing is being ome.

Ligned worked with as all say, doing most of the carponicy, and we made very good progress with the packing and crating. A full day tomorrow a cold about ase the end of the job. Packed my typewriter and have borrowed the portuble from that des office.

The shark flahing continued last night, and a ten-icoter was canght, and killed, though says he was out nost of the night.

I near that a big 60,000 gal. concrete rainwater tank at the wharf, which is shipping an energency supply for the town, is dry and Government is being appealed to for assistance in bringing water to the Island.

Saturday Lec. 29: Slight change in the weather: rain clouds over Womenby Island, showers over Loani on the mainland, a few drops of rain in Samaral.

Norted all day at the crating job and still have about helf a davis work to do. Have to take two orates, and that bakes time. Four tig packing cases, containing 39 bundles of herbarium specimens, are ready to go to the hijkshorbarium at leiden. Another sleven bundles and all the aryochybes and sundry packets of plant materials will go to the waseum in field bates and from there be sent on to leiden.

This afternoon began a 34 day holiday weekend for Semarci. There will be a origici match between Samarai and Fort Moreshy, a Cataline having arrived this afternoon with 30 players and Friends from Moreshy.

122 265

Sunday Dec. 30: Intensely hot and no rain. Hear that a day or two ago the temperature in Samarai went up to 92 F., with relative humidity at 82%. Said to have been the hottest day ever recorded here.

Spent the afternoon writing letters. There was a cricket match between Port Moresby and Samarai which I did not attend. The visitors scored 170 odd to the home team's 120 or so. There must have been some fairly good cricket.

Monday Dec.31: An overcast, still day. A northerly swell breaking on the fringing reef of the island late in the day. We seem to be close to rain.

Two hours work this morning finished the crating job. This afternoon I typed lists of box contents, and crate contents, did a detailed valuation of the cargo, and wrote Buntings giving particulars for the shipping documents. Am putting an insurance valuation of \$5000 on the shipment to the Museum, \$1500 on the Rijksherbarium consignment.

Tuesday Jan. 1: A good fall of rain between noon and 1:30 pm.

Took part in some of the New Year's Day social activities: drinks at Dick Paul's house in the morning (a big affair for the two cricket teams and the elite of the island; lunch with the Fred Merediths.

Dusty and Ailsa returned late in the afternoon from Wadelei, Ailsa's trade store in Hughes Bay on Fergusson Island.

Wednesday Jan. 2: A strong north breeze and the coolest weather Samarai has had for a long time.

Had to stir up officialdom about my export permits which were applied for by radio on Christmas Eve. Womersley's permit to export the botanical collections came in a mail that arrived by ship from Port Moresby this morning. Cottrell-Dormer, at my request, called the Department of Agriculture about permit to export the zollogical collections. ADO Crai Symons called up the Government Anthropologist re permit to export artifacts.

All the boys but Kim wre paid off today. Their pay at 25/-a month comes to 1/1-5-0, besides which they have 10/-bonus pay for six months and 5/- Sunday pay for 24 Sundays worked since the beginning of July. For natives of their type, they are rich men for the time being. Total pay 1/20-5-0.

Have been offered passage to Milne Bay on the government trawler "Huon" tomorrow to meet Carsair. The "Kitava", which meets the plane every week for the agents will be leaving Samarai at the unearthly hour of 3:30 am Friday. The "Huon" (Capt. Bill Johnston) leaves at 1 pm tomorrow and will stay overnight in the Bay. Anday Med. 20: Interstely hot and no rain. Near Must e day or two ago the baugers use in banaral webt up to 92.F., with relative humidity at 825. Daid to

have been the institute day ever recorded here.

Spent tha Afternoon writing Letters. There was a cricket. The vitions for Moresey and Lamaret which I aid not strend. The vitions source 170 odd to the nome beam's 120 or so. There hust have been some fairly good origint.

Modday Dec 21: An overbast, still day. A more seril swell breaking on the Fringing rest of the totan Late in the day. We seem to be close to raim.

The hours work this moming finished the stating job. This afterneon I typed lists of our contracts, and trate contracts did a schailed valuetion of the cergo, and mode busides giving particulars for the Shipping domarts. An sutting an insurance will tablen of \$5000 m the shipsen to the suscent, 21500 on the rightsheristic consignent.

Inspiredan, 1:00 A good toll of rain between door and 1:30 pr.

Toos first in some of the New Year's La social activities and he at vick Haul's house in the norming (a big affair for the rea cricket terms and the elits of the island; hugh first the read herediths.

Data and Allas returned late in the effection from hadelet.

Metheson day. 2: A strong no th press and the coolest westien

Field to stin an officialized shout at exact permits which were a plied for by radio in this are ave. for such that arrived by smoot the botarist willbouldne owne in a mail that arrived by said from fort bracky this acching. Southell-Domer, ab my request, called the department of Arricelburg sout permit to the solf ogical scallections, all whet to expert reflected over might which is not to be and to be affected.

25% a month the boxes but als we bai of taley. Their if at any for six honing and S/- frutey bay for 21 bundlys worked since by for six honing and S/- frutey bay for 21 bundlys worked since by beginning of July. Wor detrois of their type, they are alon and for the time being. Total bay \$20-5+0.

Neve been offered particle to Allre Ney on ble government trawfer "Mapn" trainrow to met Garacin. The "Litave", which meets the Flone every weak for the agents will be leving Semand at the uncertaily sour of 0430 am Friday. The "Haca" (Just. Eill delivation) leaves at 1 pm tomorrow and will ets; evernight in the Gay.

in dot

123 266

Thursday January 3: My last day in Samarai developed into a last-hour rush. Was notified at 11:15 that the "Huon" would leave at noon, instead of one o'clock. Had therefore to say hurried good-byes.

We left Samarai at 12:05 and arrived at Gabagabuna, Milne Bay about 4 o'clock. Good smooth passage; hot, still day.

The battered truck of a sawmiller named Brodie was at the wharf and gave us a lift to the trading post of Hans Jansen, about 2 miles inland. Johnston's native wife, Agnes, with us on her way back to Port Moresby, where they have a home.

Hans a big gray clean-shaven old Dane of 70 years. Married to a native woman (a kindly little old woman) and has two sons. Has been in Papua over 40 years and in Milne Bay over 30. Was 17 years an overseer at Lever's Gili Gili Plantation. The last 8 years as head overseer. Refused evacuation in World War II and ended in charge of the Milne Bay refugees at Modewa. A good Host. Sound old man with an interest in astronomy.

Friday January 4: Carsair has its' passengers entirely at its' mercy, and uses them accordingly. Today, we were told in Samarai, there would be two planes. One would go on to the Trobiands. The second, a special carrying Dentist Ken Baldwin to Milne Bay, would arrive first, at 8 A.M., and take us into Port Moresby. The first plane came soon after 9:30 and went on to the Trobriands; second about 1:10, ten minutes after the other came back from the Trobriands and had our baggage on board. We were transferred to the second plane, left at 1:55 and set down at Jackson Airport, Port Moresby at 3:50. A good flight at 3,000 - 3,500 feet.

The Port Moresby area has had very good heavy rains and in consequence the savanna hills, which are dry and brown through most of the year, are bright green. Have never seen this dry area so bright and lush.

Big work is in progress on a third, very long runway, at the airport. A big service hanger nearing completion.

Am staying at the Papua Hotel, 2-12-0 a day inclusive tarriff for a single room. Have an air booking by Qantas for Lae on Tuesday.

Talked with a Californian oil driller, who arrived today enroute for the Morehead River. He is in the employ of an American contracting company which drills wells for A.P.C. (Australian or Australasian Petroleum Company) Says American drillers put down a hole in 6 months that Australians or English would take 12 months to complete. He is on a two-year contract. Has also drilled in Arabia.

Saturday January 5: Very hot; no rain. Mosquitoes were rather troublesome in the hotel dining room last night. After a respite of some years, the heavy black squalls called Guba are said to be a feature of this wet season.

Saturday is a full holiday for government offices in Port Moresby (and Lae) so could not get any business done today. Bought for 5-2-6 (ca.\$11.) a pair of shoes which would have cost \$20 in New York, or more. Talked

And the second terms of te

and a second Second a second second second second second a second second second a second second a second second second second A second second

A deale of a first the start we share the start start to be a start to b

i ten liker at and slider die entranten tie daard te bester in de entranten in te

S. S. COTTON FIFIERS

with A. E. (Arthur) Davis, manager Bank of New South Wales, who took me to the Papuan Club. Saw there Frame and Bernie Ryan of B.P.S., Crisp of Steamship Trading Company, Alan De Groen, E. A. James, etc. All spoke of the earlier expeditions, especially of the Guba and her crew. An A.P.C. han said his company is spending Four and one-half million pounds on oil prospecting this financial year.

167

124

Spoke with Ken Slater, Animal Ecologist (first a herpetologist) who has been in the west lately. Says he saw on the Bitouri River, a western tributary of the Fly what he was pretty sure was red Wallaroos. Big animals and very red. Ridy savanna forest country. Is going back to collect a series. Offers the museum a male and female if he can get enough material. Slater has the Taipan from as far east in Papua as Rigo. The Papuan snakes is a new subspecies with red stripe down the back, rec ntly described by Slater.

Sunday January 6: Breezy day from S.W. not so hot. Heavy thunderclouds inland. No rain here. Had Dr. Dorothy Shaw (Plant Pathologist) to lunch at the hotel. Later visited the Public Library, then sat on the beach with Smith of GadburyFry and his wife and small son. Smith came from the gold coest some 8 months ago. First visited New Guines to look for a suitable area of land on which to establish a cocce plantation for his company. This project was dropped for reasons I do not know. Smith now going to Rabeul, where he will be stationed to look after Gadbury-Fry interests. New Guines cocce is of good quality, but has a "sharp" flavor. It is being used in Australia to blend with Accra cocce. The Merivat Experiment Station visitors are given a piece of chocolate made from Accra and one from New Guines kernels and asked which they prefer. Most people so far have chosen the local flavor. The principi market in Australia is for milk chocolate.

Monday January 7: More or less overcast, cooler day with light rain about 5 P.M. into evening. A big day of official visits. Started with my air bookings with Qantas. They generously rerouted me to utilize my unused Samarai - Port Moresby return ticket from P. M. to Lae and back. Had to pay 15 pounds odd on the transaction.

At Konedebu (Govt. headquarters) first called on forest dept. to see Director Jim McAdam, who was out.

Then visited Dorothy Shaw at Dept. of Agriculture, and after that Director Dwyer, who was mout to leave his office for a Land Board meeting. Found from him, however, that a permit had been issued for the export of our Zoological collections. Saw a copy of the telegrams (one to me, one to Cellector of Customs, Samarai) and discovered that as a condition of export we were required to give the types to the P. N. G. Administration.

Went then to Dept. of Native Affairs, where I saw first Julian, Govt. Anthropologist, then Director Roberts. The department had cleared our "antiquities" for export. Julius told me over morning tea that during the past year about 12 anthropologists had visited P.M.G. on special projects; his own work is practically confined to trouble areas. Roberts very cordial; spoke mainly off the expansion of government posts in the territories, think there are over 80 now.

Finished the morning with a talk with Claude Champion, who is now

the store state is written that the territories we attend to be the store and

and allow the had all had all the state of the state of the state

acting head of civil affairs, who drove me back to the hotel for lunch.

125 268

After lunch, posted the palmseeds for which I have been awaiting an export permit, which is no longer necessary for such things. Picked up my revised air ticket. Then to Ivan Champion's (Commissioner of Titles, or something) office in town. Thence back to Konedobu, where I first saw McAdam. Very cordial and talkative on forestry matters, especially the reforestation of Araucana cunninghamii and A. klinkii in the Bulolo timber exploitation area. They know, from early work in Queenland, how to regenerate cunninghamii. Klinkii is still a problem. The former is the better timber, the latter, a new commercial timber, has been most publicized on the market.

After McAdam, visited Dwyer. Very talkative. Finally we got around to discussing the export permit his department had issued. The demand for types was a mistake, of course. I do not trust Dwyer, or Henderson, his #2, who is now away on leave.

Had an interview with Administrator D. M. Cleland at 3:30. He seemed in a hurry and did not have much to say. Then called on Steve Lonergan, who is now Acting Asst. Administrator. Ended the day with a visit to the club with Claude Champion.

At my table in the hotel today is a Dutchman named Roos, a building contractor at Hollandia, on his way back from Australia. Says there are now about 2,000 white people at Hollandia. Until recently the only buildings were U. S. Wartime barracks and quansets. Now some 500 new places are being put up. The Dutch feel insecure in west New Guinea. They don't trust the UN to make an ownership decision favorable to them. Many eurasians have been settled in New Guinea since the war. The settlement scheme a failure. Too many of the half-castes "belong to good families" and will not do hard work. No business being done with Indonesia, except perhaps in air services, which Indonesians plead with the Dutch to carry on. Most building materials come from Singapore. Cheaper than Australian. Local New Guinea supply of timber is too undependable.

From Ivan Champion I learned that the P. N. G. Government still maintain a line of 5 or 6 patrol posts along the Dutch Border.

During the morning I visited the Administration Museum with Julius, Judge Bignold, and Miss Jones (Hon. secretary). A committee was formed and the museum started last year. Collection of about 2,000 artifacts housed in the old Governor's house and office building. Simple but effective arrangement. Some very good things, mainly (the most conspicuous) from the Sepik, Manus, and Rabaul coast.

Tuesday January 8: Left Port Moresby at 7:50 A. M. by Qantas DC4 "New Guinea Trader" and arrived Lae 9:10. Smooth flight but could see little of the country and none of the main range, for cloud.

Was met by John Womersley, who took me to the Hotel Cecil (Mrs. Steward, an old timer who knew Archbold, Rogers, etc.) Later in the morning visited the forest Herbarium, and John showed me through the Botanic Gardens. Did not see much of the Herbarium. There is room enough for the 15,000 sheets (in Merrill boxes), but the walls, under . Tomor you indeed add and word entrest of our anthrough first the first distance

Attantion for the second of the second for a second s

Long the second state of t

A second second second sources a michaen men for a second second

dell'e duessione elle l'alle al secto commen l'adel devicent de l'alle devicent elle de l'alle de l'alle de l'a

Addition for any set of the set of the

.auto light other horigin weistant of a for the form at .auto light of the start of a form a solution of the start of the solution .auto is an a call light of a solution of the start of the solution of the .auto disconting and the solution of the start of the solution of the .auto as a solution of the solution of the light of the solution of the .auto as a solution of the solution of the solution of the solution at the solution of the solution of the solution of the solution of the .auto as a solution of the .auto as a solution of the solution of

sales da a sales a

wide eaves, come only half way from floor to roof, and rain can blow in. The good ventilation probably saves the place. Two women and two natives work in the Herbarium. Botanic Gardens are on a forest reserve 60 (66?) acres in area (another, adjoining, 40 ares are available under the town planning scheme). High old river terrace and ground about 50-80 ft. lower, but well drained, are represented. There is a permanent small stream, a little sago swamp, and a strip of original tall old rain forest under the break of the terrace. The grass is kept mowed and some planting has been done. A big slat house containes a good new collection of native (and a few hybrid) orchid, begonias, ferns, etc. There are great possibilities in the garden. A new reinforced concrete herbarium and office building should be put up this year.

126 369

In afternoon John drove me some miles slong the Bulolo road to see the country. Following us in his own utility was R. N. (Ron) Paine, an entomologist, here for 18 months for the Fijian Government on investigation of the banana scale moth. He found larvae of one of his moths on Heliconia. Returning to Lae, we called in at the cocca plantation of Henty, formerly of the Dept. of Forests, who has 40 acres under crop and proposes to plant 120 acres. The cocca is doing well. A new crop in which chocolate manufacturers in Australia are showing great interest. MacRobertson's have a plantation not from from Henty's. Henty is the last of the old pioneer family of that name in Victoria. The last of the family fortune is invested in the cocca.

In evening, John and Mary Womersley had Paine and I to dinner in a Chinese restaurant (not too good). And Paine later showed some good kodachrome slides he has made in New Guines.

<u>Wednesday January 9:</u> Day spent on a visit to the Highlands with John Womersley on the DC 3 which the government charters to do a round of the outstations every Wednesday. Left Lae at 7:50 and landed at Garoka some 40-50 Minutes later. Hus Webster of Buntings met me at the airport. Garoka is the center of an area in which, scattered over many miles and served by several airdromes, coffee is being planted by Europeans. Country is almost entirely deforested, except for a few trees along riverbanks and in ravines. Heavy native population living in bee-hive houses. I understand that the older plantations are just about coming into full bearing and this is a critical time for the young industry. (A visiting expert reported the soil unsuitable).

From Baroka we flew to Minj passing over the Chimbu Valley and government station on the way. Minj is in the great Whagi Valley, at ca. 5500 feet. Natives live in small hamlets and both men and women wear a sort of sporran of netted string. Some coffee planting. (Probably more scope for European settlement in the Wagi than in the Garoka area). Got the loan of a Land Rover from the ADO at Minj and drove across the valled to Nondugl, a distance of about 15 miles by fairly good dry-weather road. At Nondugl, the government and Sir Edward Halstron have a joint project in sheep raising. Have ca. 1,000 head of Romney Marsh breed in charge of Frank Pemble-Smith of the Dept. of Agriculture. Various flukes have been troublesome. Extense rotation of grazing, in small peddocks is now practiced to control the fluke. The original object was to introduce sheep into this grassy valley as an extension scheme for the natives, but the natives have shown no interest.

CANCING SKING

127 270

A wildlife section of Nondugl is in charge of Fred Shaw Mayer, well known collector of birds and mammals. This is a private project of Halstron's. Mayer has been in charge for 3 years. Is thoroughly wrapped up in his charges. The property has been well developed with big cages, ponds, and plantings for shelter, shade and ornament. Many spp. of birds of paradise are doing well in captivity. There are Salvadurini ducks, 3 spp. of Dendrolagus, Gaura pigeons, etc.

Passed over some very precipitous limemone country in the Chimbu area. The Waghi Valley appears to be in a stage of redissection which leaves long, narrow flat-topped ridges on which the natives have their gardens and oblong houses. At Garoka the few natives seen at the airport were workers who wore Ramis and in some cases flannel shirts. At Minj there was a good sprinkling in native sporrans, much decorated about the head and wearing crescent necklaces of pearshell, and belts hung with jamgling pieces of pearlshell. A well built, vigorous people in the Wahgi and very friendly. They have never given any serious trouble. A big population in the mountains near Chimbu seem to have moved there recently, for the forest has been only partly cleared. Tall trees grow in the gardens, as on the upper slopes of the Balim Valley. Saw no planted Pandanus in the valleys.

The sun was hot on the Highlands, but in the shade it was cool. Country has a temperate and very fertile appearance. At Nondugl extreme maximum temperature is about 85 degrees, minimum 45 degrees.

Thursday January 10: To Bulolo with John and his small son, Jonathan, in an official Land Rover with a good native driver. There is a dry spell in the inland wet season (this is the dry season at Lae) and the road was in good condition. Winding gravel road. We did the 59 miles in 10 minutes under 3 hours, which was considered good going. Road rises to about 3,500 ft. where it enters the Watut (Snake River?) basin. This largely grassy. Mick Lahey runs cattle, grows poultry and vegetables in the upper part of the valley and apparently is prospering. Lower part of the valley very unstable. Much slumping and slipping on the slopes. Very steep slopes; remarkable terraces along river.

Stayed at Pine Lodge Hotel. Really a superior motel with 9 tworoom cottages, each room with bath and a big building with dining room, lounge, etc., beautifully pannelled in plywood from the local mill: red cedar, N. G. walnut (Dracontomelum), Elaeocarpus, Papudendron, etc. A good trade exhibit in timpers.

After lunch we visited the plymill (Sneddon, manager). Big, very modern, new plant not as yet working to full capacity. Saw the process from the log yard to peelers, gluers, drying, trimming, patching, and packaging. Was most intrigued by the gantry handling of the logs, and in the peeling of the bark and the peeling of the wood of the beautifully straight logs. Many operations are controlled by electric eyes and other electronic devices. There is no packaging of plyboard for the local market. For the Australian market it is done up, about 10-15 sheets together in paper. For export to San Francisco it is packed in plywood crates. All Araucaria klinkii being manufactured at present time.

After the mill we drove up the slopes to the logging area. Stopped at the log paddock and saw no actual handling of logs. The lower slopes

Leader and stranger and as and a state of a state to file east of an and the state of a state of the state of

of the mountains carry extensive stands of A. Klinkii. Uneven in size, but few young trees small enough to be called saplings. An understory of mixed rain forest species. Average height of klinkii is about 230 ft., average girth about 10 ft. Govt. collects a royalty of 2/- per 100 super feet (in Queensland it is 25/- for A. cunninghamii) and undertakes reforestation. Exploitation is on a sustained yield basis on a rotation of 70 years. Fifty years considered enough to produce good mill logs. Practically all planting thus far has been cunninghamii, which germinates and establishes well. Klinkii gives trouble in extablishment though it germinates fairly well and can be satisfactorily transferred to tubes.

Visited the forest station and talked with Regional Forester David Dun, who did not impress me as being really top caliber. Said he had about 1¹/₄ million young trees ready to go out in March. Supposed to plant 1,000 acres this operational year. Dun says that klinkii occurs on schist and sedimentary rocks, never, so far as he knows, on granit. The soil of the klinkii forest is pale gray, deep, and contains much rotten rock. Growth is not good on the sandstones, which are too dry for part of the year. Best on schist, which produce a clayey soil.

Top personnel in forest and mill are Australians, trained in Canada. About 500 men employed. Only two dredges, of original eight not in operation and they will close down in about another year. The timber operations will employ as many men as the gold did.

Friday January 11: Returned to Lae in the morning. John had to meet G.A.R. Stanley, retired geologist of A. P. C., who will represent PNG Scientific Society at the ANZAS conference to be held soon in New Zealand.

I have a booking to Cairns by Qantas plane leaving at 7 AM tomorrow. Report at noon of a cyclone over the Coral Sea, which has delayed some of today's air traffic.

The Womersleys gave a cocktail party for Paine, Stanley, and myself. Present were Niall (DC), Haviland (DO), etc. Stanley, Paine and I stayed for dinner and afterwards saw kodachromes which John made this year on Mt. Wilhelm and a selection from various sources which Stanley will take to Christ Church next week.

John spent 6 days at a lake at C. 11,500 ft. on Mt. Wilhelm. Gilliard established the camp and built sod huts there. Landed on Kegelsugl airport at over 8,000 ft. About 4 hours walk to the lake camp. Air pilot Brown, who accompanied John but did not quite reach the summit, is sure that a Beaver plane could land on the lake with 1500-1600 16. of loading. Could lift about same weight in take off (about full load). A fair sized lake 500 feet above the camp lake. A pond of over 13,000 ft. and enough woody growth for firewood there.

Stanley an unconventional type, rotund of figure, and with a short clipped gray beard. Raised money for his M.Z. conference trip largely by collecting and selling empty bottles. Brought with him from Port Moresby a native boy about 6 years old. Is staying with a Malay named Conroy, who, with his wife, was invited in by the Womersleys after cocktails.

A second se

Ab en los a los ales a los destanos a los estas a los estas a los destanos de los destanos en los de los de

and a statistic interaction for the second second second in the second s

in the second of the said of the second a second Second second of the second the second a second s Second second

int refricte stirt at the store of the stirt store of the store o

Saturday January 12: Left Lae by Qantas at 7:40, flew the Wau route and arrived Port Moresby 8:45. Dorothy Shaw and Father Cruttwell at the airport to meet me. Cruttwell a big, youngish man very interested in botany. Showed me a selection of his water colors of mostly orchids. Vivid colors of a lifelike quality. Has collected about 900 numbers for Kew. Now has to collect duplicates for Lae, and doesn't like it very much.

Left Moresby 8:45 and arrived Cairns 12:30. Good weather but for low cloud on the Queenland coast and rain in Cairns. The cyclone, which passed out to sea somewhere down the coast, is influencing the weather at Cairns.

Am staying at the Hotel Central recommended by Ailsa Hall. Not as good as Hides Hotel used to be.

To Maringa Sugar Experiment Station in evening as guest of Gilbert and Rose Bates. Birthday dinner for Gil and Dr. Don Sword of Cairns, who was there with his wife, son Bob and a student friend of Bob. Bob is a medical student.

Bates informs me that the giant toad, Bufe marinus, which has infested coastal north Queensland for years, in now definitely on the decrease in size and numbers.

Sunday January 13: Another very wet day. Floods are widespread in NE Queensland.

George Brooks, who was out insect collecting yesterday, picked me up at the hotel about 10 A.M. and took me to his hospitable home at Edge Hill. (Jessie and their two small sons were there). Spent the morning looking at George's fine collection of beetles. Mostly local species, but a fair number got by exchange from other parts of Australia and countries abroad. The exotics are in separate cases. Critical materials have been worked out by specialists. The emphasis in George's collecting has been on groups in which specialists could give him identification. Has collected several new species, which have been named by other workers. Returned to the hotel by 4 P.M.

Monday January 14: Some showers but weather much improved.

Went first to TAA to arrange an air booking for Brisbane on Wednesday. TAA handle Qantas affairs in Cairns. But it does not belong to the international air organization and my return ticket by Qantas to Brisbane was only good as a credit against the TAA fare of 20 pounds. Had to pay an additional 12/12/. A very curious state of affairs for a big company, owned by the Australian Government, as is Qantas.

Called on Ernie Stephens, Horticulturist, Dept. of Agriculture and Stock. Cordial, but did not seem overjoyed at seeing me. Later got in touch with Tom (T. F.) Webb, manager, Lawrence and Hansen Electrical Co., with George Mills and Frank Moody, we had some beers before lunch. Went out to Mill's place in aternoon. To the Webbs' (Tom and Amy) for a very good dinner. Home-grown Arabian coffee used. Home-grown pepper on the table.

129 172

interventer (1): for sum to end that interventer of (1) when the set route the refer for any set. It contracts and set. (to the struct for and contracts of the star pologico and relation at the set of the struct of sets of the star colors in the routes. The refer of sets of the star colors in the routes. The refer of the set of the sets of the star refer of the set of the set of the set of the set of the refer of the set of the set of the set of the set of the refer of the set of the set of the set of the set of the refer of the set of the set of the set of the set of the refer of the set of the set of the set of the set of the refer of the set of the set of the set of the set of the refer of the set of the refer of the set of the refer of the set of the refer of the set of the refer of the set of the refer of the set o

Messing the defining tool in this addition to the addition of the second of the second

de l'anne to the second of the

and the Attack of the state of

testes tutents as the test sha tight rest. The cartain all the second se

an able rich to bur and The start dot that maintain the Transfer of the

A set of the set of th

the second plant realized a barrier exerted to be the two bar to the

Autor and the set of t

Stud. Set et land die not sint die suis teles in suis teles in the set of the intrivutes on Kuter rithologie. Raibe tour oren troa di stationes. Stationes in the Kuter rithologie. Raibe teles formant is anti-distance in the Distance inter the suis formation in some broads interint and stations in the suis interview is the suis without the as the suis interview is the suis and the suis without the suis as for a set of the suis interview is the suis as the suis as the suis as the suis interview is the suis suis interview is the suis as the suis as the suis interview is the suis suis interview is the suis as the suis as the suis as the suis is the suis interview is the suis as the suis is the suis is the suis as the s I understand that there has been wrangling and political wire pulling in the formerly good N.G. Naturalists Club. And that the club is no longer very active. Alf Read is now president. Somehow, the club's museum has passed into the hands of Bob Hunter, who calls himself "Tropical Tours," and is part of a display which tourists pay to see.

130 275

Hugh Fisher, formerly of Wenlock, called to see me, now has a carrying business in Cairns and is much interested in growing orchids. His brother Joe, now a qualified mining engineer, manages a uranium mine in West Australia. Has lately got out the world's biggest specimen of pitchblend, weighing over 2,000 lbs.

Tuesday January 15: Fairly fine day and rather hot. Temperatures here are not nearly as oppressive as in Samarai, Port Moresby and Lae.

Was interviewed at the hotel by two young men from the Cairns redio station and made a recording on our work in New Guinea, it's extension over the years and it's meaning.

Another example of nice equipment going wrong in the tropics is my National Geographic Photographic case. Had to have it opened by a locksmith this morning. Could not unlock it when going through customs on Saturday.

Had Alf Read to lunch. He has been president of the Nats Club for the past 8 years. No one else will have the job and doubt if Alf contributes much brilliance to the club. Club still publishes it's small journal and has over 100 members, mainly non-resident, who pay only 10/- a year.

Called on Dr. H. Flecker, radiologist, founder of the Naturalists Club and now 72 years old. Has slipped a lot in the past 9 years. Says the club and it's museum are ruined. George Brooks and Ernie Stephens being the leading wreckers.

Later visited the "Tropical Attractions" show of Bob Hunter in Harbour Board buildings on the water front. One long room contains Hunters own amateurist collection of insects, etc. Another houses the "North Queensland Museum" collections, mainly ethnological. Fair number of mammals, a few from the AMNH. Mostly local specimens collected by Gordon Stephens and badly prepared. A girl in charge keeps the rooms and cases clean, but the inside of many of Hunters' poorly labelled cases are in bad mess with dust. Admission charge 2/-. Six other tourists there during my visit.

Wednesday January 16: Left Cairns 8:10 A.M. on TAA convair "William Dampier". Landed Townsville 9:15 left there 9:55. An extra heavy load (the plane seats 40) obliged us to make an unscheduled landing at Rocklambton for fuel (11:55 - 12:25). Arrived New Farm Airport, Brisbane, at 2:05 P.M. A good smooth flight but visibility poor. Streams turbid from Cairns to near Brisbane.

Staying with sister Edna H nderson at the suburb of Hawthorne.

int unit rest is a max of a link of a lin

The section of the first of the section of the sectio

ar autor a shart of the second of the second

the distribution of the source print print for the first of the source o

int int int interval action action action action of the line of the second of the line of the second of the s

in line to be the second residuation in the second to be the second of t

termenterett at entre the mean the there is a the second second to the second s

13/ 174

Thursday January 17: Most of the day spent in the city. Have made a reservation for flight to Sydney the night of January 27, and on to San Francisco on January 30. Applied for income tax clearance.

Visited office of Government Botanist and there talked (partly over a sandwich lunch in the back room) with Selwyn Everist (1/C) and Stanley Blake. An appropriation has been made for building this year a brick and reinforced concrete annex to house the library and type specimens. A fireproof wall will separate this from the old wooden building. The herbarium is being gradually reorganized. Families and genera in systematic order. Species alphabetical, except in large genera. Bentham and Hooker system being adhered to. About 25,000 specimens mounted last year. Total number of herbarium sheets nearing 500,000. Library of about 7,000 books. Some rare books, including the only copy of Flora Braziliensis in Australia. Now five young graduates in herbarium and library, in addition to Everist, Blake, and Lindsay Smith. An effort being made to fill gaps in periodicals, etc. published during the war.

Friday January 18: Picked up my income tax clearance and had my plane reservations confirmed.

Visited the Queensland Museum and talked with Director George Mack (Mostly) and Don Varnon. Did not see any exhibits. Museum recently began showing Walt Disney pictures. Which can be hired on special terms for free educational purposes. Show put on in picklevat atmosphere in a basement room which seats 100 people. No increase in staff (Mack, Wood (young geologist), Vernon and another preparator). Mack as self confident as ever, and no broader. Very critical of George Tates' big work on Malayan - Australian rats, published ca. 1950. Says that a new subspecies described from Cape York does not even belong in the species te which it was attributed. Mack, for comparison, has been borrowing Thomas types from the British Museum.

Learned from Wood that Stan Blake now has a doctorate granted on his published work.

Trip to Ipswich, Toowoomba and Dalby

January 18: Left Brisbane by Greyhound bus late in afternoon and arrived Ipswich in about an hour. Stayed overnight with brother Eric in suburb of Raceview.

January 19: Went on to Toowoomba by Greyhound; about 1¹ hours. Visited the Andrews until evening when I left for Dalby by rail motor, arriving at 8:50 P. M. Queensland rail motors are noisy, but would not be bad to travel short distances if they did not make so many stops. Dalby is 50 miles from Toowoomba, 150 from Brisbane. Stayed with brother Alan.

January 20: Drove with Alan and his family to the very fertile Jimbour Plain, thence via Macalister across the Condamine River to the property of cousin Percy Littleton. County in fine shape after a season of ample rains. Large scale farming of wheat, grain sorghum (milo), canary seed, sunflower seed, etc. Also dairying and sheep raising, principally for the fat lamb trade. Great prosperity. The man on the land has done well since World War II. truch a soft a soft all and an use to build to sport a spin the soft of the book of the soft of the so

no de l'anne de la de Transmission de la della de

Little Little Little

sense since all the states and the sense of the sense of the

A Construction of the second o

January 21: Returned to Toowoomba by rail motor to stay with the Andrews. Town prosperous and growing fast. Population now ca. 45,000. Second largest town in Queensland.

132 275

January 22: Returned to Brisbane by Greyhound.

<u>Wednesday January 23</u>: Traveled to Palmwoods by train to visit Sister Doris. Tedious journey of three hours. My first class carriage in poor state of repair and the men's toilet door would not open. The Queensland Railways are in a run-down condition.

In afternoon drove about 20 miles north along the Bruce Highway through mostly closely settled farming country; pineapples, bananas (chiefly "ladies fingers"), sugarcane, dairying. Went through the towns of Nambour, Yandina, Eumundi and Cooroy. Highway good for the most part, but in poor repair in some parts, and in some sections too narrow.

Thursday January 24: Back to Brisbane by car (73 miles by road). Did some shopping in town and in evening had dinner with the Walkers at Ascot.

Friday January 25: Visited the Queensland Herbarium and talked with Everist and Blake. Blake doing Scleria for Flora Malesiana; should be finished by June. He and Linsday Smith are then to work on my 1948 Cape York collection. About October, Smith, C.S.E.R.O. chemist Len Webb, and C.S.I.R.O. plant collector Jones (mainly drug research) are to examine an area about the head of the Escape River where in 1948 I observed from the air what appeared to be a large area of rain forest. Everist hopes that the Arnold Arboretum will agree to publishing a complete enumeration of by Cape York plants. Very desirable from a plant geographical point of view as my collection is the only important properly recorded collection ever made in the area.

Visited W. D. Francis and Mrs. C. T. White on Kangaroo Point. Then said goodbye at the Queensland Museum. Mack had just finished a week's lecture course in natural history to an annual class of 30 school teachers.

Tried to buy knitted woolen goods for gifts back home, but stocks are not opened until March.

Saturday January 26: Visited the E. R. Humphreys at Camp Hill.

Sunday January 27: Left Brisbane Eagle Farm Airport at 10 P. M. by Qantas and arrived Sydney 12:25 A.M. Some rough air, though sky clear. Staying at Wentworth Hotel (3-0-0 per day).

Monday January 28: Australia Day and a close holiday. Shops all closed. Could not buy a magazine to read.

Not much sleep last night. A couple of unaccustomed glasses of beer before lunch gave me diarrhoea. Walked the streets in the morning. A crispness in the air. Older women wearing long black coats of some light weight material. Very few men or women in shorts. Different from Brisbane. the fraction of the second to the work of the field of the termination of the second to the second t

and all he he have bo back or dreated and

A hale to steep of electronic of electronic life transfer to electronic and the steep of the transfer of electronic states and the transfer of the transfer of electronic states and the

A CALLER AND A CAL to success a cover and the second marker active second the second interaction

Trin .

Call Frankly And and an an and the second second second second second and the second second

The average is a basis to an The day the first action of the second state.

and the second of the second second in the second Stor 12

医鼻子 网络外国 TALETAL TEMULE

teased and the solution bey and states of the teast of the solution of the sol Terte Tr

Visited the Australian Museum (Govt. of New South Wales) in afternoon. Old fashioned glass cases crammed with faded and dusty animals, etc. Only a few habitat groups and these crude and mostly small. The mammal and bird collection are being reorganized according to a notice. Some halls closed off. Attendance fairly good. A lot of new Australians, smelling of garlic, liquor and wine.

133

A telephone summons to appear at Qantas office next door. Found that some smart individual made a mistake when I reported in and finalized my booking for San Francisco this morning and put me down for tomorrow's flight instead of Wednesday's. Was called in for confirmation of this booking. The error has been rectified.

Dropped in to the saloon bar of the hotel to see the TV show (introduced in Australia about last November). As close an imitation of raucous, slapstick U. S. showmanship as they can achieve. Have heard reports that TV is not going well in Australia; sales of sets far under expectations. No wonder.

<u>Tuesday January 29</u>: Tried again (at David Jones') to get cashmere sweaters. Stocks not yet open. Then to the Botanic Gardens. Talked with Anderson (director), Mair (2 1/CO, Miss Tindale (ferns), Johnston, etc. Anderson, a man who "has not aged well" according to Stan Blake; has done only administration work for years. Mair in early middle age; slender man with small moustache; rather nervous manner but easy and friendly to talk to; was 1/c Botanic Gardens, Darwin, later as an agricultural officer with the Australian forces in New Guinea, growing vegetables at Garoka, etc. He showed me about the gardens after morning tea. Tindale, perhaps in late thirties, seems competent. Johnston's a queer type with narrow head, gingery beard, but bare upper lip. Is perhaps as unorthodox in his taxonamy. Is doing a revision of Casuarina, in part for Flora Masesiana. Has split the group into two genera, largely on the position of the stomata in the twigs, as far as I can make out.

Herbarium of ca. 600,000 sheets is overcrowded; all material in white cardboard boxes. Types and a set of Banks and Solander specimens segregated from the rest of the collection and kept in the directors room.

Out to the Australian Museum after lunch to call on Troughton, who was away. Then tried to see Whitley (fishes), who could not be found. Troughton at the Anzus conference in New Zealand; Joyce Vickery of the Botanic Gardens also at the conference.

Saw the "Isotopes for Industry". Exhibition of the Australian Atomic Energy Commission in Maratime Services Building on Circular Quay. Films and exhibits showed use of istopes and equipment. Was fascinated by the capabilities of a master-slave manipulator, with which a needle could be picked up and beads threaded. Good attendance of all ages, ranging from "housewives to scientists", according to the receptionist.

Wednesday January 30: Left Mascot Airport for San Francisco by Qantas at 12:20 P. M. (Super Constellation "G"). Only 10 passengers on the

and and a second of an and a second of a s

city of the list of the l

instrument in a second that the second a standard black to the second second second second second second second

big ship. Flight at 19,000 feet. Some bumpy air. Arrival Nandi, Fiji at 6:50 (8:50 their time). Distance 1978 miles. Dinner at Makambo Hotel at airport. Hot and muggy. Wet season.

134 177

Left Nadi 10:35 P. M. their time. Arrived Honolulu 9:45 A.M. (11:45 their time). Crossed international date line during night. It is January 30 in Honolulu. Customs and Immigration formalities here; very perfunctory. Room and lunch at Edgewater-Reef Hotel provided by Qantes. Visited Gressitt at the Bishop Musceum. Was introduced to his uncle, Prof. Sindsay, retired astronomer, who has been accepted as an associate by the Bishop and is trying to raise money for a planetarium. Left Honolulu 8 P. M.

Thursday January 31: A good, uneventful flight ended at San Francisco at 5:15 A.M. (7:15 their time). Place looks wintery (there was inches of snow a day or two ago). Temperatures 30F. when we landed. Staying the day at Hotel Sir Francis Drake. Did this for a rest after two nights on the plane, but had a fairly good sleep last night. I could have gone on today. Am traveling tourist class. Plenty of space on the aircraft, the arm-rests were removed from the 3 seat rows and we could all lie down and get some real sleep. Plane noisy.

Friday February 1: Left San Francisco by TWA at 9:35 A.M. non-stop flight to Idlewild Airport, New York, with arrival at 5:15 P. M. (8:15 their time). Smooth flight at 23,000 ft. most of the time. Were held up for perhaps one-half our over New York in a snow storm. Learned when we landed that in the storm a North-Eastern Airline DC6B plane had crashed on Rikers Island, after take off, with the loss of over 20 lives. A contract of a remain spect of the line of the second of

5 44 1

-